

*Descendants of
ARCHIBALD & ANNA (WEIR) PATTERSON*



Research compiled by
Janice Rosenthal
Prepared for Yvonne Watkin,
descendant of Joseph Patterson (1779-1863)
who married Sarah Stephens (1791-1877).
Joseph Patterson is *most probably* a son of Archibald & Anna.

Revised 9 Nov 2015

(This updates an earlier version of this paper,
dated 11/2/10, posted on www.amazonedit.com)

© 2015 Janice Rosenthal
All rights reserved.

Contents of this paper are not to be used for commercial purposes.

CONTENTS

	Introductory Notes by Janice Rosenthal	3
Chapter I	What is known of Archibald and his wife Anna Weir	13
Chapter II	Robert, son of Archibald	22
Chapter III	Alexander, son of Archibald	24
Chapter IV	Thomas, son of Archibald	25
Chapter V	John, son of Archibald	73
Chapter VI	William, son of Archibald	104
Chapter VII	Jane, daughter of Archibald	132
Chapter VIII	Nancy, daughter of Archibald	140
Chapter IX	Mary, daughter of Archibald	145
Chapter X	Joseph b. 1779, <i>probable</i> son of Archibald	172
Chapter XI	Samuel, son of Archibald	233
Chapter XII	Margaret, daughter of Archibald	258
Chapter XIII	Archibald's brothers: Thomas, Robert (& William?)	268
Chapter XIV	DNA Test Results (with Preface by Yvonne Watkin)	272
Chapter XV	Various Records	276
	Robert Weir's letters	
	1794 Land Warrants, Westmoreland Co., PA	
	Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax Lists	

Introductory Notes by Janice Rosenthal

This paper is primarily a compilation of others' research. I did very little original research, other than transcribing various tax and census records.¹ I wanted to compile all that was written about Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson's descendants, then I wanted to take a step back and think about the body of information as a whole. What contradictions might exist between the findings of different researchers? Were previous researchers consulting reliable sources?

Dedicated researchers of this line of Pattersons should be mentioned here.

(1) Yvonne Watkin (descendant of Joseph, *probable* son of Archibald) has spent many years searching for records of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson, both in America and in Ireland. She is a careful researcher—citing nothing as fact if it is not properly documented. Yvonne has shared all of her findings with me. Yvonne's current e-mail address is ywatkin@cox.net. Yvonne's cousin and research partner, Joan Boatz, shared many wonderful old photos with me, many of which I've added to this paper.

(2) Dale Patterson (descendant of William, proven son of Archibald) has been researching since the 1990's, and it was he who found the most important record of Archibald's family known to exist: The Journal of William Patterson McIntire. The contents of this Journal are discussed further.

(3) Alisa Weir (married to a descendant of Robert Weir, brother of Archibald's wife) has done a lot of legwork in Indiana Co. courthouses and historical societies.

These are the main researchers whose findings will be cited in this paper.

William McIntire's Journal

William McIntire married Anna Patterson, daughter of William, son of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson. In 1856 he entered on pages 72 & 73 of his journal the "Names of the Relatives [of] My wife Anna who was a Daughter of Wm. & Margreat Patters [*sic*] in Brush Valley Township Indiana County Penn state."

In 1999 Dale Patterson found a transcription of the portion of William McIntire's Journal that listed Anna (Patterson) McIntire's relatives (p. 109 of the *transcription*). In July 2014 Yvonne Watkin went a step further and obtained a digital copy of the *original* journal.²

¹ However, I did find a great number of primary source records pertaining to Archibald's son John—records not found, to my knowledge, by any previous researcher. (See Chapter V.)

² The original journal is housed in the "L. Tom Perry Special Collections" section of the Harold B. Lee Library at Brigham Young University. It is cataloged under the title, *William Patterson McIntire (1813-1882) Daybook and Autobiography*. Access to the original manuscript is "restricted." However, a "typescript" version exists, accessible to researchers. (It was a copy of this typescript version that Dale Patterson obtained in 1999.) It should be noted that publication "in part or as a whole is prohibited without written permission" which must be obtained "from the Supervisor of Reference Services and/or the L. Tom Perry Special Collections Board of Curators." On 8/31/15 I obtained permission to include digital images of pp. 72-73 of the *original* journal. This permission was granted via e-mail from J. Gordon Daines III, Supervisor of Reference Services, L. Tom Perry Special Collections, Brigham Young University. **Note to readers of this paper: you may NOT publish any part of the Journal pages contained in this paper without first obtaining permission to do so, as I did.**

Following is my transcription of pages 72 and 73 of the *original* journal. Note that I have added explanatory notes, italicized, in brackets. Such notes are necessary to avoid confusion. For example, McIntire refers to his father-in-law William Patterson as “father,” and his mother-in-law as “mother.” I have also added “//” to indicate where I think sentences end, or should have ended! The original was written with an almost complete lack of punctuation. Original spelling has been preserved.

The Journal of William Patterson McIntire, pp. 72-73

(Written sometime in 1856; the closest page with a date is page 69, dated May 1856)

Page 72 of the original journal (my transcription)

I now state the Names of the Relatives [of] My wife Anna who was a Daughter of Wm. & Margreat Patters *[Margaret's maiden name of Linn can be deduced from what is written later]* **in Brush Valley Township Indiana County Penn state // My wife Annas Grandfathers Name was Archabald Patterson and** *[grand]mother was Anne Wierr // his brothers [Archibald Patterson's brothers] Names were Thomas & Robert // my fathers [father-in-law's] Name was Wm Patterson // his brothers Names ware Thomas Samuel John Robert Alexandri & Joseph // Sisters [sisters of his father-in-law, William Patterson] Names ware Nancy Margreat Jane & Mary---* **// Uncle Thomas** *[his wife Anna's Uncle Thomas Patterson, son of Archibald]* *[had] sons John Alexandri - Archabeld - James - Thomas & Robert // his [Thomas Patterson's] daughters Names [were] Nancy Margrett Jane Elizabeth Mary & Anne - // Uncle John* *[his wife Anna's Uncle John Patterson, son of Archibald]* **sons [were] Samuel John Thomas & Alexandri whos Mothers Name [was] Jane Linn** *[In other words, John Patterson married Jane Linn] // Uncle Samuel* *[his wife Anna's Uncle Samuel Patterson, son of Archibald]* **sons [were] Wm John Thomas Robert & Elexandri** **["Elexandri is crossed out!]** **whose Daughters** *[Samuel's daughters] [were] Margret Elizebeth & Nancy whose mothers name was Mary Evans* *[in other words, Samuel Patterson married Mary Evans & had children: William, John, Thomas, Robert, Alexander, Margaret, Elizabeth & Nancy] // -- My Grandfather on my mothers* *[his mother-in-law's] side & Grand mothers names ware ["John Linn &" is written in above an arrow here]* **Adam Linn & Isabella his wife whos name was Findley whose sons ware John Adam James & Daughters Jane Nancy Isabella & Sarah & Margret** *["Margret" being the author's mother-in-law] & Mary // [Very confusing 1st-generation Linn info: Most researchers say Adam Linn Sr. married either Isabella Findley or Jane Dickerson, and that Adam Linn Sr. had children John, Adam Jr., James, Jane, Nancy, Isabella, Sarah, Margaret & Mary. Where "John Linn" fits in is not clear. Some researchers show John Linn as the father of Adam Linn Sr.]* **Uncle John Linn wifes name Jane Skiles** *[John Linn, son of Adam Linn Sr., married Jane Skiles] // -- also Uncle James wifes was Skiles* *[James Linn, another son of Adam Linn Sr., also married a Skiles woman] - // Ant Nancy Linn Married Jacob Powers.* *[Nancy Linn, daughter of Adam Linn Sr., married Jacob Powers] - // Ant Isabella Linn was Married to Jerrey Wakefield* *[Isabella Linn, daughter of Adam Linn Sr., married Jeremiah Wakefield] // Ant sarah Linn Married James Gillbreath whos son[s] ware Samuel & Adam Daughter Ratchel* *[Sarah Linn, daughter of Adam Linn Sr., married James Galbreath & had children Samuel, Adam & Rachel] // Margret Linn*

My Mother [*his mother-in-law, Margaret (Linn) Patterson*] **married Wm Patterson** [*William, son of Archibald Patterson*] **whose sons** [*William & Margaret (Linn) Patterson's sons*] **were Archabeld John Wm & Allexander** // **daughters** [*William & Margaret (Linn) Patterson's daughters*] **Isabella Anna & Mary -** // **Ant Mary Linn** [*Mary Linn, daughter of Adam Linn Sr.*] **was married to Enoch Thompson** // -- **further Relatives Names on my mothers** [*his mother-in-law's*] **side ware Achabeld Mathews & sons and daughters also George Findley & Family** [*I don't know the relationship of these people to Margaret (Linn) Patterson*] [*Added in pencil after "George Findley & Family": "one son James & the ?????"*] //

Page 73 of the original journal (my transcription)

Anna Linn of John Linn was married to James Luke [*John Linn, son of Adam? & Isabella Findley, had daughter Anna Linn who married James Luke*] // **Robert Linn (of John) was married to Rebecca Thompson** // **Sarah Linn (of John) was married to Wm Clark**----- [*one long line is drawn in here, to the right side of the page*] // **My ants on my fathers side** [*on his father-in-law's side*] -- **Ant nancy** [*Patterson*] **was married to James Meller who had a son James** [*Nancy Patterson, daughter of Archibald, married James Meller & had a son named James Meller Jr.*] // **Ant Marget was married to John Beringer whos sons George John Thomas David & Daughters Ann Mary & Catharine** ---- [*Margaret Patterson, daughter of Archibald, married John Beringer & had children George, John, Thomas, David, Ann, Mary & Catharine Beringer*] // **Ant Jane was married to Adam Linn** [*Jane Patterson, daughter of Archibald, married Adam Linn—said in Linn genealogy to be the son of Adam Linn Sr. but note that it is not stated here that Adam Linn who married Jane Patterson was Adam Linn Sr.'s son!*] // **Ant Mary was married to Shedrick Stephens whos sons ware John Alexandar Thomas Wm Daughters Jane Margret Ann Nancy & Mary** [*Mary Patterson, daughter of Archibald, married Shedrick Stephens & had children John, Alexander, Thomas, William, Jane, Margaret, Ann, Nancy & Mary*] // {**written in pencil: "John Stephens dead"** // **My father Wm Patterson** [*his father-in-law William Patterson, son of Archibald*] **had 3 cusins Thomas & Wm Lived in Kentucky & James, Lived in Pittsburg pa.** [*Note that the father of these cousins is not mentioned. We do not know which of Archibald's sons had Thomas, William and James.*] // **Also my fathers** [*his father-in-law's*] **Uncle Thomas [Thomas Patterson] lived in Huntingdon Pa.** [*As stated earlier in this section of the Journal, Archibald Sr. had brothers named Robert and Thomas. Archibald's brother, Thomas, lived in Huntingdon Co., PA.*]

[The rest of page 73 is an account of laying the foundation of the "Temple of the Lord" in the "winter of forty-forty one."]

Following are copies of the two pages transcribed above.

Top of p. 72 of McIntire's original journal

I now state the names of the relatives
 My wife Anna who was a daughter
 of Wm & Margaret Patter, in Washcally
 Township Indiana County Penn. State
 My wife Annas grand fathers name
~~and mother was Annas wife~~
 was Archabald Patterson his brothers
 names were Thomas & Robert my father
 name was Wm Patterson his brothers
 names were Thomas, Samuel, John
 Robert alexandri & Joseph ~~his~~ sisters
 names were Nancy Margaret Jane
 & Mary - uncle Thomas sons John
 alexandri, archabald, James, Thomas
 & Robert his daughters names Nancy
 Margaret Jane Elizabeth Mary &
 Anne - uncle John sons Samuel
 John Thomas & alexandri whose
 mothers name ~~was~~ Jane Linn - uncle
 Samuel sons Wm John Thomas
 Robert & ~~alexandri~~ whose daughters
 Margaret Elizabeth & Nancy whose
 mothers name was Mary Evens -
 My grand father on my mothers side
 & grand mothers names were ^{John Linn} Adam
 Linn & Isabella his wife whose name

Bottom of p. 72 of McIntire's original journal

My Grand father on my Mothers side
 & Grand Mothers Names were ^{John Linn} Adam
 Linn & Isabella his wife whose name
 was Finckley whose sons were John
 Adam James & Daughters Sarah Donney
 Isabella & Sarah ^{Margaret & Mary} uncle John Linn
 wives Saml Lane Skiles - also uncle
 James wives was Skiles - ant Nancy
 - married Jacob Powers - and Isabella Linn
 was married to Jerry Wakefield ant Sarah
 Linn married James Hillbreath whose son
 were Samuel & Adam Daughters Rachel
 Margaret & ^{John} My Mother married Mr Patterson
 whose sons were Achabel & John ^{Mrs}
 & Alexander ^W Daughters Isabella
 Anna & Mary - ant Mary ^{Linn} was
 married to Enock Thompson -
 further Relatives Names on my Mothers
 side were Achabel Matthews & sons
 and Daughters also George Finckley
 & Family, one son James &

Top of p. 73 of McIntire's original journal

Anna Linn^{of John Linn} was married to James Luke
 Robert Linn^(of John) was married to Rebecca⁽⁷³⁾
 Thompson Sarah Linn^(of John) was
 married to Wm Cloak
 My aunts on my father's side —
 ant Nancy was married to James
 Melles who had a son James
 ant Margaret was married to John
 Beringer who's sons George John
 Thomas David & Daughters Ann
 Mary & Catharine
 ant Jane was married to Adam Linn
 ant Mary was married to Shearick
 Stephens who's sons were John
 Alexander Thomas Wm Daughters
 Jane Margaret Ann Nancy &
 Mary John Stephens Deall
 My father Wm Patterson had 3 Daughters
 Thomas & Wm lived in Kentucky & James
 lived in Pittsburgh Pa
 also my father's uncle Thomas lived in
 Huntington Pa
 (Read this)
 I will now state to you my Children
 some few things Relative to myself
 & things in general in the winter
 of forty-forty one the Temple of the
 Lord was commenced & my hand as

Bottom of p. 73 of McIntire's original journal

I will now share to you my recollection
 of some few things relative to myself
 & things in general in the winter
 of forty-fortyone the Temple of the
 Lord was commenced & my hand as-
 sisted on the first day to remove
 the Earth for to lay the foundation
 or basement stone & also a short
 time after I had the pleasure to
 assist father Cutler to assist &
 lay the second Corner Stone in
 the Basement Storey also on the
 Sixth day of April next following
 I witnessed the four Corner Stones of
 the first storie above the Basement
 the prosecution & prosperity & of
 the saints during those times
 you will see in the Church Record
 in the Summer of 1843 present
 Joseph Smith & wife went to see
 a relative about 160 miles distant
 his persecutors in Missouri and

Following is a short tree of the descendants of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson, using only information contained in McIntire's Journal. The children are listed in the order in which they were named in McIntire's Journal (which I do not believe was their birth order, as explained in the following chapters for each of these children).

ARCHIBALD PATTERSON m. Anna Weir; they lived in Brush Valley [a township in Indiana Co., PA, created 1835 from Wheatfield township]. Archibald and Anna were the maternal grandparents of William Patterson McIntire's wife, Anna (Patterson) McIntire. Archibald & Anna had son William, who was the father of William McIntire's wife, Anna Patterson. Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson had the following children (listed here in the order mentioned in the journal, which I don't believe is their birth order):

- I. **WILLIAM PATTERSON** m. Margaret Linn, dau of Adam? & Isabella (Findley) Linn. [*William and Margaret are the parents of Anna Patterson, who married William Patterson McIntire, the author of the journal.*] Children:
 - A. **Archibald Patterson**
 - B. **John Patterson**
 - C. **William Patterson**
 - D. **Alexander Patterson**
 - E. **Isabella Patterson**
 - F. **Anna Patterson** m. William Patterson McIntire [*the author of the journal*]
 - G. **Mary Patterson** [*Mary allegedly married John Oakley & joined the Mormon Church. Why doesn't William McIntire write anything about her?*]

- II. **THOMAS PATTERSON** [no spouse info given] had children:
 - A. **John Patterson**
 - B. **Alexander Patterson**
 - C. **Archibald Patterson**
 - D. **James Patterson**
 - E. **Thomas Patterson**
 - F. **Robert Patterson**
 - G. **Nancy Patterson**
 - H. **Margaret Patterson**
 - I. **Jane Patterson**
 - J. **Elizabeth Patterson**
 - K. **Mary Patterson**
 - L. **Anne Patterson**

- III. **SAMUEL PATTERSON** m. Mary Evans & had children:
 - A. **William Patterson**
 - B. **John Patterson**
 - C. **Thomas Patterson**
 - D. **Robert Patterson**
 - E. **Alexander Patterson**
 - F. **Margaret Patterson**
 - G. **Elizabeth Patterson**

H. Nancy Patterson

- IV. JOHN PATTERSON** m. Jane Linn & had children:
A. Samuel Patterson
B. John Patterson
C. Thomas Patterson
D. Alexander Patterson
E. [no daughters named]
- V. ROBERT PATTERSON** *[no info]*
- VI. ALEXANDER PATTERSON** *[no info]*
- VII. JOSEPH PATTERSON** *[no info; probable ancestor of Yvonne Watkin]*
- VIII. NANCY PATTERSON** m. James Meller *[sic]* & had children:
A. James Meller *[sic]*
- IX. MARGARET PATTERSON** m. John Beringer & had children:
A. George Beringer
B. John Beringer
C. Thomas Beringer
D. David Beringer
E. Ann Beringer
F. Mary Beringer
G. Catherine Beringer
- X. JANE PATTERSON** m. Adam Linn *[no children listed]*
- XI. MARY PATTERSON** m. Shedrick Stephens. Children:
A. John Stephens (*"dead" in 1856 when this journal entry was written*)
B. Alexander Stephens
C. Thomas Stephens
D. William Stephens
E. Jane Stephens
F. Margaret Stephens
G. Ann Stephens
H. Nancy Stephens
I. Mary Stephens

Brothers of Archibald Patterson were:**THOMAS PATTERSON** – "lived in Huntingdon, Pa."**ROBERT PATTERSON** *[no info supplied about Robert, other than his name]*

McIntire's father-in-law, William Patterson, had "3 cusins":

Sons of Thomas and/or Robert, Archibald's brothers:

Thomas Patterson "lived in Kentucky" also lived in "Huntingdon, Pa."

William Patterson "lived in Kentucky"

James Patterson "lived in Pittsburg, Pa."

The following chapters contain all information found to date about Archibald and his family.

This version of the paper includes my census & tax list transcriptions, which take up a lot of space. Consequently it may be difficult to figure out, on any particular page, exactly whose children are being discussed. Keep the outline format in mind (I., A., 1., a.) and roll backwards through the pages to find parents. Good luck!

CHAPTER I

What is known of Archibald and his wife, Anna Weir

ARCHIBALD PATTERSON was probably born 1730-1740 (location unknown, but probably in Scotland or Ireland; see “DNA” chapter of this paper). Archibald’s estimated birth date is based solely on the fact that his wife, Anna Weir, was born 1737-1738.³ **Archibald died 1812-1813 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA.** Archibald’s death date is based on a *transcription* of the 1813 Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co. tax list found by researcher Dale Patterson. On this 1813 tax list transcription the notation “dead” was written next to Archibald’s name.⁴

Archibald **married Anna Weir** (*McIntire’s Journal*).⁵ **Anna was born 1737-1738**, location unknown, but probably in Scotland or Ireland (see footnote 3). **Anna died in the spring of 1820 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA** (see footnote 3). At this time, **it is**

³ In 1975, three ladies (Mabel Weir Grimes, Ruth Glee McCormick and Grace Weir Aldred) published in Vevay, Indiana, a compilation of known facts about their Weir ancestors. This manuscript is entitled the “Weir Family Tree.” This manuscript contains transcriptions of several very old letters written by Robert Weir (born 1752). Robert Weir was the brother of Anna Weir who married Archibald Patterson. These old letters were preserved, thankfully, and were passed down through the generations. On page 9 of the “Weir Family Tree” is included a complete transcription of a letter written 18 Aug 1815 by Robert Weir to his children then living in Kentucky. In this letter Robert writes, in response to his children’s earlier inquiry about the health of their “aunt Ann”: “She [Ann, Robert Weir’s sister, Archibald Patterson’s then-widow] is well at present, and living with her daughter Margaret.” Archibald and Anna had a daughter named Margaret, per McIntire’s Journal, which states that Margaret married John Beringer. The 1820 census of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA shows a female over the age of 45 in John Beringer’s household who is surely Margaret’s mother, Anna (Weir) Patterson. This is further substantiation that the “Aunt Ann” alluded to in Robert Weir’s letters is his sister, Ann(a) (Weir) Patterson, who married Archibald. This establishes that allusions to “aunt Ann,” in letters between Robert Weir and his children, refer to Robert’s sister, Anna Weir, Archibald Patterson’s wife. Then, on page 13 of the manuscript, is a “verbatim” transcription of a letter written 23 May 1821 by Robert Weir to his sons Robert and Alexander, then living in Kentucky. In this letter Robert writes: “Your [emphasis mine] Aunt Ann Patterson is dead. She died last Spring [1820] aged about 83 years.” This is crucial information that apparently was unknown to previous researchers who (without any documentation) incorrectly estimated Anna’s birth date as “about 1750.” **Robert Weir’s 1821 letter) indicates that his sister Anna Weir was born 1737-1738. All previous research stating that Anna (Weir) Patterson was born “about 1750” appears to be incorrect.**

⁴ Transcriptions of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA tax lists 1806, 1807, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812 & 1813 are posted at Dale Patterson’s website <http://dalepattersonart.com/geneology%20ar%20pat.html> (accessed 13 Oct 2015). Dale Patterson wrote 14 Sept 2009 to Yvonne Watkin that he “acquired the tax lists from the Indiana County Courthouse. There was a kind lady I met there when I once visited who later looked these up and sent them to me.” On 29 Apr 2010 Dale wrote to Yvonne: “They [the tax lists] were gleaned for me about ten years ago by a woman who worked at the Indiana County offices. She went into the tax archives and found all she could on Wheatfield Pattersons. Her last name I believe was Dean or Ritchie. She sent the info in an e-mail and I then put it into word.” Subsequent attempts by researchers Yvonne Watkin and Alisa Weir to find the original lists (allegedly containing important notations such as “gone” or “dead”) were unsuccessful. On 8/7/15 Janice Rosenthal called the Indiana Co., PA Tax Assessor’s office and learned that old tax books were indeed held at the Assessor’s Office in the courthouse—in an area referred to as “the pit.” As of this writing (8/12/15) Yvonne Watkin is attempting to hire a researcher to go to “the pit” and find these old tax books.

⁵ Many previous researchers state that Archibald and Anna were married in “Colerain, Ireland.” However, none of these researchers provide documentation for this marriage location. In 2014 researcher Yvonne Watkin conducted an extensive search of Irish records at the Colerain Historical Society Library and found no marriage record.

not known where Archibald and Anna are buried. They were likely buried on their Wheatfield farm, and their gravestones did not survive the elements.

Archibald Patterson—most *probably* the Archibald who concerns us here—was listed on a **1774 tax list in West Pennsboro, Cumberland Co., PA.** Archibald in West Pennsboro owned no land, and was taxed on 1 horse and 1 cow.⁶ All other names recorded on the 1774 West Pennsboro tax list were examined; and none were of interest (no other Patterson names, no Weir names, etc.).

Was Archibald in America prior to 1774? Possibly. Yvonne Watkin says that an uncle once told her that Archibald came to Pennsylvania from New Jersey. As of this writing, no records for Archibald in New Jersey have been found.

If the Archibald living in Cumberland County in 1774 is indeed the Archibald who concerns us here, then **sometime 1774-1778 Archibald moved to Bedford County—probably to the area that became Huntingdon County in 1787.** In 1778 Archibald Patterson signed an Oath of Allegiance in Bedford County, PA.⁷

An “Archd. Petterson, private”—undoubtedly “our” Archibald—received depreciation pay for his service in the Bedford Co. Continental Line.⁸ The particulars of his service (what battalion, company, dates) are not noted on this list.

On 20 Feb 1779 the “Inhabitants Living on the Head Waters of the Juniata, part of the frontiers of Bedford County, State of Pennsylvania” petitioned the Assembly, stating that they were in need of “immediate assistance”; that the “Toryes” and “Savages” had, the previous summer, prevented them from planting crops; and that they were “already suffering for want of Bread.” One of the signers of this petition was Archibald “Paterson.”⁹

We know that **no later than 1788 Archibald was settled in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA.** “Archabald Paterson” is on a “list of persons naines subject to malitia duty, Dublin Township, Huntingdon County, 1788.”¹⁰ Archibald was also listed in Dublin Twp. on the 1788 tax records (see further).

Archibald might have emigrated with two brothers—the Robert and Thomas named as his brothers in McIntire’s Journal. *Conjecture:* I think it possible that Archibald had another brother not named in McIntire’s Journal—a brother named William who, because this William stayed in Huntingdon Co. and never came to Indiana Co., was not known to William McIntire’s wife, Anna. This *theoretical* brother William would be the William Patterson residing in Shirley, Huntingdon Co., in 1788--very close to where Archibald was living in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon County. (Archibald is listed on the first

⁶ Cumberland County Archives has digitized all extant original tax books, and these images are accessible on-line. Archibald’s 1774 West Pennsboro entry was found on p. 355 of the 1774 tax book (http://records.ccpa.net/weblink_public_print/DocView.aspx?id=832188&dbid=7; accessed 12 Aug 2015).

⁷ Archibald’s name is found among those who appeared at the Bedford Co., PA courthouse and signed Oaths of Allegiance. See www.motherbedford.com/Roster14.htm where it is explained that this list comes from *Bedford County Pennsylvania in the American Revolution* by James B. Whisker (Apollo, PA: Closson Press, 1985). It is noted on this website that “according to James B. Whisker...these names were transcribed by Mrs. Winona Garbrick many years ago. They, according to his book, were found in the Prothonotary Office of the courthouse. No such records exist at the Bedford County Court House at the present time. Mrs. Garbrick died before the source of the names could be verified.”

⁸ *Pennsylvania Archives*, Series 5, Vol. IV, p. 248).

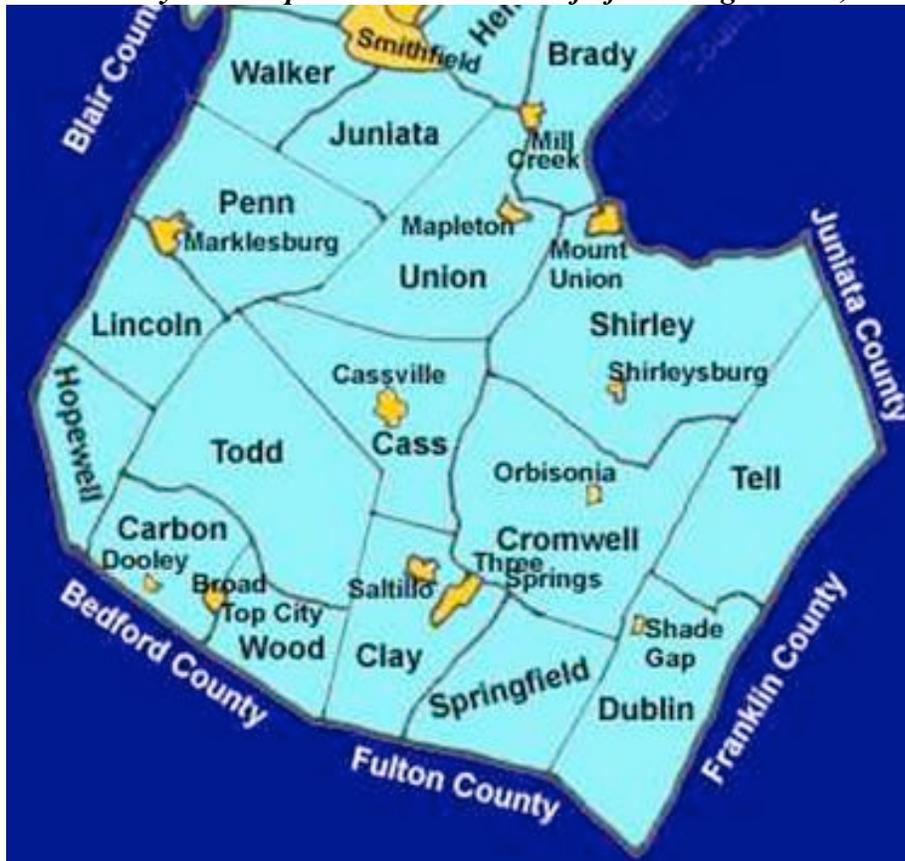
⁹ *Pennsylvania Archives*, Series 2, Vol. III, p. 242.

¹⁰ *Pennsylvania Archives*, Series 6 Vol. III, p. 450.

extant Dublin Twp. tax list, dated 1788.) For more about this William Patterson of Huntingdon Co., who *might* be Archibald's brother, see Chapter XIII of this paper.

Archibald is listed in **Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA** on the tax lists and censuses listed below. A current map of Huntingdon County townships (see below) shows that Dublin Twp. is the southernmost township in Huntingdon County. The current map shows Dublin Twp. separated from Shirley Twp. by Cromwell and Tell Townships. Adam Linn Sr., father of three Linn children who married three of Archibald's children, is found on early censuses in Shirley Twp. It is important to note that Cromwell Twp. was formed 1836 from Shirley and Springfield Twps.; and Tell Twp. was formed 1810 from Dublin Twp. Thus it is quite possible that Archibald Patterson and Adam Linn Sr. were close neighbors. I suspect they both attended the Little Aughwick/Shade Gap Presbyterian Church, and I suspect that their children were married by the pastor of this church—though this cannot be proved, as early church records are lost.

Current-day townships in the southern half of Huntingdon Co., PA



1788 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA Tax List (PA Archives, Series 3, XXII, p. 352)

Archibald Patterson (no land)

Note: In 1788 a William Patterson & Giles "Stevens" are listed in nearby Shirley, Huntingdon Co., PA. Earlier, in 1774, 1775, 1776, 1779 & 1784 (when Dublin Twp. was still part of Bedford Co.), Archibald was NOT found in Dublin Twp. However, Giles Stephens was found in Shirley Twp., Bedford Co., in 1783, and in Dublin as of 1774. An UNIDENTIFIED William Patterson first appears in Shirley Twp. 1783. (much later than Giles Stephens). Was this William Archibald's brother? (Wm. McIntire's Journal does not state that Archibald had a brother named William—only brothers named Robert and Thomas.)

1789-1795 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co, PA Tax list (FHL film #1148579)

Archibald's name is NOT found on the 1789 list. This may be because he does not yet own any land. (On the 1794 list, a name that looks to be "Archibald Patterson" has been crossed out.)

1790 Census, Twp. not stated [Dublin], Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 2 of 12)

Archibald Patton [sic]

2 males > 16 *Archibald & son Thomas b. 1765-1769 (sons Robert, & Alex out of the household)*

4 males < 16 *Archibald's 4 other sons: John, William, Joseph & Samuel*

4 females *Archibald's wife Anna (Weir) & the younger 3 of his 4 daughters (prob Mary, Nancy, Margaret)*

Neighbors: *Alexander Blair, James Marshal, John Donehugh, James McKee, Jeremiah Robison, Robert Stil [Steel?], Mathew Taylor, John Stil [Stil?], William Steel, Nancy Reed, ARCHIBALD PATTERSON, John Egleton, John Miller, Samuel Boman, Peter Van [Clift?], William Clark Lee, James McCardle, John Ramsey, Arthur Burns, John McMullen, Hugh Davidson.*

Note: *In 1800, Alexander Blair, Hugh Davison, John Egleton, James Marshall, James McKee, James Mccardal, John McMullin, John Miller, ARCHIBALD PATTERSON, John Ramsey, Jeremiah Robison, and Wm. Steel are all listed in Dublin Twp. This comparison of Archibald Patton's 1790 neighbors with the neighbors of Archibald Patterson in 1800 proves that (1) Archibald "Patton" of 1790 is the same man as Archibald "Patterson" of 1800; and (2) the "unknown township" in 1790 was actually Dublin Township.*

1796-1804 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA Tax Lists (FHL film #/s 1148579 & 1148580)

Archibald Patterson (various spellings)

Archibald is not shown as being taxed on any land until 1796, when he is taxed on 100 acres "for landlord." This same notation, "for landlord," is on the 1797 list, but Archibald is also shown, in 1797, to own 40 acres of his own, on which he is taxed. In 1798 Archibald owes tax on his 40 acres, as well as on the landlord's 100 acres. 1799-1803 Archibald is taxed on 200 acres. (What portion of this might be the landlord's is not stated.) **In 1804 Archibald's name was written on the list, then crossed out. Thus we know Archibald left Huntingdon Co. for Wheatfield, Indiana Co., 1803-1804.**

1800 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 1 of 4)

Archibald Patterson

1 male > 45 [bef. 1755] *Archibald probably b. 1730-1740*

1 male 10-16 [1784-1790] *Probably youngest son Samuel*

1 fem 10-16 [1784-1790] *Probably youngest dau Margaret (b. abat. 1785?)*

1 fem > 45 [bef. 1755] *Archibald's wife Anna (Weir) b. 1737-1738*

As explained in notes attached to the above 1796-1804 Dublin Twp. tax lists, we know that **Archibald left Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA 1803-1804 and removed to Wheatfield Twp., Indiana County, PA.** (Note that Indiana Co. was created 30 Mar 1803 from Westmoreland, so when Archibald arrived his land *may* have been situated in Westmoreland County.)

At least four of Archibald's sons preceded him to Wheatfield: John, Alexander, Thomas and William. It is possible that son Robert also came earlier to Wheatfield than did his father, but virtually nothing can be found concerning son Robert. At any rate, **sons John, Alexander, and Thomas were all in the area of Wheatfield no later than 1794.** It is probable that son William accompanied his older brother Thomas to Wheatfield, and so was also there by 1794. (For corroboration of the foregoing facts about these sons, see each son's chapter in this paper.)

In addition to farming, Archibald also probably practiced the trade of shoemaking. A 1793 issue of *The Chambersburg Gazette* contains a list of unclaimed letters being held at the Chambersburg post office. One was addressed to "Archibald Patterson, shoemaker" and another to "Robert Patterson, cooper." Archibald is said in McIntire's Journal to have had a brother named Robert, and also to have had a son named

Robert. So the Robert on this 1793 list could be Archibald's brother, or his son—or this Robert could be completely unrelated to Archibald. Archibald probably never claimed his letter, because by 1793 he was in Huntingdon Co., PA.

Archibald was a Presbyterian. His name is found in *The Historical Memorial of the Centennial Anniversary of the Presbytery of Huntingdon held in Huntingdon, PA April 9, 1895* (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1896), p. 247. Here it is written that "Archey Paterson" was one of the "subscribers" of the Little Aughwick Church (later known as Shade Gap Church) who had "not been placed in seats December 1800." A drawing of the original church building is found in this source:



IMPORTANT NOTE: Researcher Yvonne Watkin expended great effort to locate original records of the Little Aughwick (a/k/a Shade Gap) Church. I first contacted the Presbyterian Historical Society, and David Koch replied, saying the Society held no Shade Gap records. He suggested contacting Mary Frances Jaymes, Clerk of Sessions, Shade Gap Presbyterian Church. At this point Yvonne took over. Mary Jaymes told Yvonne that "we lost most of our early records in a flood" and suggested that Yvonne contact Ginny Rainey, Clerk of the Huntingdon Presbytery. Yvonne did so, and on 8/29/15 Yvonne received a detailed reply from Ginny Rainey. Here are some excerpts from that e-mail:

I am sorry to have bad news for you. You and your colleague have looked all the right places. If David Koch at PHS can't locate the records, they don't exist. Little Aughwick was indeed one of our first congregations, as it was on the line of frontier forts when the British, the French, the Native Americans, and the Scots-Irish settlers were fighting it out, frequently changing sides, in the eighteenth century. Little Aughwick (named for the Creek that runs through Shade Gap) was usually yoked with the Tuscarora congregations (Upper, Middle, and Lower). In November 1799, a young man named Alexander McIlwaine was ordained and installed as pastor of Upper Tuscarora and Little Aughwick. He remained pastor

until 1807. Unfortunately at that time, baptisms and marriages and other changes of life were not regularly recorded in registers. Instead, they would be written on the back pages of the session minutes or in a notebook kept by the pastor. This pastor was ordained to the Little Aughwick position, so it is unlikely a previous congregation holds his records. And he died in Shade Gap in 1807, so there is no later congregation holding his records. He was educated in Ireland, so it is unlikely he left his papers to his seminary, even if we knew which it was.

That leaves the congregation. More bad news here, too. In the 1960's, the Presbytery of Huntingdon had an active history committee, committed to preserving the records of our congregations. The Presbytery owned a retirement home in Hollidaysburg, which offered its basement for storage of records that congregations had sitting on shelves. I believe Shade Gap was among them. In 1972, a hurricane barreled inland and flooded central Pennsylvania, including sending the tributaries of the Juniata River over their banks and totally inundating the lower level of the Presbyterian Home. We lost many, many congregational records in that disaster....if Mary Frances and Carl Jaymes say they don't have records, and if David Koch and crew at PHS can't find anything, it [looks] to be pretty well hidden."

To sum up: **Little Aughwick/Shade Gap Church records have been lost.**

It is not known with what church (if any) Archibald was affiliated in Indiana Co., PA.

The following tax lists and censuses document Archibald's residence in Wheatfield Twp., Indiana (formerly Westmoreland) Co., PA:

1806 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax list

Archibald Patterson		<i>Archibald probably b. 1730-1740</i>
Thomas Patterson		<i>Archibald's son Thomas, now married</i>
William Patterson		<i>Archibald's son William, now married</i>
John Patterson		<i>Archibald's son John</i>

Note: It is interesting that Archibald's son, Samuel, is not on this list. Samuel was born 1780, so would have been 26 years old in 1806. Perhaps Samuel, still single, was living in his father's household, and owned no property on which to be taxed. It is also interesting to note that putative son Joseph (born 1779) does not appear on Wheatfield tax lists until 1807.

1807 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax List

John Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald's son John</i>
Thomas Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald's son Thomas</i>
Joseph Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald's son Joseph</i>
Samuel Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald's son Samuel</i>
Archibald Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald b. 1730-1740</i>
William Patterson	farmer	<i>Archibald's son William</i>

Note: Also on this list is Shadrick Stevens & Robert Weir.

1808 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax List

John Patterson	1.51	<i>One of these 2 Johns is probably Archibald's son. Who is the other?</i>
John Patterson	.06	<i>(Or is Archibald's son listed twice because he owns 2 pieces of property?)</i>
Thomas Patterson	.83	<i>Archibald's son Thomas</i>
William Patterson	.65	<i>Archibald's son William</i>
Archibald Patterson	11.13	

1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Federal Census (p. 1 of 5)

Archb. Paterson [indexed by ancestry.com as “Arehb Peterson”]

1 male > 45 [bef. 1765]

1 fem > 45 [bef. 1765]

Note: Listed directly after Archibald’s household is the household of his son “Saml. Paterson.”

1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax list

Archibald Paterson 332.5 acres – Patent

NOTE: Tax list info was received from researchers Dale Patterson and Alisa Weir. Neither, to my knowledge, viewed *original* tax records; they were working from transcriptions done by others. There are some discrepancies between transcriptions obtained by Dale, and transcriptions obtained by Alisa. As of this writing we are attempting to locate the *original* tax books so that we can confirm the tax list info above.

Archibald died 1812-1813 in Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA. Wife Anna survived him for another 7-8 years. **Wife Anna died in Wheatfield in the spring of 1820** while residing with her daughter, Margaret, who had married John Beringer. (For documentation of these death dates, see the first page of this chapter.)

Assuming that Anna (Weir) Patterson was born 1737-1738; and *assuming* that she would not have been giving birth when she was past her mid- to late-forties; and *assuming* that the list of children given in McIntire’s journal is correct; and knowing with certainty the birth dates of some of the children (Thomas b. 1765-1769, William b. 1770-1774, Joseph b. 1779 and Samuel b. 1780); and *assuming* that Anna would have begun giving birth to her children no later than 1762-1763, when she was about 24-26 years old; it is therefore likely that some of the children about whom no information is given in McIntire’s Journal (Alexander, Robert) were born in the 1760’s—much earlier than other researchers have supposed.

Following is a list of the children of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson, in what I *conjecture* is their actual birth order. **IMPORTANT NOTE:** Most of the birth date estimates on the list below are merely “educated guesses.” **My birth date estimates are contrary to birth date estimates made by nearly all previous researchers** (none of whom, to my knowledge, supply any solid documentation for their estimates).

- I. **ROBERT PATTERSON** b. 1759-1760, possibly in Ireland – Robert is listed as the first-born child somewhat arbitrarily. Because I believe Alexander was probably Archibald’s second son (see Alexander’s section below); and because we know Archibald’s son Thomas was born 1765-1769 (see Thomas’ section below); and because Archibald’s wife Anna was born 1737-1738 (see above)—it makes sense for Robert to be placed here as the first-born, born when his mother was 21-23 years old. It is important to note that IF Robert were the first-born son as I conjecture, then Robert might be the name of Archibald’s father. (Per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, the first-born son was named after the father’s father.) **For more information (and much conjecture) on Robert, see Chapter II of this paper.**
- II. **ALEXANDER PATTERSON** b. 1761-1763, possibly in Ireland – I think Alexander was Archibald and Anna’s second son because Anna’s brother, Robert

Weir, named his first son Alexander, which would be the name of his father, per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern. This naming pattern has the second son named after the mother's father. Since Anna was Robert's sister, then (per the naming pattern) her father's name was also Alexander. Thus I'm thinking that Anna's second son was named Alexander. There is no info in McIntire's Journal about Alexander, other than his name. **For more information (and much conjecture) on Alexander, see Chapter III of this paper.**

- III. ?ARCHIBALD PATTERSON?** b. 1763-1764, possibly in Ireland – Absolutely no records whatsoever support the idea that Archibald and Anna had a son named Archibald. However, if Archibald and Anna were following the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, the third son would have been named Archibald. And if Archibald were the third son, the way I figure things, he would have been born in the early 1760's. He could have died young, or settled somewhere where William McIntire's wife would not know anything of him. Archibald was NOT named as a son in McIntire's Journal; therefore no chapter in this paper is devoted to a son named Archibald.
- IV. THOMAS PATTERSON** b. 1765-1769, possibly in Ireland – This birth date estimate is based on census records showing he was born 1765-1774; and then, assuming he is the Thos. Patterson, “freeman” on the 1790/91 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA tax list, he was born no later than 1769. The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the 4th son named after the father's brother (usually oldest brother). McIntire's Journal states that Archibald had a brother named Thomas. As the fourth son, a birth date of 1765-1774 makes perfect sense (assuming that Anna Weir was born 1737-1738). McIntire's Journal does not contain the name of Thomas' wife, but Orphans Court records tell us her name was Jane. McIntire states that Thomas had children John, Alexander, Archibald, James, Thomas, Robert, Nancy, Margaret, Jane, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne. **For more information on Thomas, see Chapter IV.**
- V. JOHN PATTERSON** b. 1770, location unknown; d. mid-July 1840 in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH (*gravestone inscription & Miami Co. Probate Court file #1101*). John married, first, Jane Linn (*McIntire's Journal*) with whom he had sons Samuel, Thomas, John Jr., Alexander (named in McIntire's Journal) and James (not named in McIntire's Journal). Census info suggests that he and Jane also had 3 daughters, names unknown. Wife Jane died sometime between 1815 (when son James was born) and 1828 (when John married again). John married, second, Hannah Haney, widow of Joseph Neiper/Neeper, with whom he had one child—son Robert. **For more information on John, see Chapter V of this paper.**
- VI. WILLIAM PATTERSON** b. abt. 1774, per census info. William was born in PA (per his daughter Anna, on the 1880 census) OR he was born in NJ (per his putative daughter Mary, on the 1880 census). The Scotch-Irish naming pattern has the sixth son named after the father's brother. McIntire's journal names only Robert and Thomas as Archibald's brothers, but I wonder if the William Patterson living early

in Huntingdon Co., PA was Archibald's brother. If so, then perhaps Archibald's son William was named after his brother. Per McIntire's Journal, Archibald's son William married Margaret Linn and had children Archibald, John, William, Alexander, Isabella, Anna and Mary. **For more information on William, see Chapter VI of this paper.**

- VII. JANE PATTERSON** b. before 1775 – Jane's birth date estimate is based on the 1820 Campbell Co., KY census (see Jane's chapter). As of this writing, all previous researchers show a birth date of 1790 for Jane (no documentation)-- but that does *not* agree with census records. Per McIntire's Journal Jane married Adam Linn. McIntire did not name any of their children. **For more information on Jane, see Chapter VII of this paper.**
- VIII. NANCY PATTERSON** b. perhaps 1775-1778 – Nancy could not be located with certainty on censuses. A birth date estimate of about 1781 comes from researcher Dale Patterson, and it is not known on what that birthdate is based. My opinion is that she was probably born earlier. Nancy is not accounted for in Archibald's 1800 household; she has probably married. Per McIntire's Journal she m. James Meller [*sic*] and had son James. **For more information on Nancy, see Chapter VIII of this paper.**
- IX. MARY PATTERSON** b. abt. 1778 (*per gravestone inscription*). Per McIntire's Journal, Mary married "Shadrick" [Shadrack] Stephens and had children John, Alexander, Thomas, William, Jane, Margaret, Ann, Nancy & Mary. **For more information on Mary, see Chapter IX of this paper.**
- X. JOSEPH PATTERSON** b. 1779 – *assuming* Archibald's son Joseph is Yvonne (Patterson) Watkin's ancestor. **For more information on Joseph, see Chapter X of this paper.**
- XI. SAMUEL PATTERSON** b. 1780 - This birth date agrees with censuses and info in a local history. Per McIntire's Journal he m. Mary Evans and had children William, John, Thomas, Robert, Alexander, Margaret, Elizabeth and Nancy. **For more information on Samuel, see Chapter XI of this paper.**
- XII. MARGARET PATTERSON** b. about 1785 – The 1850 census gives her age as 65. The 1820 census shows her born 1775-1794; the 1830 & 1840 censuses show her born 1780-1790. Per McIntire's Journal she m. John Beringer and had children George, John, Thomas, David, Ann, Mary and Catherine. Robert Weir wrote a letter 18 Aug 1815 stating that his sister Ann (Anna) was "well at present and living with her daughter [emphasis mine] Margaret." If Margaret's age is correctly recorded on the 1850 census, then she was born when her mother Anna was 47-48 years old. **For more information on Margaret, see Chapter XII of this paper.**

CHAPTER II
ROBERT, son of Archibald

I conjecture that Robert was born 1759-1760 and was Archibald's first-born son.

McIntire's Journal gives no information about Archibald's son, Robert, other than his name. I *conjecture* that Robert is Archibald's oldest son for a couple of pretty flimsy reasons:

Placing Robert as the first-born son would preserve the Scotch-Irish naming pattern. This naming pattern has the first-born son named after the father's father; the second-born son after the mother's father; the third-born son after the father; the fourth-born son after a brother of the father (usually the oldest brother); the fifth-born son after a brother of the mother (usually the oldest brother), etc. Of course this naming pattern was not always strictly followed. Sometimes a child was named after a close friend, or the minister of the church the family attended, or a good neighbor. Still, in my investigations of many Scotch-Irish Patterson lines I have seen this naming pattern followed more often than not.

Let me explain how the Scotch-Irish naming pattern would be preserved if Robert were the first-born son. It's rather complicated, so bear with me.

First and foremost, remember the proof given in Chapter I about the estimated birth date for Archibald's wife, Anna Weir. She was born 1737-1738, and would probably have given birth to her first child at about age 22 (1759-1760).

Archibald and Anna had seven sons, according to McIntire's journal: William, Thomas, Samuel, John, Robert, Alexander and Joseph. (I conjecture that Archibald also had a third-born son named Archibald, named after himself, and that perhaps this son Archibald died young. But that's the last you'll hear of any conjecture about a son named Archibald!)

We have found records allowing us to estimate birth dates for four of these sons: Thomas born 1765-1769, William born 1770-1774, Joseph born 1779, and Samuel born 1780. I don't believe any of these four sons could have been Anna's first-born, as they were born when she was in her late twenties to early forties. It is more likely that her first-born son was born when she was in her young twenties.

That leaves just John, Robert and Alexander as candidates for the first-born son.

I believe Alexander was the second-born son, because I conjecture that Alexander was the name of Anna's father. This conjecture is based on the fact that Anna's brother, Robert Weir, named his first son Alexander. So if Alexander were Archibald and Anna's second-born son, Alexander would have been born, say, 1761-1763.

So now we have just two candidates for the first-born son: John and Robert.

I *conjecture* that son John was born about 1770-1773. For a lengthy discussion of that estimated birth date for son John, see Chapter V. Anna would have been age 32-35 when John was born (per my conjectured birth date for John)—so John would not likely be the first-born son.

That leaves Robert.

I think it important to *try* to determine the name of Archibald's first-born son because, per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, that would be the name of Archibald's father.

No records whatsoever found to date involve a Robert Patterson who can be said with certainty to be Archibald's son, Robert. No Robert Patterson is found as head of household on censuses, or on tax lists, in Huntingdon County, where Archibald is found in 1790 and 1800. Nor is a Robert Patterson listed on the tax lists of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA, where Archibald eventually settled. However, if Robert were the first-born son, born as early as 1759-1760, then he would have been old enough to head "west" (perhaps to Kentucky and/or Ohio) prior to the Pennsylvania records on which Archibald is found.

CHAPTER III
ALEXANDER, son of Archibald

I *conjecture* that Alexander was Archibald's second-born son, **born 1761-1763, probably in Ireland**. See the previous chapter for the reasoning behind Alexander's estimated birth date.

McIntire's journal gives us no information about Alexander, other than his name.

On 9 May 1794, Alexander—along with his brothers Thomas and John, and with his uncle Robert Weir and his cousin Alexander Weir—received a warrant to survey 400 acres in present-day Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA (*Westmoreland County Warrant #213, recorded in Survey Book C171, p. 234*).¹¹ Alexander did not receive title (patent) to this land; patent for this land was granted 3 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller (*recorded in Patent Book P26, p. 275*).

Alexr. "Petterson" is found in Wheatfield on the 1798 Pennsylvania Direct Tax (a/k/a "Glass Tax"), listed immediately after Thomas "Petterson" (undoubtedly his brother).¹² Listed on the next page of the Wheatfield list is Thomas "Patterson" and William "Patterson." William Patterson is most probably Alexander's brother, but this Thomas Patterson is perplexing. Perhaps he is the same person as Thomas "Petterson," and has been listed twice because he had interest in two parcels of land? The only one of these four listed with a "dwellinghouse" of a "value not exceeding 100 Dollars" is Thomas "Patterson," listed with a 20' x 18' log cabin.

This 1798 tax list is the last record found that definitely pertains to Archibald's son Alexander. Alexander is not found on censuses as head of household in Westmoreland Co., PA in 1800, nor in Indiana County, PA in subsequent years.

So the last record found, definitely pertaining to Archibald's son Alexander, is dated 1798.

Where was Alexander after 1798? As of this writing, we have not a clue.

IMPORTANT NOTE: In a previous version of this paper (dated 2010) I conjectured that the Alexander and John Patterson listed in 1800 as heads of household in the part of Westmoreland County that became Conemaugh Twp., Indiana County were sons of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson. Fortunately, I presented this relationship as conjecture, because I've since learned that this cannot be the case. I found a proven living male Patterson descendant of these Conemaugh Pattersons and talked him into Y-DNA testing. These test results indicate that John and Alexander Patterson of Conemaugh were NOT related to Archibald Patterson. Readers interested in learning more of these Conemaugh Pattersons can contact researcher Don Patterson dpatterson@moscow.com.

¹¹ Note that Indiana County was formed from Westmoreland in 1803, so at the time of the land was surveyed for Alexander it was in Westmoreland County.

¹² "Pennsylvania, U.S. Direct Tax" database at ancestry.com, p. 332 of 516 (accessed 14 Aug 2015).

CHAPTER IV
THOMAS, son of Archibald

As explained previously in this paper, I'm *conjecturing* that Robert was the first-born son, and Alexander the second-born. And I'm *positing* that Archibald had a third-born son named Archibald, who perhaps died young. The fourth-born son—according to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern—would be named after Archibald's oldest brother. McIntire tells us in his journal that Archibald had a brother named Thomas who "lived in Huntingdon Pa." This is one of the reasons why Thomas is placed here as born after Robert and Alexander—possibly the 4th-born son, named after Archibald's brother Thomas.

As noted above, McIntire also stated that Archibald had a brother named Robert. So why couldn't Archibald's son Robert be his fourth-born son? The answer is that since Anna (Weir) Patterson was born 1737-1738, she was surely giving birth by 1759/early 1760's. We know Thomas was born 1765-1769 (see further), and that is a bit too late to be the birth date of Anna's first-born son. (Anna would have been age 27-31.) Therefore Archibald's son, Robert, about whom we know nothing, is posited to be Archibald's first-born son and Thomas is posited to be the fourth-born son.

The first record we have for Thomas is the 1790 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA tax list,¹³ on which he appears as a "single freeman." Besides his father, Archibald, Thomas is the only Patterson listed in Dublin Twp. in 1790. Because men had to be at least 21 years of age to be listed (generally speaking), we therefore can surmise that Thomas was born 1769 or earlier. Censuses (see below) allow us to estimate his birth date as 1765-1774. The census info, coupled with the tax list info, allows us to state with some certainty that **Thomas was born 1765-1769, possibly in Ireland.**

As of this writing (8/14/15) 63 ancestry.com trees list Thomas, son of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson. All but two of them list Thomas with a birth date of 1777 or 1778. Many list him as born in North Carolina! None of the trees showing this 1777-1778 birth date contain any documentation. The two trees that give an earlier birth date (1765-1774) cite an earlier version (2010) of this paper in which I estimated Thomas' birth date as 1765-1774, based only on census information, and not considering the fact that Thomas was listed on a 1790 tax list and was therefore at least age 21 in 1790 (so born 1769 or earlier).

Since Thomas was listed on the 1790 Dublin Twp. tax list—making him born no later than 1769—then Thomas must be the 2nd male over the age of 16 in Archibald's 1790 Dublin Twp. household (Archibald himself being the other). That means that two of Archibald's sons are not accounted for in his 1790 household and those two missing sons are perhaps the two oldest sons (Robert and Alexander, the way I'm figuring things).

On the 1791 Dublin Twp. tax list, Thomas is again listed as a freeman. In 1792 Thomas is listed, and next to his name the assessor has written, "Escaped." (This, in the terminology of the time, means he re-located—not that he was a fugitive from justice.)

Thomas is not found on subsequent Huntingdon Co. tax lists, though his father, Archibald, continues to be listed through 1803. It is probable that **Thomas left**

¹³ FHL film #1148579, "Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania Tax Assessment Records" (microfilm of the original tax books).

Huntingdon County 1792-1794¹⁴ for **Wheatfield Twp., Indiana County** (which, prior to 1803, was part of Westmoreland County).

On 9 May **1794** Thomas received a warrant to survey 400 acres in present-day Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*Westmoreland Co. Warrant #209, recorded in Survey Book C171, p. 233*). On this same date John Patterson and Alexander Patterson (most probably Thomas' brothers) also received warrants to survey, as did Robert Weir (his mother's brother) and Alexander Weir (Robert Weir's son). Robert Weir's survey shows that his tract adjoined Thomas' tract.¹⁵ Censuses tell us that Thomas settled in Wheatfield Twp., and lived there all his life. However, Thomas did not obtain title to the 400 acres of the 1794 warrant. Patent for this land was granted 3 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller (*recorded in Patent Book P26, p. 247*).

Thomas "Petterson" is found in Wheatfield on the **1798** Pennsylvania Direct Tax (a/ka/ "Glass Tax"), listed immediately after his brother Alexander "Petterson."¹⁶ Thomas may have been listed twice; on the following page for Wheatfield a Thomas "Patterson" and a William "Patterson" are listed. Of these four, only Thomas "Patterson" is listed with a "dwellinghouse." It is recorded that Thomas had a log cabin, the dimensions of which were 20' x 18'.

According to a deed abstract found at <http://jacobstrongfamily.org/histories/James%20Strong%20life%20sketch.php> (accessed 15 Aug 2015), on 29 Dec **1803** Thomas Patterson sold 100 acres of his 400-acre tract to James Strong. Both men are described as "of Wheatfield Township." Thomas and his wife Jane "appeared before Joseph McCartney, township and county aforesaid, and acknowledged this to be their word and deed."

Thomas heads a household in Wheatfield on the 1800-1820 censuses. Indiana County Orphans' Court records (see further) tell us that **Thomas died sometime in 1827**, in Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA.

After he died, his widow Jane heads the Wheatfield household on the censuses through 1850.

1798 Glass Tax, Wheatfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA

Thomas "Petterson" (listed next to Alex. "Petterson") – no dwelling house

1800 Wheatfield, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 6 of 9)

Thos. Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1755-1774]	Thomas b. 1765-1769, s/o Archibald
1 male	0-10	[1790-1800]	1st-born son Alexander b. abt. 1798
1 fem	0-10	[1790-1800]	1st-born dau Mary b. abt. 1800
1 fem	16-26	[1774-1784]	Wife Jane b. abt. 1782

¹⁴ Robert Weir wrote a letter dated 15 Apr 1820 to his son Alexander in Kentucky, saying that Thomas left in 1794: "Thomas Patterson...went down [to Indiana Co., presumably] in the year 1794, the time McCartney surveyed for me in Brush Valley." See the chapter, "Robert Weir's Letters" to read the entire letter.

¹⁵ Robert Weir's warrant #258 was recorded in Survey Book D2, p. 249. The survey map of his tract describes the land as "adjoining Thomas Pattersons in the County of Westmoreland...."

¹⁶ "Pennsylvania, U.S. Direct Tax" database at ancestry.com, p. 332 of 516 (accessed 14 Aug 2015).

1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 4 of 5)**Thos. Paterson**

1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>Thomas b. 1765-1769, s/o Archibald</i>
1 male	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Son Robert or Thomas (1 son is missing—error?)</i>
1 male	10-16	[1794-1800]	<i>1st-born son Alexander b. perhaps abt. 1800</i>
5 fems	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Daus Mary, Anne, Nancy, Margaret & Jane</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>Wife Jane b. abt. 1782</i>

Note: Thomas is on p. 4, but his father, brother William & brother Samuel are on p. 1.)

1820 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 7)**Thomas Patterson**

1 male	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>Thomas b. 1765-1769, son of Archibald</i>
3 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Sons John (1812), Archibald (1813) & James (1815-16)</i>
3 males	18-26	[1794-1802]	<i>Sons Alexander (1798), Robert (1801) & Thomas (1802)</i>
1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Unidentified (Farm help? Brother? Bro-in-law)</i>
2 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Daus Jane (1810) & Elizabeth (1812)</i>
2 fems	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Daus Nancy (1804-1806) & Margaret (1804-1806)</i>
2 fems	16-26	[1794-1804]	<i>Daus Mary (1800) & Ann (1804)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Wife Jane b. abt. 1782</i>

Thomas died by Sept 1827 (Orphans Court records).

1830 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 23 of 36)**Jane Patterson**

1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Thomas' widow, Jane [age understated]</i>
1 male	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>Son James (1815-1816)</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Son Archibald (1813)</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Dau Elizabeth (1812)</i>

Note: Living directly next to widow Jane in 1830 was Alexander Patterson, age 30-40 (so b. 1790-1800). Alexander must be her oldest son, for the 1850 census shows him b. 1798.

1840 Census – Cannot find Jane as head of household in Wheatfield. (Nor can I find in Wheatfield in 1850 her daughter, Mary, who married John Griffith. Did the census-taker miss them? They are all in Wheatfield in 1830 & 1850, but can't be found in 1840.

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 57)**Jane Patterson** 68 [1782] PA

Note: The previous household is headed by John Griffith, said (by researcher Dale Patterson) to have married Mary Patterson, dau of Thomas & Jane Patterson of Wheatfield.

Thomas' 1800 Wheatfield household shows that he has a wife, a daughter and a son living with him. This indicates that **Thomas married probably about 1796**. William McIntire does not name Thomas' wife in his Journal. Orphans Court records tell us that **Thomas married a woman named Jane (maiden name unknown at this time)**. The 1850 census shows that **Jane was born about 1782 in PA**.

Orphans Court records tell us that **Thomas died by 26 Sept 1827**, leaving widow Jane and nine children.¹⁷ **At this time it is not known where Thomas is buried.**

The following twelve children of Thomas were listed in McIntire's Journal—six sons and six daughters: John, Alexander, Archibald, James, Thomas and Robert; and

¹⁷ In the September 1827 Term of the Court (*Orphans Court Book 1, p. 312*) Jane Patterson appeared. It is stated in this record that she was the "widow of Thomas Patterson" and that "her late husband died Intestate leaving nine children." Jane petitioned to have the Court appoint a guardian for her sons Archibald and James. The clerk records that on 26 Sept 1827 Archibald Matthews was appointed guardian of both sons.

Nancy, Margaret, Jane, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne. As will be demonstrated further, McIntire did NOT list these children in their birth order.

When widow Jane appeared in Court in 1827, she stated that when Thomas died she was left with “nine children two of which are minors above [should be “*under*”]¹⁸ the age of fourteen years (Viz) Archibald and James...” Nine children? But McIntire lists twelve! The explanation for this discrepancy is probably that Jane’s three oldest children were out of her household by 1827. Jane probably started giving birth to her children about 1798 (see censuses below), so it is probable that by 1827 her oldest three children had households of their own.

In the March Term of 1828, four of Jane’s children appeared in Court, requesting that guardians be appointed. These children—Jane, John, Elizabeth and Archibald—had to be *over* the age of fourteen years or, according to the law at that time, they would not have been able to appear in Court as petitioners.¹⁹

These Court records allow us to pinpoint son Archibald’s birth date with accuracy. Since Archibald was under the age of 14 in Sept 1827, but over the age of 14 in Mar 1828, then he turned 14 between Sept 1827 and Mar 1828. Thus son Archibald was born 1813-1814. And thus Archibald would not have been the first-born son, as we might expect, considering the Scotch-Irish naming pattern. He would have been one of the later-born children of Thomas and Jane.

Thomas and Jane’s first-born son (at least, the first son to survive to adulthood) must be Alexander, whose Wheatfield household is listed directly next to widow Jane’s in 1830. The 1850 census shows Alexander’s age as 52, making Alexander born about 1798. Thus he would be the one and only young male in Thomas’ 1800 household. Thus he would be Thomas’ oldest son.

Regarding the birth dates of Thomas’ other children:

Daughter Mary is said by researcher Dale Patterson to have married John Griffith. No marriage record is cited, so may be an assumption on researcher Dale Patterson’s part. If so, however, it is a perfectly logical assumption. In 1850 John Griffith is listed on the census with a wife named Mary (age 50, so born about 1800), and his household is listed directly next to widow Jane’s household. So let us claim Mary, wife of John Griffith, as Thomas and Jane’s daughter, and let us suppose, then, that Mary was born about 1800. Thus the one and only young female in Thomas’ 1800 household is probably Mary, making her the oldest daughter.

Did Thomas and Jane follow the Scotch-Irish naming pattern and name their second daughter Anne, after Anna (Weir) Patterson, Thomas’ mother? Daughter Anne was not mentioned in either of the Orphans Court records, suggesting that by 1827 she

¹⁸ At the end of this record the clerk writes: “The Court appoints Archd. Matthews guardian until the children arive [sic] at the age of fourteen years [emphasis mine],” The law at that time allowed minors above the age of fourteen to request their own guardians. Since the Court was appointing a guardian for Archibald and James, they must have been under the age of fourteen in Sept 1827; and thus the Clerk erred when first writing that Archibald and James were “above the age of fourteen years.”

¹⁹ In the March 1828 Term (*Orphans Court Book 1, p. 330*) the petitioners are Jane, John, Elizabeth & Archibald Patterson. It is not their mother who is petitioning, as was the case in the Sept 1827 Court appearance. Thus we know that in 1828 Jane, John, Elizabeth and Archibald are above the age of fourteen. Note that James is not one of the petitioners. In 1827 James was under the age of 14 and in 1828 he is still under the age of 14. Archibald chooses Robert Brandon as guardian. John chooses Nathaniel [Bryce?]. Jane and Elizabeth both choose Archibald Matthews.

was out of the household and/or was over the age of 21 and needed no guardian appointed. As we have no other clues for honing in on a birth date for Anne, let us suppose, then, that Anne was the second-born daughter, making her one of the 5 females age 0-10 in Thomas' 1810 household, and making Ann born 1800-1810—let's say about 1804, to avoid conflicting with estimated birth dates of her brothers Robert & Thomas—see below—and to make it possible for her to be 1 of the 2 females age 10-16 (born 1804-1810) in Thomas' 1820 household. (The other female age 10-16 would be Nancy or Margaret, as sister Mary, being the oldest, is the female age 16-26.)

At this point in figuring-out the birth order of Thomas and Jane's children, we can state with certainty that *William McIntire did not list these children in the order they were born.*

We have conjectured so far about birth dates for only four of Thomas' children: Archibald, Alexander, Mary and Ann. What about the other eight? We turn again to the Orphans Court records for clues.

We learn from the 1827 Orphans Court records that James was not yet 14 years old. Thus we know that James was born after 1813. On 27 Dec 1831 James appeared in Court stating that he was above fourteen years, so we can compute that James was born no later than 1817. In 1827 Archibald Matthews was appointed guardian of James and his brother Archibald. In 1828 Archibald, now over the age of fourteen, appeared in Court requesting a different guardian—Robert Brandon. James was not one of the petitioners for a guardian in 1828. This was undoubtedly because in 1828 James was still under the age of fourteen. We can suppose, then, that James was born 1814-1817, and was one of the 3 males age 0-10 (born 1810-1820) in Thomas' 1820 household.

As for son John, he was one of the petitioners in 1828, so we know by 1828 he was over the age of 14 years (born 1814 or earlier). Since we have a fairly firm birth date of 1813-1814 for John's brother, Archibald, we might suppose that John was Archibald's next-older brother. So John would have been born, say 1811-1812.

It has been posited that Alexander was the oldest son, and we have come up with approximate birth dates for Archibald, James and John. Two sons remain for whom we have not assigned an approximate birth date: Thomas and Robert.

When Thomas Sr. died (sometime prior to Sept 1827), Jane had nine children living at home. Alexander, Mary and Anne were not likely among these nine, because by then they were about ages 29, 27 and 23, respectively, and likely out of the household. Thus Thomas and Robert were probably among the nine children still living with their mother in 1827. However, neither Thomas nor Robert petitioned the Court for a guardian in 1828, suggesting that they were (1) younger than Alexander, but (2) older than Archibald, James and John. This makes Thomas *or* Robert the male age 0-10 (born 1800-1810) in Thomas' 1810 household; and this makes Thomas *and* Robert 2 of the 3 males age 18-26 (born 1794-1802) in Thomas' 1820 household (Alexander was the 3rd).

Combining Orphans Court information with the info in the 1810 and 1820 censuses, we conclude that Thomas and Robert were born 1801-1802. (Alexander was born 1798, and Mary was born 1800). For the heck of it, just to preserve the Scotch-Irish naming pattern that has the third son named after the father, let's say Thomas was the third son. He would therefore be younger than Robert. In that case, Robert was born about 1801 and Thomas was born about 1802.

Four children left to go: daughters Nancy, Margaret, Jane and Elizabeth.

Jane and Elizabeth petitioned for a guardian in 1828, so are likely younger than Nancy and Margaret, who had both probably married and left the household by 1828—thus needing no guardian assigned. In that case, Jane and Elizabeth would be the 2 young females age 0-10 (born 1810-1820) in Thomas' 1820 household, and Nancy and Margaret would be the 2 females age 10-16 (born 1804-1810) in Thomas' 1820 household. So we can guess that Nancy and Margaret were born 1804-1806 and Jane and Elizabeth were born 1810-1812 (since it is supposed that they were older than their brother Archibald, born 1813).

Here are the twelve children of Thomas and Jane Patterson named in McIntire's Journal—now listed in what *CONJECTURE* is their birth order:

- I. **Alexander Patterson** b. abt. 1798
- II. **Mary Patterson** b. abt. 1800
- III. **Robert Patterson** b. abt. 1801
- IV. **Thomas Patterson** b. abt. 1802
- V. **Anne Patterson** b. abt. 1804
- VI. **Nancy Patterson** b. 1804-1806
- VII. **Margaret Patterson** b. 1804-1806
- VIII. **Jane Patterson** b. abt. 1810
- IX. **John Patterson** b. abt. 1811
- X. **Elizabeth Patterson** b. abt. 1812
- XI. **Archibald Patterson** b. abt. 1813
- XII. **James Patterson** b. abt. 1815

All info found about these twelve children is included below:

- I. **ALEXANDER PATTERSON b. about 1798** (when his mother was only about sixteen years old); **d. ____** [possibly 1858 in Scott Co., IA—see further]; between 1820-1824 Alexander **m. Jane ____** [Fleming?—see conjecture further]. Alexander is not found on censuses after 1850, nor is his wife. No Indiana Co. probate records were found for this Alexander.²⁰ Alexander's wife Jane possibly died 1850-1856, after which it is posited here that Alexander moved to Iowa with his son Samuel (see conjecture in Samuel's section further). Per undocumented info posted on findagrave 8/31/13 by "Coletraine1988" (accessed 18 Oct 2015) Alexander died 28 June 1858 in Scott Co., IA and was buried in Blue Grass Cemetery, Blue Grass, Scott Co., IA. This info states that the Alexander Patterson buried in Blue Grass Cemetery was born "unknown, in Pennsylvania"; d. 28 June 1858 in Scott Co., IA; "married Jane Fleming b. abt. 1799 in Somerset County, PA. She died between 1850 and 1856." Children of this Alexander buried in Blue Grass Cemetery are listed as (no documentation): Ann b. 1824 (m. John King), Mary b. 1830 (m. James Campbell), Harriet b. 1831 (m. Elias Ellenery), Pamela 1832-1852 (m. Samuel Sellers) and Samuel F. (1838-1909). ALL of this

²⁰ Only two Alexander Pattersons are listed in the Indiana County Probate Index. An Alexander of Conemaugh Twp. died 1832 (Letters of Administration in Will Book 1, p. 233); and an Alexander of Pine Twp. died 1849 (Letters of Administration in Will Book 1, p. 681). Neither can be the Alexander who concerns us here.

undocumented info is consistent with what is known about Archibald's son Alexander—so is likely true.

1810, 1820 & 1830 Censuses – Alexander is in his father's/widowed mother's Wheatfield household.

1830 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 21 of 36)

Alexander Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1790-1800]	<i>Alexander b. 1798</i>
1 male	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Son #1 b. 1825-1830</i>
2 fems	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Daus #3 (Mary b. 1828) & #4 b. 1825-1830 (d. bef. 1840?)</i>
2 fems	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>Dau #1 Ann b. 1824 & Dau #2 b. 1820-1825</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1790-1800]	<i>Wife Jane b. 1799</i>

1840 Wheatfield, Indianan Co., PA (p. 15 of 19)

Alexr. Patterson

1 male	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Alexander b. 1798</i>
2 males	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Son #2 b. 1835-1838 & Son #3, Samuel b. 1839</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Son #1 b. 1825-1830</i>
2 fems	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Dau #5 Pamillia b. 1832 & dau #6 Harriet b. abt. 1832</i>
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Dau #3 Mary b. 1828</i>
2 fems	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Daus #1 & #2 b. 1820-1825 (1 is Ann b. 1824)</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>Wife Jane b. 1799</i>

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 57)

Alexander Patterson	52 [1798] PA	laborer
Jane “	51 [1799] PA	
Harriet “	18 [1832] PA	
Samuel “	11 [1839] PA	
James Campbell	23 [1827] Ireland	laborer
Mary “	21 [1829] PA	

Note: The next household is headed by Samuel Sellers, alleged husband of Alexander's daughter, Pamela.

Wife Jane possibly died in Indiana Co., PA 1850-1856.

Alexander possibly moved to Iowa with son Samuel in 1856, and died 1858 in Scott Co., IA.

Censuses show that Alexander had 9 children—3 sons and six daughters. Censuses tell us the names of only two of these nine children: Harriet and Samuel. Because the undocumented findagrave info discussed above is so plausible, in the following list of children I am including conjecture based on this undocumented findagrave info.

Alexander & Jane (Fleming?) Patterson had children:

A. Dau #1 b. 1820-1825 (*1830 & 1840 censuses*). **Conjecture:** This is **Ann Patterson b. 1824; d. ___** (*sometime after 1880, per censuses*); **m. John King;** probably married about 1854, based on 1855 birth of son Alexander. Per “Iowa Deaths and burials 1850-1990” index at familysearch.org (accessed 18 Oct 2015) John King was b. 1828 in PA; d. 20 Mar 1908 in Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA, age 80; he was b. in PA; at time of death he was retired and was widowed. His parents' names: Jas. King & Mary Southers.

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Ann is accounted for in her father’s Wheatfield household.

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 47)

John Griffith	50	[1800]	PA	farmer
Mary “	50	[1800]	PA	[Mary is Ann Patterson’s aunt.]
Thomas “	20	[1830]	PA	
John “	18	[1832]	PA	
Amanda “	13	[1837]	PA	
Priscilla “	11	[1839]	PA	
Ann Patterson	26	[1824]	PA	

In 1850, a John King (age 26, laborer, apparently unmarried) was living in the household of William May in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA. Ann and John King probably married about 1854 (based on birth date of son Alexander, in 1855). It is said that Alexander Sr. and his son Samuel left Pennsylvania for Iowa about 1856, and it appears that Ann and her husband John King accompanied them:

1860 Buffalo, Scott Co., IA 17 July 1860 (p. 23 of 29)

John King	29	[1831]	PA	laborer
Ann “	31	[1829]	PA	
Alex. P. “	5	[1855]	PA	
Josephine “	3	[1857]	IA	

NOTE: The previous household is headed by James Campbell, with wife Mary. (Mary is allegedly the sister of Ann who married John King.)

1870 P.O. Davenport, Buffalo Twp. Scott Co., IA 30 Aug 1870 (pp. 4-5 of 37)

John King	43	[1827]	PA	laborer
Ann “	47	[1823]	PA	keeping house
Alexander “	14	[1856]	PA	
Josephine “	12	[1858]	IA	
Mary “	9	[1861]	IA	
Amos “	8	[1862]	IA	
James “	4	[1866]	IA	

Note: Mary’s alleged brother, Samuel, allegedly d. 1909 in Montgomery Co, IA.

1880 Lincoln, Montgomery Co., IA 17 June 1880 (p. 2 of 18)

John King	52	[1828]	PA PA	Germany farmer
Ann “, wife	57	[1823]	PA PA PA	keeping house
Alexander “, son	24	[1856]	PA PA PA	single farmer
[James?] “ son	14	[1866]	IA PA PA	single farmer

1900 Census – Cannot locate John King or Anna on this census.

A John King (no birth or death date) is buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA per undocumented info posted on findagrave 8/5/15 by Rita Osborne (accessed 18 Oct 2015). Red Oak is where Samuel F. Patterson is buried (see below). No Ann Patterson is listed as buried in this cemetery, however.

Per the above censuses, John & Ann (Patterson) King had 5 children:

1. Alexander P. King b. 1855-1856 in PA (*censuses*); no further info.

2. **Josephine King** b. 1857-1858 in IA (*censuses*); no further info.
3. **Mary King** b. abt. 1861 (*1870 census*); no further info.
4. **Amos King** b. abt. 1862 (*1870 census*); no further info.
5. **James Clarence King b. abt. 1866** (*1870 & 1880 censuses*). Per “Iowa County Marriages 1838-1934” index at familysearch.org (accessed 18 Oct 2015) James C. King **m. Effie Liddick** 6 Jan 1887 in Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA. Per this record James was age 21 (so b. abt. 1866) & he was b. in Iowa; Effie was age 18 (so b. abt. 1869) & she was born in PA; James’ parents were listed as John King & Anna Patterson. Effie’s parents were listed as Geo. & Eva (Anderson) Liddick. Per undocumented info posted on findagrave 12/3/10 by Melissa Hillstrom, who appears to be a descendant (accessed 19 Oct 2015) Effie Mae Liddick was b. 25 Sept 1871 in Dauphin Co., PA, dau of George Washington & Frances Permelia (Anderson) Liddick; she d. 6 Jan 1957 in Davenport, Scott Co., IA; burial place unknown. Per “Iowa Deaths and Burials 1850-1990” index at familysearch.org (accessed 18 Oct 2015) James Clarence king **d. 18 June 1923** in Davenport, Scott Co., IA. Per this index he was age 57 (so b. abt. 1866); he was born in “Blue Grass, Iowa” [Scott Co., IA]; his occupation was brick layer; his widow’s name was Effie “Littig.”

1900 Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA 4 June 1900 (p. 3 of 22)

James C. King	34 b. Jan 1866 IA PA PA	m. 13 yrs [1887]	day laborer
Effie M. “, wife	28 b. Sept 1871 PA PA PA	m. 13 yrs	6 children, 4 living
Clarance G. ., son	12 b. Feb 1888 IA IA PA	[His name is Clarence George]	
[Ednie?] M. “, dau	8 b. Apr 1892 IA IA PA		
John F. “, son	3 b. July 1896 KA IA PA		
Walter E. “, son	1 b. Mar 1899 IA IA PA		

1910 Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA 11 May 1910 (p. 22 of 35)

J.C. King	43 [1867] IA PA Unknown	m. 23 yrs [1887]	laborer
Effie “, wife	38 [1872] PA PA PA		
John “, son	13 [1897] KA IA PA		
Walter “, son	11 [1899] IA IA PA		
Lillie “, dau	7 [1903] IA IA PA		
Leonard “, son	5 [1905] IA IA PA		

1920 Davenport, Scott Co., IA 6-7 Jan 1920 (p. 12 of 28)

George C. [Clarence] King	31 [1889] IA IA PA	laborer
Freda “, wife	36 [1894] IA	Denmark Germany
Harrold “, son	16 [1904] NE IA IA	
Ray “, son	9 [1911] NE IA IA	
Helen “, dau	6 [1914] IA IA IA	
James C. King, father	52 [1868] IA PA PA	bricklayer
Effie “, mother	48 [1872] PA PA PA	
Walter “, brother	20 [1900] IA IA PA	laborer
Lillian “, sister	18 [1902] IA IA PA	telephone operator
Leonard “, brother	17 [1903] IA IA PA	apprentice, bakery

James Clarence King died 1923 in Davenport, IA.

Widow Effie went to live with her married daughter, Lillian:

1930 Davenport, Scott Co., IA 12 Apr 1930 (p. 20 of 41)

Walter G. Leyerly	32 [1898]	IL IL IL	post office accountant
Lillian [D.?] “, wife	27 [1903]	IA IA PA	
Lillian I. [Irene] dau	8 [1922]	IA IL IA	
Effie M. King, moth-law	58 [1872]	PA PA PA	

In 1940, widow Effie is still living with daughter Lillian (now with a different husband):

1940 Davenport, Scott Co., IA 4 Apr 1940 (p. 6 of 38)

Louis Bardess	52 [1882]	Greece	lived same place 1935	fruit peddler
Lillian “, wife	38 [1902]	IA	“	machine operator, mens tailoring
Effie King, moth-law	68 [1872]	PA	widow	“
Irene Leyerly, step-dau	18 [1922]	IA	“	

Effie died 1957 in Davenport, IA.

Per censuses, James Clarence & Effie (Liddick) King had 6 children:

- a. **George Clarence King** b. 17 Feb 1888 in Red Oak, IA (*WWI Draft Registration*); at time of registration (5 June 1917) he was married with 2 children.
- b. **[Ednie? Edna?] King** b. Apr 1892 in IA (*1900 census*)
- c. **John F. King** b. July 1896 in IA (*1900 census*)
- d. **Walter E. King** b. Mar 1899 in IA (*1900 census*)
- e. **Lillian King** b. 1902-1903 (*1910 & 1920 censuses*); m. 1st Walter G. Leyerly; m. 2nd Louis Bardess
- f. **Leonard King** b. abt. 1902 (*1910 & 1920 censuses*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 6 children.)

Continuing with the children of Alexander & Jane (Fleming?) Patterson:

- B. **Dau #2 Patterson** – Name unknown – b. 1820-1825 (*1830 & 1840 censuses*).
- C. **Son #1 Patterson** – Name unknown – b. 1825-1830 (*1830 & 1840 censuses*).
- D. **Dau #3** b. 1825-1830 (*1830 & 1840 censuses*). **Conjecture:** This is **Mary Patterson who married James Campbell**. Mary was b. **June 1828** (*1900 census*); d. ____ (after 1900); m. **James Campbell**. James was b. abt. 1822 in Scotland (*censuses*) & he died 1800-1900, probably in Iowa.

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 57)

Alexander Patterson	52 [1798]	PA	laborer
Jane “	51 [1799]	PA	
Harriet “	18 [1832]	PA	
Samuel “	11 [1839]	PA	
James Campbell	22 [1828]	Ireland	laborer
Mary “	21 [1829]	PA	

1860 Buffalo, Scott Co., IA 17 July 1860 (p. 23 of 29)

James Campbell	35 [1825]	Scotland	laborer
-----------------------	-----------	----------	---------

Mary “	31 [1829] PA
Catherine J. “	6 [1854] PA
Oliver H. “	4 [1856] IA
Saml. E. “	1 [1859] IA

NOTE: The next household is headed by John King, with wife Ann. (Ann is allegedly the sister of Mary who married James Campbell.)

1870 Buffalo, Scott Co., IA 30 Aug 1870 (p. 4 of 37)

James Campbell	48 [1822] Scotland	farmer
Mary “	42 [1828] PA	
Catharine “	16 [1854] PA	
Oliver “	14 [1856] IA	
Samuel “	12 [1858] IA	
Robert “	10 [1860] IA	
Henry “	6 [1864] IA	
Frank “	2 [1868] IA	

1880 Green Castle, Marshall Co., IA 1 June 1880 (p. 7 of 20)

James Campbell	58 [1822] Scotland	Scotland	Scotland	farmer
Mary “, wife	52 [1828] PA	PA	PA	
Kate Revel, dau	26 [1854] PA	Scotland	PA	married “at home”
Oliver Campbell, son	24 [1856] IA	Scotland	PA	married works on farm
Samuel “, son	21 [1859] IA	Scotland	PA	single works on farm
Henry “, son	16 [1864] IA	Scotland	PA	single hired hand
[Where is son Frank?]				
Rose “, dau	8 [1872] IA	Scotland	PA	single at school
Paulina “, dau-in-law	28 [1852] PA	PA	PA	married at home [Oliver’s wife]
James Revel, nephew	1 [1879] IA	IA	IA	[should be “grandson”]

James died 1880-1900. In 1900 widow Mary was living in Missouri with son Frank:

1900 Golden City Twp., Barton Co., MO 18 June 1900 (p. 27 of 33)

Mary Campbell	71 b. June 1828 PA	PA	PA	widow	8 children, 2 living
Frank “, son	32 b. Jan 1868 IA	Scotland	PA	single	section hand

1910 Census – Cannot find Mary. Presumably, she has died.

Per censuses, James & Mary (Patterson) Campbell had 7 children:

1. **Catharine J. Campbell** b. abt. 1854 in PA (*censuses*)
2. **Oliver H. Campbell** b. abt. 1856 in IA (*censuses*)
3. **Samuel E. Campbell** b. 1858-1859 in IA (*censuses*)
4. **Robert Campbell** b. abt. 1860 in IA (*1870 census*)
5. **Henry Campbell** b. abt. 1864 in IA (*censuses*)
6. **Frank Campbell** b. Jan 1868 in IA (*1900 census*); still single in 1900
7. **Rose Campbell** b. abt. 1872 in IA (*1880 census*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of Alexander & Jane (Fleming?) Patterson:

- E. Dau #4 Patterson** – Name unknown - b. 1825-1830 (*1830 census*); d. young? (not in 1840 household).

F. Dau #5 b. 1830-1835 (*1840 census*) **Conjecture:** This is **Pamillia Patterson b. ___ Nov 1832; d. ___ Oct 1852** in Armagh, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Samuel Sellers.** Foregoing info is from Indiana Co., PA death record registered 8 Nov 1852 by Indiana Co. Registrar David [Peilor?] (kindly posted on findagrave 6/14/13 by Coletraine1988; accessed 18 Oct 2015). Per this record Pamillia was b. ___ Nov 1832 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA, daughter of Alexander Patterson; d. ___ Oct 1852, age 19 years, 11 months; buried in Armagh Old Presbyterian Cemetery; wife of Samuel Sellers; resided in Armagh, Indiana Co., PA. This original death record was kindly posted on findagrave 6/14/13 by Coletraine1988 (accessed 18 Oct 2015). **Note:** As of this writing (10/18/15) Pamillia's husband, Samuel Sellers, is not listed on findagrave as buried in Armagh Old Presbyterian Cemetery. (Nor is he listed on findagrave as buried anywhere else in Indiana Co., PA.)

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 57)

Samuel Sellers 23 [1827] PA laborer

Pamelia " 17 [1833] PA

Ann " 0 [1850]

Note: Samuel's household is listed directly after the household of Pamelia's father, Alexander.

Pamelia died 1852

Per the 1850 census above, Samuel & Pamelia (Patterson) Sellers had at least one child:

1. Ann Sellers b. 1850 (*1850 census*)

Continuing with the children of Alexander & Jane (Fleming?) Patterson:

G. Son #2 Patterson – Name unknown – b. 1835-1840 (*1840 census*).

H. Harriet Patterson (dau #6) b. abt. 1832 PA (*1850 census*); **m. Elias Ellenery** (*per undocumented findagrave info*).

1850 Census – Harriet is in her father's Wheatfield Twp. household.

1860 & subsequent Censuses – Cannot find Elias Ellenery or Harriet

After intensely searching censuses & after much "googling," I found only one reference to the strange surname "Ellenery": "Mrs. E. Ellenery" is mentioned in a notice of auction of storage goods in the 25 Apr 1895 issue of the *Indianapolis Journal*. But I found no "Ellenery" households in Indianapolis on the 1880 or 1900 census.

No further information.

I. Samuel [F.?] Patterson (son #3) b. abt. 1839 PA (*1850 census*).

IMPORTANT NOTE: At this point, the following info about Samuel and his descendants must be considered conjecture, as it is based on undocumented info posted on findagrave. Per undocumented info posted on findagrave 12/15/08 by “Deb” (accessed 17 Oct 2015), **Samuel F. Patterson** was **b. 19 Oct 1838** in PA; **d. 13 Mar 1909** in Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA; buried in Lowman Cemetery, Griswold, Cass Co., IA. “Youngest child of Alexander Patterson and Jane Fleming. Migrated to Iowa in 1856. **Married Elizabeth Wissemann** ²¹ 9 Feb 1858 in Scott Co., IA. Enlisted into the Union Army as a private for Co. C, 20th Iowa Infantry during the Civil War. He died of mouth cancer.” **Note:** Per “Iowa Deaths & Burials 1850-1990” index at familysearch (accessed 17 Oct 2015) Saml. F. Patterson b. 19 Oct 1838 in PA, d. 13 Mar 1909 in Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA; buried in Elliott, Montgomery Co., IA; at time of death he was widowed; father’s name: Alexander Patterson; mother’s name: Jane Fleming. In August 2015 Yvonne Watkin requested a copy of the death certificate of this Samuel Patterson who died 1909 in Montgomery Co., IA. Montgomery Counter Recorder Carleen Bruning notified Yvonne that she had to forward the request to the State Vital Records Office in Des Moines. The Vital Records Office denied Yvonne’s request and returned her check, stating that copies of death certificates could only be issued to persons who were “aunts, uncles or cousins not past twice removed.” In my opinion, Samuel who died 1909 in Iowa IS the son of Archibald’s son Alexander; and Alexander of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA *did* marry Jane Fleming. I think this because the findagrave info contains info such as “youngest child of Alexander Patterson and Jane Fleming”; and this info includes Samuel’s cause of death (“mouth cancer”)—suggesting that the person who posted this info was indeed looking at the death certificate.

1860 Blue Grass, Scott Co., IA 29 June 1860 (p. 8 of 26)

Samuel Patterson 21 [1839] PA [no occupation]
Elizabeth “ 21 [1839] Holstein [Germany]

Note: They are living in the household of John and Nancy (age 35; b. PA) Rager. Could Nancy be Samuel’s sister?

Note: Samuel’s sister Ann (married to John Griffith) is also living in Scott Co., IA.

1870 Montpelier, Muscatine Co., IA 22 Aug 1870 (p. 4 of 19)

Samuel Patterson 29 [1841—error] PA farmer
Elizabeth “ 28 [1842—error] Prussia keeping house
Charles F. “ 9 [1861] IA
Ellen B. “ 7 [1863] IA
Nancy M. “ 5 [1865] IA
Thomas E. “ 2 [1868] IA
Mary E. “ 5/12 [Mar 1870] IA

²¹ See daughter Lillian’s section, which includes a record stating that her parents were “Samuel F. Patterson and Elizabeth Wylie.”

1880 Montpelior Twp., Muscatine Co., IA 4-5 June 1880 (p. 5 of 13)

Samuel Patterson	42 [1838] PA PA PA	farmer "Esqr."
Elizabeth "", wife	42 [1838] Darmstadt Darmstadt Darmstadt [Germany]	
Frank "", son	19 [1861] IA PA Darmstadt [Germany]	single farm laborer
Ella "", dau	18 [1862] IA PA Darmstadt	single at home
Nannie "", dau	14 [1866] IA PA Darmstadt	single at home
Thomas "", son	11 [1869] IA PA Darmstadt	single farm laborer
May "", dau	10 [1870] IA PA Darmstadt	
John "", son	8 [1872] IA PA Darmstadt	
Lillie "", dau	1 [1879] IA PA Dsrmsstadt	
V. [Wiseman?] fath-law	83 [1797] Darmstadt Darmstadt Darmstadt	widower farmer

1900 Pleasant, Cass Co., IA 9 June 1900 (p. 21 of 34)

Sam F. Patterson	61 b. Oct 1838 PA PA PA	m. 43 yrs [1857] milk collector
Elizabeth "", wife	61 b. Sept 1838 Germany Germany German	9 children, [8?] living
Lilian "", dau	21 b. May 1879 IA PA Germany	single

Samuel died 1909.

Per censuses, Samuel F. & Elizabeth (Wissemann?)Patterson had 8 children. Info below comes from the undocumented findagrave info, unless otherwise stated.

1. Charles F. "Frank" Patterson b. abt 1861 in Iowa (*1870 & 1880 censuses*)

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Frank is in his father's Iowa household.

1900 & 1910 Censuses – Cannot find a Charles or Frank of the right age, born in Iowa, with father born in Pennsylvania & mother born in Germany.

No further info.

2. Ellen B. "Ella" Patterson b. 1862-1863 (*1870 & 1880 censuses*); d. 1909 (*findagrave info*). No further info.

3. Nancy M. "Nannie" Patterson b. 1865-1866 (*1870 & 1880 censuses*). No further info.

4. Thomas Ellsworth Patterson b. **Apr 1868** (*1900 census*); **d. 1937** in Boulder, Colorado; buried in Green Mountain Cemetery, Boulder, Boulder Co., CO (*photo of gravestone posted 11/24/13 by Meg Sinner; accessed 19 Oct 2015; shows inscription: "Thomas E. / Patterson / 1868 – 1937"*); **m. Jennie L. _____** about 1891 (*censuses*). **Jennie was b. Mar 1873** in Iowa (*1900 census*) & **she d. 15 Jan 1914** in Boulder, Colorado; buried in Green Mountain Cemetery with her husband (*photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 6/12/13 by "RetroDawn"; accessed 19 Oct 2015 shows inscription: "Jennie L. / Patterson / 1873 – 1914"; info posted on findagrave 6/6/05 by Eric Crow, accessed 19 Oct 2015, gives specific death date of 15 Jan 1914 (no documentation)*).

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Thomas is in his father’s Iowa household.

1900 Pleasant, Cass Co., IA 14 June 1900 (p. 26 of 34)

Thomas Patterson	32 b. Apr 1868 IA PA PA [error] m. 9 yrs farmer
Jennie “, wife	27 b. Mar 1873 IA IN OH m. 9 yrs 4 children, 3 living
Ina “, dau	8 b. Sept 1891 IA IA IA
Ray “, son	6 b. Nov 1893 IA IA IA
Laura “, dau	2 b. Aug 1897 IA IA IA

Between 1900-1910, Thomas and his family moved to Colorado:

1910 Boulder, Boulder Co., CO 20 Apr 1910 (p. 17 of 34)

Thomas E. Patterson	41 [1869] IA PA Germany 1 st marriage, m. 19 yrs miner
Jennie L. “, wife	37 [1873] IA IN OH m. 19 yrs [1891] 4 children, 3 living
Ray T. “, son	16 [1894] IA IA IA single
Lora E. “, dau	12 [1898] IA IA IA single

Thomas E. & Jennie L. (____) Patterson had 3 children:

- a. Ina Patterson b. Sept 1891** in Iowa (*1900 census*); **d. ____** (*after 31 July 1970, per brother Ray’s obit*); **m. ____ Baker &** was living in Boulder, Colorado as of 31 July 1970 (*brother Ray’s obit*). No further info.
- b. Ray T. Patterson b. 25 Nov 1893** in Elliott, Montgomery Co., IA; **d. 31 July 1970** in Dodge City, Ford Co., KA; buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Dodge City, Ford Co, KA; **m. Julia L. Batt** on 7 Nov 1922, at Fowler, Kansas; retired mail carrier. (*All info comes from his obit—see further.*) Julia’s obit, posted on findagrave 7/16/13 by Jean Hall (accessed 19 Oct 2015) shows that Julia was b. 25 Jan 1902 in Defiance, Defiance Co., OH daughter of Peter & Elizabeth (Boff) Batt; d. 26 Jan 1996; buried in Maple Grove Cemetery with her husband.

Ray’s obit (newspaper & date of publication not supplied):

“Ray T. Patterson, 76, died at St. Anthony Hospital, Dodge City after a long illness. Born at Elliott, Iowa, he married Julia L. Batt on Nov. 7, 1922 at Fowler, Ks. He was a retired mail carrier and had lived in Dodge City since 1928.

“He was a member of Sacred Heart Cathedral; Holy Name Society, American Legion.

“Survivors are widow; sons Robert and Donald of Guymon, Okla; Thomas of the home; daughters Margaret (Robert) Preisser of Wichita, Ks., Luella (Harold) Vogel, Dorothy (Marvin) Tully, Edna (Dale) Ricker all of Dodge City, KS, Rita (Frank) Horton of Tulsa, Ok and Carol (Don) Sharp of Japan; sister Ina Baker of Boulder, Colo; 26 grandchildren and two great-grandchildren.”

Julia’s obit (newspaper & date of publication not supplied)

“Julia L. Patterson, 94, died at Trinity Manor Nursing Home, Dodge City, Ks. She was born at Defiance, Ohio, the daughter of Peter and Elizabeth

Boff Batt. A Dodge City resident since 1928, she worked at St. Anthony Hospital, from 1928 until her retirement in 1964....

“On Nov. 7, 1922 she married Ray T. Patterson at Fowler, KS. He died July 31, 1970.

“Survivors include two sons, Donald of Guymon, OK and Thomas of the home in Dodge City, KS; six daughters, Margaret Preisser of Denver, Colo., Luella Vogel, Rita Horton, and Edna Ricker of Dodge City, Dorothy Tully of Wichita, KS and Carol Sharp of Chattanooga, Tenn.; brother Ted Batt of Zenda, KS; 33 grandchildren, 47 great-grandchildren and 5 great-great grandchildren.”

The above obits tell us that Ray T. & Julia L. (Batt) Patterson had 3 sons: Robert, Donald & Thomas; and 6 daughters: Margaret (m. Robert Preisser), Luella (m. Harold Vogel), Dorothy (m. Marvin Tully), Edna (m. Dale Ricker), Rita (m. Frank Horton) & Carol (m. Don Sharp.

c. Laura Patterson b. Aug 1897 in Iowa (*1900 census*); no further info.

Continuing with the children of Samuel F. & Elizabeth (Weisseemann) Patterson:

5. Mary Elizabeth “May” Patterson b. Mar 1870 (*1880 census*); d. 1942 (*findagrave info*). No further info.

6. John [V.?] Patterson b. 1872 (*1880 census*).

1880 Census – John is in his father’s Iowa household.

Probable (age is off, but note that Samuel F. is living in Cass Co., IA in 1900):

1900 Noble, Cass Co., IA 7 June 1900 (p. 6 of 18)

John V. Patterson	25 b. Mar 1875 IA IA [error?] Germany m. 3 yrs [1897] farmer
Eva R. “, wife	19 b. Oct 1880 IA IA WI m. 3 yrs 1 child, 1 living
Lula M. “, dau	1 b. Sept 1898 IA IA IA

1910 Census – Cannot find a John of the right age with mother born in Germany.

It’s possible that John V. Patterson died 1900-1910; or maybe John & Eva divorced. By 1910 Eva has remarried, to Frank Sample:

1910 South Branch, Nance Co., NE 15 Apr 1910 (p. 1 of 10)

Frank Sample	33 [1877] IA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 0 yrs farmer
Eva R. “, wife	27 (1883) IA WI WI 2 nd marriage
Irving J. “, brother	30 [1880] IA PA PA single farmer
Nancy J. “, mother	73 [1837] PA PA PA widow
Lela M. Patterson, step-dau	11 [1899] IA IA IA

No further info.

7. Lillian Edna Patterson b. May 1879 (*1900 census*); d. 1936 (*findagrave info*). **NOTE:** Lillian E. Sutton of the following gravestone order is presumably Samuel’s daughter, Lillian. If that’s the case, then she was **b. 22 May 1879; d. 29 Feb 1836** in Muscatine,

IA; m. **Judge Charles D. Sutton**. HOWEVER, on this record her parents are named as: Samuel F. Patterson & Elizabeth E. Wyman. “Wyman” is probably an error. All researchers show (without documentation) that Samuel F. Patterson married Elizabeth Wissemann; Samuel’s father-in-law is listed as “Wiseman” on the 1880 census. No further info.

NAME Lillian E. Sutton
 BORN 22 May 1879 PLACE Mercersburg, Iowa
 DIED 29 Feb 1936 PLACE St. Aubrey
 PARENTS:
Samuel F. Patterson
Elizabeth E. Wyman
 SPOUSE Judge Charles D. Sutton
 OTHER INFORMATION:
Gravestone Sec 8 R21 Co = Iowa
Prob - 4 P. 12 847290 P. 23
Filed 1451451 12146 *card file*

Continuing with the children of Samuel F. & Elizabeth (Wisseman?) Patterson:

8. **William Patterson** b. 1880; d. 1880 (Not listed on any censuses; birth & death dates come from undocumented findagrave info.)

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Jane Patterson:

- II. **MARY PATTERSON b. about 1800** (1850 census, at which time she was married to John Griffith and living right next to her widowed mother, Jane). **Mary d. 6 Mar 1851**; buried in Armagh Old Presbyterian Cemetery in Armagh, Indiana Co., PA (gravestone photo posted 12/1/13 on findagrave by Michael S. Caldwell; accessed 18 Oct 2015). **John Griffith was b. 11 Apr 1800 and d. 2 May 1883** (gravestone photo posted 12/1/13 by Michael S. Caldwell; accessed 18 Oct 2015).

1800, 1810 & 1820 Censuses – Mary is in her father’s household in Wheatfield.

1830 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 36)

John Griffith

1 male	30-40	[1790-1800]	
1 male	0-5	[1825-1830]	Son Thomas b. 1830
1 fem	30-40	[1790-1800]	

1840 Census – John Griffith is not found in ancestry.com’s index. I searched all 18 pages of Wheatfield Twp. census and did not find him listed. Also missing is Mary’s widowed

mother, Jane Patterson. The census-taker must have missed them. Note that Mary's brother, Alexander, IS recorded on the 1840 Wheatfield census.

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 18 Sept 1850 (p. 11 of 47)

John Griffith	50	[1800]	PA	farmer
Mary "	50	[1800]	PA	
Thomas "	20	[1830]	PA	
John "	18	[1832]	PA	
Amanda "	13	[1837]	PA	
Priscilla "	11	[1839]	PA	
Ann Patterson	26	[1824]	PA	<i>Probably Mary's niece Ann (Alexander's dau)</i>

Note: The household on the next page is headed by Mary's widowed mother, Jane. The 2nd household after Jane is headed by Alexander Patterson, Jane's son and Mary's brother.

Mary died 1851.

Mary's husband, John Griffith, is last found on censuses in 1880, in the household of his son Thomas in East Wheatfield. John Griffith died 1883.

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Jane () Patterson:

- III. **ROBERT PATTERSON** b. about 1801 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); Robert was living in his father's household prior to 1820, but cannot be found with certainty on subsequent censuses. No further info.
- IV. **THOMAS PATTERSON** b. about 1802 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); Thomas was living in his father's household in 1820, but cannot be found with certainty on subsequent censuses. No further info.
- V. **ANNE PATTERSON** b. about 1804 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); no further info.
- VI. **NANCY PATTERSON** b. 1804-1806 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); no further info.
- VII. **MARGARET PATTERSON** b. 1804-1806 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); no further info.
- VIII. **JANE PATTERSON** b. about 1810 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*); no further info.
- IX. **JOHN PATTERSON** b. 1811-1812 in PA (*birth date estimate explained above*). **IMPORTANT NOTE:** Multiple sources tell us that Thomas & Jane Patterson had a son named John, born 1811-1812. I believe that this John Patterson is John Weir Patterson, ggg-grandfather of researcher William C. Patterson. All that is known about this John Weir Patterson is presented here. **JOHN WEIR PATTERSON** was b. **7 Apr 1812** (*Bible records*) in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*assuming he was son of Thomas & Jane, as we conjecture*). He **died 20 Aug 1865** (*Wright Co., MN probate records-see*

further—& Bible records give us the 1865 death date). John died in La Crosse, WI (*probate records—see further*). Though John died in Wisconsin, at the time of death his residence was Wright Co., Minnesota (*censuses*). John's occupation was carpenter; perhaps he was out of town working on a job when he died. At this time it is not known where John is buried.

John had two wives. **John married, first, Mary (maiden name unknown).** The name of his first wife, Mary, is based on the 1850 census (see further). Per the 1850 census (see further) Mary was born about 1815 in PA. **John & Mary probably married about 1832**, based on the birth of their first child, Thomas, born 28 Nov 1833 (*Bible records*). Mary died sometime after 26 Nov 1850 (the date of the 1850 census in which she is listed in John's household) and 12 June 1853 (the date John married again—see further). At this time it is not known where Mary is buried. She may be the "Mary, wife of John W. Patterson" who died 3 July 1850, buried in Aspen Cemetery, Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA.²²

Per "Iowa County Marriages 1838-1934" index at familysearch.org (accessed 28 Oct 2015), **on 12 June 1853 John married [2nd] Frances "Rife."** (*The Wenger Book gives the maiden name "Rife," as does the Iowa County Marriages index; the D.A.R. application info above gives the maiden name "Rief."*) Second wife Frances was born 30 May 1831 (*Bible records*). Per "Minnesota Deaths and Burials 1835-1990" index at familysearch.org (accessed 28 Oct 2015) Frances died 26 Jan 1918 in Monticello, Wright Co., MN, age 87. This record states that she was born 31 May 1830 in PA, daughter of Henry & Francis (Weaber [*sic*]) Reif. Both parents were born in PA. Frances is buried in Riverside Cemetery, Monticello, Wright Co., MN (Plot 246 002). A photo posted on findagrave 9/14/14 by "Jaci" (accessed 31 Oct 2015) shows a gravestone inscribed: "PATTERSON / Mother / 1830 – 1918."

²² Several gravestones in Aspen Grove Cemetery, Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA need to be mentioned here. Posted on findagrave 4/7/13 by "pmfrench" (accessed 28 Oct 2015) is a photo of the gravestone of "Mary Jane Patterson, Wife of John W. Patterson." One might suppose that this is the first wife of John Weir Patterson. After all, he headed a household in Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA at the time of the 1850 census. However, the rest of the inscription of this stone shows that this Mary, wife of John W. Patterson "died July 3, 1850 Aged 55 yrs..." Did John Weir Patterson marry a woman born about 1795—17 years older than he? That is not likely. The 1850 census lists John Weir Patterson's wife, Mary, as age 35 (so born about 1815). HOWEVER, I have to believe that this Mary IS John Weir Patterson's wife; and that somehow her age at death was incorrectly inscribed on the stone! I say this because this "Mary, wife of John W. Patterson" is buried in Plot 044 002 06. ALSO, per info posted on findagrave 3/17/13 by "No Reins" (accessed 28 Oct 2015) a Lucinda Patterson who died 24 Feb 1850, "aged 5y, 6m, 3d" is buried in this same section, in Plot: 044 002 05. This computes to a birth date for Lucinda of 21 Aug 1844. Per Bible records, John Weir Patterson's daughter Lucinda was born 21 Aug 1844. Surely this is John Weir Patterson's daughter, Lucinda. If so, then surely the "Mary, wife of John W. Patterson" buried next to Lucinda is John Weir Patterson's first wife—despite the age at death inscribed on her stone, that makes no sense! HOWEVER, Mary is listed on the 1850 census in Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA, in John W. Patterson's household. And that census is dated 26 Nov 1850. How could Mary be listed on this census if she died four months earlier, on 3 July 1850? HOWEVER, what are the odds that there were two different John W. Pattersons living in Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA—both married to a woman named Mary, and both with a daughter named Lucinda born on Aug 21 1844?

John Weir Patterson's middle name is found in several sources, one being *The Wenger Book*, Samuel S. Wenger, ed. (Lancaster, PA: PA German Heritage History Inc., 1978), p. 275.²³ Here the middle name is spelled (incorrectly) "Wier":

■ C2601
 Frances Rife b- - -1830 d- - -1918, dau of
 Abraham & Feronica or Frances (Weber-
 Weaver) Rife, m John Wier Patterson of Iowa, b-
 - -1810 d- - -1865, son of &
 () Patterson.
 Frances parents moved from Penna., to Iowa
 during their early married life, possibly Frances
 was born in Iowa also.

Note: The above is a screen shot of the only portion of page 275 that googlebooks allowed to be viewed.

On 15 Feb 2014, William Patterson (ggg-grandson of John Weir Patterson) wrote to Daniel Wenger, who he learned possessed a copy of *The Wenger Book*. William asked Daniel if there were proof in the book that John's middle name was "Weir." Daniel responded on 16 Feb 2014:

The Wenger Book has John Wier Patterson, 1810-1865 of Iowa.
 I have the following. Perhaps you can add to it?
 Daniel

Known Descendants of John Wier Patterson, 1810-1865

1 Descendant in Generation 1

Children of John Wier Patterson, 1810-1865, and Frances Rife, 1830-1918,
 C2601

Alfred Patterson, 1858.7.1, C26011

5 Descendants in Generation 2

Children of Alfred Patterson, 1858.7.1, C26011 and Carrie B. wife of Alfred
 Patterson, 1860.9

Laura M. Patterson, 1883.6, C260111, *

Glen Patterson, 1886.5, C260112, *

Helen M. Patterson, 1888.12, C260113, *

Walter Patterson, 1891.2, C260114, *

Russel Patterson, 1892.4, C260115, *

Total Number of Known Descendants is 6

Note that the only child of John "Wier" and Frances (Rife) Patterson listed in *The Wenger Book* is son Alfred, born 1858. At some point a female descendant of Alfred (daughter? granddaughter?) applied for D.A.R. membership. In the "closed stack holdings" of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania is a handwritten sheet in which

²³ In Feb 2014 researcher Wiliam Patterson (ggg-grandson of John Weir Patteron) wrote to Daniel Wenger (danielwenger20@gmail.com) who possessed a copy of the Wenger book and Da

Alfred is listed as "Mr. Patterson" and Alfred's parents are listed as "John Weir Patterson" and "Frances Reif":

Reif Line - D. R. R.

Mr Patterson - { Born July 13-1858
 and
 Mrs Patterson - { Born Sept. 25-1860
 died
 died
 Date of marriage
 Feb. 10-1882

- He was the son of -

John Weir Patterson - { B. April 7-1810
 father's name - { W. July - 1865
 and
 Frances Reif - { B. May 31-1830
 mother's name - { W. Feb 26-1918
 married
 June 12-1853

- She was the daughter of -

Abraham Reif - { B. March 7-1798
 and
 Veronica Weaver - { B. — 1804 (around?)
 W. (Peter Weaver - Release of Heirs)
 married

- He was the son of

Samuel Reif - { B. Jan. 23-1775
 and
 Christiana Burkholder - { B. Aug 28-1778
 W. Oct. 9-1856
 married

- He was the son of -

Abraham Reif - { B. ¹⁷³⁰ 1735 -
 and
 Barbara Groff - { B. ¹⁷³⁰ dead (O-543) -
 W. (O-543) -
 married
 Died Feb. 12, 1757.

- He was son of

Abraham Reif - { B. — 1761-7
 and
 Barbara ^{Miles-} Reif - {
 L. d. of Henry Weber - bro. of Christian - ?

How do we know that “Mr. Patterson” on the above D.A.R. application information was John Weir and Frances (Rief/Reif) Patterson’s son Alfred? Well, in Bible records Alfred’s birthdate is recorded as 13 July 1858—which matches the birthdate on the above record. (More of these Bible records further.)

It was common at this time for sons to be given the middle name of their maternal grandmother, so upon confirmation that the middle name of the John Patterson who married Frances Rief/Reif was indeed “Weir,” we naturally began to wonder how John Weir Patterson might descend from Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA.

Bible records (to be presented further) prove that John Weir Patterson named his first son Thomas. If John were using the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, then Thomas would be the name of John’s father. Indeed, Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson had a son named Thomas; and per Indiana Co., PA Orphans Court records, this Thomas did indeed have a son named John. And these Orphans Court records allow us to estimate the birth date of Thomas’ son John as 1811-1812.

In the September 1827 term of the Indiana County Orphans Court, Thomas’ widow Jane appeared in Court saying that when her husband died she was left with nine children. She asked the Court to appoint a guardian for 2 of these children—sons Archibald and James. Here is p. 312 of Vol. 1 of Indiana County Orphans Court records, recording Jane’s appearance in Court:

The petition of Jane Patterson, widow of Thomas Patterson, late of said County deceased, was presented to the Court setting forth, That her late husband died Intestate, leaving nine children, two of which are now above the age of fourteen years (viz) Archibald and James. Your petitioners therefore pray this Honorable Court appoint some suitable persons or persons, as guardians of the persons and estates of the said Archibald and James and also pray

26th Sep: 1827 The Court appoints Arch: Matthews guardian unto the children above the age of fourteen years

My transcription of the above:

Jane Patterson The petition of Jane Patterson, widow of Thomas Patterson, late of said County deceased, was presented to the Court setting forth that her late husband died Intestate leaving nine children two of which are minors above [ERROR] the age of fourteen years (viz.) Archibald and James. Your petitioner therefore prays this Honorable Court [to] appoint some suitable person or persons as guardian of the persons and estates of the said Archibald & James and will pray [nothing further here]
26th Sept. 1827 The Court appoints Archd. Matthews guardian until the children arive [*sic*] at the age of fourteen years.

My comments on the above record:

First, per McIntire's Journal (see Chapter 1), Thomas and Jane had 12 children—not just nine as suggested in the above record. McIntire listed 12 children of Thomas and Jane (not, it seems, listed in their birth order): John, Alexander, Archibald, James, Thomas, Robert, Nancy, Margaret, Jane, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne. I suspect that the 3 oldest children (Alexander, Mary and Robert, the way I'm figuring things) were out of the household at the time Thomas died, thus the nine children referred to above were the nine children still at home when Thomas died.

Second, there is an obvious error in the above record. Because the Court had to appoint a guardian for sons Archibald and James, we know they are not yet age 14 in 1827. (If they were above the age of 14 they could appear in Court to request their own guardian(s). Thus Archibald and James should have been described as minors *below* the age of fourteen—not “above the age of fourteen” as recorded.

Third, this record tells us that Thomas' sons Archibald and James were born 1813 or later. (In September 1827 neither Archibald nor James had reached the age of fourteen.)

Now for the Orphans Court record involving Thomas' son John. During the March 1828 term of the Indiana County Orphans Court, Thomas' children Jane, John, Elizabeth, & Archibald petitioned the Court for a guardian. They had to be over the age of 14 in order to petition the Court themselves. This petition was recorded in Indiana Orphans Court Volume 1, p. 330.

See this record on the following page.

336

March Term A.D. 1828

Jane Patterson, John Patterson, Elizabeth Patterson & Archibald Patterson
 children of Thomas Patterson late of said county deceased, was presented to the Court, setting forth, That, they are all minors under the age of fourteen years, That their late father died intestate - That they are entitled to both real and personal estate as heirs at law of said Thomas. That they have no guardians to take care of their persons and estates. They therefore pray this Honorable Court some suitable fit persons for the purposes aforesaid. [Will?] pray signed:

Jane Patterson
 John Patterson
 Elizabeth Patterson
 Archibald Patterson

25th March 1828, Jane Patterson & Elizabeth Patterson having made choice of Archibald Mathew & John & Archibald having made choice of Nathaniel Bryson - Robert Broadben they were accordingly appointed Patrouians

My transcription of the above:

Jane Patterson, John Patterson, Elizabeth Patterson, & Archibald Patterson

The petition of Jane Patterson, John Patterson Elizabeth Patterson & Archibald Patterson, children of Thomas Patterson late of said county deceased, was presented to the Court, setting forth that they are all minors over the age of fourteen years - That their late father died intestate - That they are entitled to both real and personal estate as heirs at law of said Thomas - That they have no guardians to take care of their persons and estates. They therefore pray this Honorable Court some suitable fit persons for the purposes aforesaid. [Will?] pray signed:

Jane Patterson
 John Patterson
 Elisabeth Patterson
 Archibald Patterson

28th March 1828 Jane Patterson & Elizabeth Patterson having made choice of Archibald Matthews & John & Archibald having made choice of Nathaniel [Bryan?] & Robert [Brandon?] they were accordingly appointed.

My comments on this second Orphans Court record:

First, these four children were over the age of 14 in March of 1828, so were born before 1814. In the previous record we learned that Archibald was born 1813 or later. Given this second record, we can suppose that Archibald was born about 1813—under the age of fourteen in 1827, but over the age of 14 in 1828.

Second, the two records above tells us that son John was older than son Archibald—so we know that Thomas’ son John was born before 1813.

The John who concerns us here was born 1812, so he could well be John, son of Thomas, of the above Orphans Court record.

Because John Weir Patterson has the middle name of “Weir”; and because John Weir Patterson was born at about the same time that Orphans Court records prove that Thomas’ son John was born; and because William Patterson, proven 3rd great-grandson of John Weir Patterson, has Y-DNA closely matching the Y-DNA of several other proven descendants of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson; and because John Weir Patterson named his first son Thomas (per Bible records) **we believe that John Weir Patterson was the son of Thomas, son of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson.**

The Bible records show that John Weir Patterson named his first son Thomas—after his father, we believe, per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern. As to the provenance of this Bible: John Weir Patterson had a daughter Lillian (1861-1924) who married William Lindsey. Lillian (Patterson) Lindsey is the great-grandmother of researcher Gail Breen. On 24 Oct 2015 Gail Breen sent copies of pages from Lillian’s family Bible to researcher William Patterson (ggg-grandson of John Weir Patterson). William shared these Bible pages with me. Entries on these pages provide birth and death dates for John Weir Patterson; the birth date of his second wife Frances (Reif); and the birth dates of all of his children, with both wives.

These Bible pages may be viewed on the following pages.

RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Thomas Patterson was
born November the 28
in the year of our Lord 1833.

Maria Patterson was born
February the 10 in the year
of our Lord 1835.

James Patterson was born
November the 26 in the year
of our Lord 1836.

Joseph L. Patterson was
born March the 10 in the
year of our Lord 1840.

Harry K. Patterson was
born in the year of our Lord
1842. September the 15th

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Lucinda Patterson was
born August the 22nd in
the year of our Lord 1844

Henry Clay Patterson was
born the 17 day of February
in the year of our Lord 1847

Charles Patterson was born
July the 12 in the year
1849

Alba Patterson was born
April the 10th 1854

John N. Patterson was born
April the 7th 1812

Frances Patterson was born
May the 30th 1881

FAMILY

Births	MARRIAGES
Frank W. Patterson was born Aug. the 22 nd 1846	
Henry Elliot Patterson was born November the 19 th 1856	
Alford Patterson was born July the 13 th 1858.	
Ralph Patterson was born June the 10 th 1860	
William Patterson was born October the 13 th 1861.	
Kate Patterson was born May the 27 th 1863.	

FAMILY RECORD.

DEATHS.

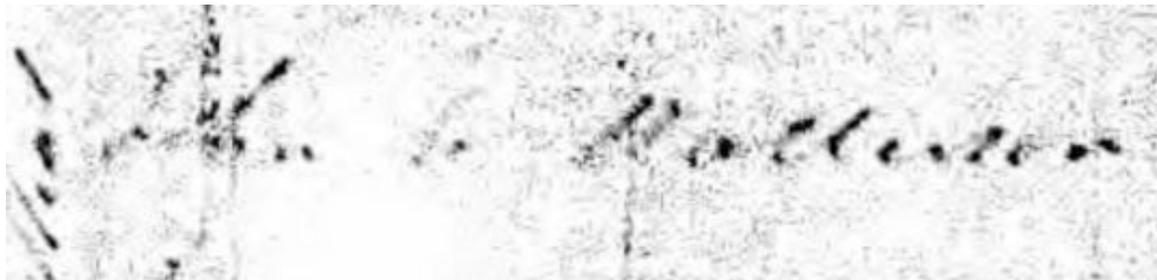
J. W. Patterson departed
from this year life August
the 20th 1866

The 1820 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA household of Archibald's son Thomas contains 3 males age 0-10. The way I figure things, these are sons John (b. 1812), son Archibald (son 1813) and son James. All 12 children names in McIntire's journal are accounted for in this household.

In 1830 Thomas' widow Jane heads the Wheatfield household, and no young males of the age to be John are in her household. In 1830 John would be about age 18, and was probably "working out."

As stated above, John probably married first wife Mary (maiden name unknown at this time) about 1832.

The 1850 census (see further) shows that John's son James was born about 1837 in PA, and his son Joseph was born about 1840 in Iowa. Thus we know that **John moved from Pennsylvania to Iowa about 1837-1840**. So the John Patterson listed on the 1840 Des Moines, Iowa Territory census is undoubtedly the John we seek. This John has been indexed by ancestry.com with the middle initial "C." but I believe that is an error. Here is how his name was recorded on the page:



The occupants of this John Patterson's 1840 household conform to what we know of his family:

1840 Des Moines, Iowa Territory (p. 33 of 69)

John [initial?] Patterson

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>John b. 1812</i>
2 males	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Sons James b. 1837 & Joseph b. 1840</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Dau Maria b. abt. 1835</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>First wife Mary</i>

In 1850 John is again found in Des Moines Co., IA:

1850 Ward 3, Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA 26 Nov 1850 (p. 17 of 44)

John W. Patterson	38 [1812] PA	carpenter
Mary "	35 [1815] PA	[She died 3 July 1850?]
Maria "	15 [1835] PA	
James "	13 [1837] PA	
Joseph "	10 [1840] Iowa	
Warren "	8 [1842] Iowa	
Henry "	3 [1847] Iowa	
Clarks [Charles] "	1 [1849] Iowa	

As stated above, I believe the "Mary, wife of John W. Patterson" who died 3 July 1850 and was buried in Aspen Grove Cemetery in Burlington is John's first wife. In 1853

John married, second, in Iowa, Frances Rife. **Sometime between 1853 and 1857 John and his family moved to Minnesota.** *Note:* A John Patterson was listed on the 1854 Iowa State Census in Burlington, Des Moines County. However, I think that must be a different John Patterson, because that John's household contains 2 males and 4 females—which does not match what we know of John Weir's family at that time.

1857 Minnesota State Census – Monticello, Wright Co., MN 25 Sept 1857 (p. 11 of 65)

John W. Patterson	45 [1812] PA	builder
Frances “	25 [1832] PA	
Warren “	13 [1844] Iowa	
Henry [C.?] “	10 [1847] Iowa	
Charles “	8 [1849] Iowa	
Frank “	2 [1855] MN	
Mary E. “	9/12 [Dec 1856] MN	

1860 Monticello, Wright Co., MN 5 June 1860 (pp. 5-6 of 19)

J.W. Patterson	49 [1811] PA	carpenter & joiner
Frances “	29 [1831] PA	
Warren “	16 [1844] IA	
Henry C. “	13 [1847] IA	
Charles “	11 [1849] IA	
Frank “	4 [1856] MN	
Mary Elen “	3 [1857] MN	
Alfred “	2 [1858] MN	
Almedia Ward, domestic	22 [1838] NH	domestic

1865 Minnesota State Census – Monticello, Wright Co., MN 1 June 1865 (p. 49 of 74)

J. W. “Batterson”

Fannie “
 Charlie “
 Henry “
 Frank “
 Alfred? “
 Ralf “
 Mary E. “
 L. W. “ [female]
 Kate “

John died 20 Aug 1865, and widow Frances headed the household in Wright Co., MN until her death in 1918.

1870 Monticello, Wright Co., MN 1 June 1870 (p. 3 of 39)

Frances Peterson	39 [1831] PA	keeping house
Henry “	24 [1846] IA	laborer
Charles “	22 [1848] IA	carpenter
Frank “	14 [1856] MN	at home
Alfred “	12 [1858] MN	at home
[Ruddy?] [Ralph] “	10 [1860] MN	at home
Mary “	13 [1857] MN	at home
Lilie “	9 [1861] MN	at home
Katy “	7 [1863] MN	at /15: home

1880 Monticello, Wright Co., MN 12 June 1880 (p. 5 of 25)

Frances Patterson	44 [1836] PA PA PA	widow
Mary E. “, dau	23 [1857] MN MD PA	dressmaker
Lillian “, dau	18 [1862] MN MD PA	school teacher
Kate “, dau	17 [1863] MN MD PA	at home
Henry “, boarder	34 [1846] IA MD MD	laborer [son w/1 st wife Mary]

NOTE: On the 1880 census above, and on the 1900 & 1905 census below, John Weir Patterson’s birthplace (father of Mary E.) is recorded as “Maryland” (an error). In 1910 the birthplace of Mary E.’s father is finally listed correctly, as Pennsylvania.

1900 Monticello, Wright Co., MN 5-6 June 1900 (p. 10 of 17)

Francis [sic] Patterson	69 b. May 1831 PA PA PA	widow	6 children [error—7], 6 living
Mary E. Pattison, dau	43 b. Nov 1856 MN MD PA	divorced [3 yrs?]	1 child, 1 living dressmaker
Leah M. Pattison, gr-dau	15 b. Aug 1884 MN MN NY	single	at school

(plus 1 lodger)

1905 Minnesota State Census – Monticello, Wright Co. 10 June 1905 (p. 381 of 759)

Francis [sic] Patterson	75 [1830] PA PA PA	lived in Wright Co. 49 yrs, 7 months
Mary E. Patterson [sic]	48 [1857] MN PA MD	“ 48 yrs, 6 months

1910 Broadway St., Monticello, Wright Co., MN 16 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 40)

Mary E. Pattison [sic]	53 [1857] MN PA PA	divorced dressmaker	at home	1 child, 1 living
Frances Patterson, mother	79 [1831] PA PA PA	widow	7 children, 6 living	

On 29 Mar 1866 John’s widow Frances appeared in the Wright Co., MN Probate Court stating that her husband “John W. Patterson died intestate on or about the 20th day of August 1865 at La Cross in Wisconsin” and that he left six minor children (Frank, Mary Ellen, Alfred, Ralph, Lilly & Kate) in need of guardians.

The Bible records presented above give us the names and birth dates of the fifteen children of John Weir Patterson:

8 children with first wife Mary:

- A. Thomas Patterson b. 28 Nov 1833**
- B. Maria Patterson b. 10 Feb 1835**
- C. James Patterson b. 28 Nov 1836**
- D. Joseph L. Patterson b. 10 Mar 1840**
- E. Warren K. Patterson b. Sept 15 1842**
- F. Lucinda Patterson b. 27 Aug 1844**
- G. Henry Clay Patterson b. 17 Feb 1847**
- H. Charles Patterson b. 12 July 1849**

7 children with second wife Frances:

- I. Alba Patterson b. 10 Apr 1854**
- J. Frank W. Patterson b. 22 Aug 1855**
- K. Mary Ellen Patterson b. 19 Nov 1856; d. 5 Dec 1941;** buried in Riverside Cemetery, Monticello, Wright Co., MN; plot 246-003 (next to her mother Frances who was buried in plot 246-002).
- L. Alfred Patterson b. 13 July 1858**
- M. Ralph Patterson b. 10 June 1860**
- N. Lillian Patterson b. 13 Oct 1861**
- O. Kate Patterson b. 27 May 1863**

What is known of each of John Weir Patterson's 15 children is presented below:

8 children of John Weir Patterson with 1st wife Mary:

- A. Thomas Patterson b. 28 Nov 1833** (*Bible records*) in PA; **d. young, before 1840** (*not in 1840 household*); probably died in PA; place of burial unknown.
- B. Maria Patterson b. 10 Feb 1835** (*Bible records*) in PA (*censuses*). She is *probably* the Maria Patterson who married John G. Shafer [*sic—see also “Shafer”*] on 27 Mar 1852 in Des Moines Co., IA (*Iowa County Marriages 1838-1934” index at familysearch.org; accessed 31 Oct 2015*). If she is the Maria who married John Shaefer, as I conjecture, Maria d. 1860-1867 in Des Moines or Polk Co., IA; it is not known where she is buried. She had at least two children: Charles H. Shaefer b. 1856-1857; and Edward W. Shaefer b. 1859.

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Maria is accounted for in her father's Des Moines Co., IA household.

Probable:

1860 Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA 22 June 1860 (p. 114 of 210)

John G. Shaffer	38 [1822] OH	confectioner [age error—see 1870 & 1880 censuses]
Maria “	25 [1835] PA	
Charles [H.? K.?] “	3 [1857] IA	
Edgar W. “	11/12 [1859] IA	
(plus 1 servant)		

Maria apparently died 1860-1867. John remarried, to Charlotte ____ (born in Sweden).

1870 Ward 2, Des Moines, Polk Co., IA 21 July 1870 (pp. 24-25 of 56)

John G. Shaefer	38 [1832] OH	confectioner
Lotta “	27 [1843] Sweden	keeping house [age error? See 1880 census]
Charles H. “	14 [1856] IA	
Edgar W. “	11 [1859] IA	
John “	3 [1867] IA	
Willis [Willie?] “	4/12 [1870] IA	
(plus 5 employees, servants)		

Note: All the children in the household are recorded with “mother of foreign birth”—though this is an error. Charles & Edgar were most certainly children of Maria, born in PA.

1880 Valley, Polk Co., IA 9 July 1880 (p. 21 of 25)

John G. Shaefer	48 [1832] OH	Germany Germany	saloon keeper
Charlotte A. “, wife	32 [1848] Sweden	Sweden Sweden	house keeping
John S. “, son	12 [1868] IA	OH Sweden	at school
Willie “, son	10 [1870] IA	OH Sweden	at school
Lottie E.N. “, dau	7 [1873] IA	OH Sweden	at school
Harry “, son	4 [1876] IA	OH Sweden	

- C. James Patterson b. 28 Nov 1836** (*Bible records*) in PA (*censuses*). No further info.

1840 & 1850 Censuses – James is accounted for in his father’s Des Moines household.

1860 & Subsequent Censuses – Cannot locate James with certainty.

- D. Joseph L. Patterson b. 10 Mar 1840** (*Bible records*) in IA (*censuses*). No further info.

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Joseph is accounted for in his father’s Des Moines household.

1860 & Subsequent Censuses – Cannot find Joseph with certainty.

- E. Warren K. Patterson b. Sept 15 1842** (*Bible records*) in IA (*censuses*); **d. 17 July 1864** in Battle of Chattahoochie River, GA; “originally buried 1 mile s. of Paces Ferry on the Chattahoochee River on road leading by Clark Howell’s mill.” A stone commemorating Warren’s Civil War service was erected in Marietta National Cemetery, Marietta, Cobb Co., GA, plot C-1928. A photo of this stone was posted on findagrave 5/10/12 by Cheryl Behrend (accessed 31 Oct 2015). Much info concerning Warren’s service is posted on findagrave & maintained by “Janet.” Warren enlisted in Co. F, 16th Illinois on 24 May 1861, in Quincy, IL. He re-enlisted as a veteran 23 Dec 1863 in Kellys Ferry, TN. He was born “1842, in Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA.” His occupation was “carpenter” and his marital status was “single.” Apparently, Warren **died unmarried.**

- F. Lucinda Patterson b. 27 Aug 1844** (*Bible records*) in IA; **d. 24 Feb 1850**; buried in Aspen Grove Cemetery, Burlington, Des Moines Co., IA next to her mother, Mary (*findagrave info posted 3/17/13 by “No Reins”*; accessed 28 Oct 2015).

- G. Henry Clay Patterson b. 17 Feb 1847** (*Bible records*) in IA (*censuses*); **d. 3 Sept 1914** in Faribault, Rice Co., MN (“*Minnesota Deaths & Burials 1835-1990*” index at *familysearch*; accessed 31 Oct 2015). Apparently, Henry **died unmarried.**

1850 Census – Henry is in his father’s Des Moines household.

1857 State, 1860 Federal, 1865 State, 1870 & 1880 Censuses - Henry is in his father’s/widowed stepmother’s Wright Co., MN household.

1900 Monticello, Wright Co., MN 2 & 4 June 1900 (p. 6 of 17)

Henry [C.? G.?] Patterson 53 b. Feb 1847 IA PA Scotland single no occupation (plus 1 lodger, George W. Bertman)

1910 Faribault, Rice Co., MN 15 Apr 1910 (p. 15 of 29)
Minnesota School for Feeble Minded and Colony for Epileptics
Henry C. Patterson, inmate 62 [1848] MN [error] unknown unknown

H. Charles Wheeler Patterson b. 12 July 1849 (*Bible records*) in IA (*censuses*). **Important note: Charles is the gg-grandfather of researcher William Patterson. ALL info about Charles and his descendants comes from the “Patterson Family Tree” at ancestry.com, created by “bobgbou777,” grandfather of William Patterson’s wife. I’ve done very little original research. Records I’ve found are noted.** Charles **d. 6 Dec 1906** in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI (*Library of Michigan, Michigan Death Records 1897-1920; certificate 6131*). Charles **married, 1st, Florence Murch** 23 Dec 1871, in Monticello, Wright Co., MN. Florence was b. abt. 1853 in ME, dau of William M. & Rhoda B. (Loud) Murch; she d. 5 Aug 1874 in Minneapolis, MN. Charles **married, 2nd, Hattie ____**. Hattie was b. abt. 1849 in NY & she d. ____.

1850 Federal, 1857 State, 1860 Federal, 1865 State & 1870 Federal Censuses - Charles is listed in his father’s/stepmother’s household. In 1870 his occupation is “carpenter.”

Charles married 1st wife Florence in 1871; Florence died 1874. He then married Hattie ____.

1880 Detroit, Wayne Co., MI 12 June 1880 (p. 44 of 62)
Charles W. Patterson, father 38 [1842--error] MN Ireland [error] Ireland [error] millwright
 Hattie “, wife 31 [1849] NY NY NY keeping house
 Frank R. “, [error—Richardson][son 13 [1867] MI MN NY at school
 Willie “, son 8 [1872] MI MN NY at school
Note: Frank is Charles’ stepson. He is the son of Hattie & her first husband, ____ Richardson. See the 1910 census below where Frank is correctly recorded with the surname “Richardson.”

1900 Detroit Ward 6, Wayne Co., MI 2 June 1900 (p. 4 of 31)
Chas. W. Patterson 49 b. July 1850 [error?] MN Sotland [error] England m. 24 yrs millwright
 Hattie A. “, wife 49 b. Feb 1850 NY NY NY m. 24 yrs [1876] 0 children, 0 living [error]
Note: The census-taker asked Hattie how many children she had, and evidently she thought she needed to answer saying how many children of her present marriage. See 1910 census where it’s recorded that she had 1 child (son Frank).

Charles died 1906.

1910 Detroit Ward 4, Wayne Co., MI 27 Apr 1910 (p. 21 of 32)
Frank Richardson [sic] 41 [1869] MI NY [error] NY m. 17 yrs [1893] manager, auto garage
 Nora “, wife 34 [1876] Canada Canada Canada m. 17 yrs 3 children, 3 living
 Frank “, son 16 [1894] MI MI Canada single
 Chas. “, son 13 [1897] MI MI Canada single
 Margaret “, dau 7 [1903] MI MI Canada
 William Henzey, fath-law 76 [1834] MI Ireland Ireland 2nd marriage; m. 43 yrs

Jane “, moth-law 63 [1847] Canada Ireland Ireland 1st marriage; m. 43 yrs 5 children, 3? Living
Hattie Patterson, mother 60 [1850] NY NY NY widow 1 child, 1 living

Hattie probably died 1910-1920.

With first wife Florence Much, Charles had 1 child:

1. **Willard Warren Patterson b. 10 Sept 1872** in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN. *Janice’s note: Birth date of 10 Sept 1872 comes from “Minnesota Births & Christenings Index 1840-1980” at ancestry.com (accessed 31 Oct 2015); but WWI Draft Registration shows birth date of 10 Sept 1875 & original death record viewable in familysearch.org’s “Ohio Deaths 1908-1953” database (accessed 31 Oct 2015) also gives birth date of 10 Sept 1875. Willard filled out the WWI Draft registration card himself, so it is very strange that he got his own birth date wrong. But he could not have been born 10 Sept 1875 if his mother Florence died 5 Aug 1874! See also the 1875 Minnesota State Census below where Willie is recorded as age 2. This birth date discrepancy is very strange indeed. Willard **d. 11 Nov 1918** in Dayton, Montgomery Co., OH. *Note: Willard’s original death record is viewable in familysearch.org’s “Ohio Deaths 1908-1953” database; certificate #81374; accessed 31 Oct 2015).* Per this death record Willard died 11 Nov 1918, age 43 years, 2 months & 1 day. (This computes to a birth date of 10 Sept 1875. Per this record Willard was b. 10 Sept 1875 in Minneapolis, MN, son of Chas. Patterson. Informant was his wife Leonore Patterson who did not know the name of Willard’s mother. At time of death Willard’s occupation was mechanical engineer. Willard was buried in “Oswego, N.Y. 15 Nov 1918. *Janice’s note: More confusion, regarding Willard’s marriage(s). A copy of Willard’s marriage to Helen Robertson, in 1895, is attached to the “Patterson Family Tree”—but Helen is not shown as a wife on this tree. The marriage record comes from Washtenaw County, Michigan Marriages, p. 378 (for the year 1895). Information on this record #2824:**

(License to marry granted 27 Nov 1895)

Info on left side of page 378:

<u>Year</u>	<u>Name groom & bride</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Residence</u>	<u>Birthplace</u>	<u>Occupation</u>	<u>Father</u>
1895	Wm. [sic] W. Patterson	24	Detroit, MI	Minnesota	toolmaker	C.W. Patterson
“	Helen Robertson	20	Ypsilanti, Canada	Canada	----	Wm. Robertson

Info on right side of page 378:

<u>Maiden name mother</u>	<u># previous marriages</u>	<u>Date of marriage</u>	<u>Place of marriage</u>	<u>Who married</u>	<u>Witnesses</u>
Mertch	[blank]	Nov 27, 1895	Ypsilanti	Rev. H.M. Morey	Bill [Belle?]
[blank]	[blank]				Robertson & Nancy L. Morey

So we know that **Willard married, 1st, Helen Robertson**, on 27 Nov 1895 in Washtenaw Co., MI. Willard was age 24 (so born

about 1871), and was born in Minnesota. He was the son of C.W. Patterson & ___ “Mertch.” (This agrees with “Patterson Family Tree” info stating that Willard was the son of Charles W. Patterson and Florence “Murch.”) Charles was born in Minnesota; his current residence was Detroit, MI; & his occupation was toolmaker. Wife Helen was age 20 (so born about 1875); she was born in Canada, and was the daughter of Wm. Robertson. At the time of marriage she was a resident of Ypsilanti. They were married by Rev. H.M. Morey in Ypsilanti. **Note:** This original record may be viewed in “Michigan Marriages 1868-1925” at familysearch.org (accessed 31 Oct 2015). Willard was incorrectly recorded as “Wm.” on this record.

Did first wife Helen die? Were they divorced? Was the marriage annulled? Did he have any children with Helen? When Willard married a second time, he stated he had never before been married. (See below.)

On 29 June 1911, in the village of Canastota, Madison Co., NY, **Willard married, 2nd, Lena A. (Anderson) Mathon.** Lena was the daughter of ___ & widow of ___ Mathon. (*Original certificate of marriage viewable in “New York County Marriages 1847-1848 & 1908-1936” at familysearch.org; accessed 31 Oct 2015*). On the marriage certificate it is stated that Willard and Lena were both residents of Canastota, NY. On their “License to Marry” affidavit, dated 29 June 1911 (*ibid*) it is stated that “Williard [*sic*] W. Patterson” was age 37 (so born about 1884). He born in Minnesota, son of Chas. W. Patterson and Florence Murch. His occupation was “mechanical engineer.” He resided in Canastota. Lena was age 31 (so born about 1890); she was born in Oswego, NY, daughter of Theo & Leonora (Jeffrey) Anderson. It is stated that Lena had been previously married, but her husband had died. **It is stated that Willard had not been previously married, which is NOT TRUE.** Per “Patterson Family Tree” Lena died 28 Sept 1953 in Oswego, NY (*no documentation*).

Census Info for 2nd wife Lena:

1900 Oswego Ward 1, Oswego Co., NY 8 June 1900 (p. 15 of 20)

Theophilus Anderson	49 b. Nov 1850 Canada Canada Canada m. 30 yrs foreman watch factory
Leanore “, wife	49 b. Oct 1850 NY Canada Canada m. 30 yrs 5 children, 4 living
Lena Mathon, dau	24 b. Jan 1876 NY Canada NY widow [# children column blank]

1910 Oswego Ward 1, Oswego Co., NY 2 Apr 1910 (p. 30 of 49)

Theophilus Anderson	59 [1851] Canada Canada Canada 1 st marriage; m. 40 yrs carpenter
Narra “, wife	59 [1851] NY Canada Canada 1 st marriage; m. 40 yrs 5 children, 4 living
Lena M. Mathon	33 [1877] NY NY Canada m. once [children: blank] bookkeeper, tool work

Lena married Willard 1911. They had son Charles 1914. Willard died 1918.

1920 Mexico Village, Oswego Co., NY 19-21 Jan 1920 (p. 14 of 28)

Lena Patterson 42 [1878] NY Canada NY **widow** stenographer
 Charles W. “, son 6 [1914] NY NY [error] NY
 Leonora Anderson, mother 71 [1849] NY Canada Canada married [not widowed]

1930 Oswego, Oswego Co., NY [no date] (p. 34 of 41)

Leonore Patterson 53 [1877] NY Canada NY 1st m. age 20 **widow** stenographer, candy works
 Charles “, son 16 [1914] NY WI NY
 Theophilus Anderson, father 80 [1850] Canada Canada Canada 1st m. age 21 box maker
 Leonora “, mother 80 [1850] NY Canada Canada 1st m. age 21
 Marie “, boarder 29 [1901] NY NY NY single machine operator, knitting mill
 (plus 2 other boarders)

1940 Oswego, Oswego Co., NY 4 Apr 1940 (p. 20 of 23)

Leonore Patterson 63 [1877] NY lived same house 1935 **widow** billing clerk, candy works
 Charles W. “, son 27 [1913] NY “ single machine operator, candy works
 Dorothy Casper, niece 37 [1903] NY “ married packer, candy works
 John Casper, nephew 17 [1923] NY “ single janitorial work, high school

Lena died 1953 in Oswego, Oswego Co., NY.

Census info for Willard:

Willard’s mother died when he was just a toddler. Before his father remarried, about 1876, Willard lived in the household of F.L. & Sarah Bachelder in Hennepin, MN.

1875 Minnesota State Census – Hennepin 1 May 1875 (p. 654 of 711)

F.L. Bachelder 46 [1829] ME ME ME
 Sarah “ 41 [1834] ME ME ME
 Mary “ 18 [1857] MN ME ME
 Jennie A. “ 16 [1859] MN ME ME
 Lula “ 13 [1862] MN ME ME
Willie Patterson 2 [1873] MN [blank] [blank]

1880 Detroit, Wayne Co., MI – Willie is living in his father’s Detroit, MI household.

1895 Washtenaw Co., MI – Willard married Helen Robertson

1900 Bridgeport, CT – Cannot find Willard on the Federal Census but he is listed in the Bridgeport City Directory.

1910 Syracuse, NY – Cannot find Willard on the Federal Census but he is listed in the Syracuse City Directory.

1911 Madison Co., NY – Willard married widow Lena (Anderson) Mathon

1917 Norwood, Hamilton Co., OH City Directory

Willard W. Patterson equipment engineer, res. 2036 Elm Av. (Leonore)

1918 Peoria, IL – on 12 Sept 1918 when he registered for the WWI Draft, “Willard Warren Patterson” was living in Peoria, IL with wife “Mrs. Leonora A. Patterosn.” His occupation was “production engineer.”

Willard died 1918 in Detroit, Michigan.

With 2nd wife Leonora “Lena” Willard had one child, son:

- a. **Charles W. Patterson b. abt. 1913** NY; **d. ____ Jan 1974** in Oswego, NY; **m. Addie Jane Stevens** (she b. 13 Jan 1920 in Hannibal, NY, dau of Bert & Nellie May (Reed) Stevens; she d. 16 Dec 2007 in Oswego, NY. Charles W. & Addie Jane (Stevens) Patterson had 6 children—dau Rose Marie (1957-1967); 4 other daughters (“private”); and 1 son (“private”). *(All foregoing info from the “Patterson Family Tree.”)* **Note:** Researcher William Patterson descends from Charles & Addie’s son.

7 children of John Weir Patterson with second wife Frances:

- I. **Alba Patterson b. 10 Apr 1854** (*Bible records*); probably born in MN; **d. young, 1854-1857** (*not in household at time of 1857 MN State Census*); place of burial unknown. No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.”
- J. **Frank W. Patterson b. 22 Aug 1855** (*Bible records*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.” Cannot find further info.

1857 MN State Census, 1860 Federal Census, 1865 MN State Census, 1870 Federal Census – Frank is in his father’s/widowed mother’s Wright Co., MN household.

1880 – Cannot locate Frank.

Possible:

F.W. Patterson married Maria Vowles 17 Apr 1880 in Winona Co., MN (*“Minnesota Marriages 1849-1950” at familysearch.org; accessed 31 Oct 2015*).

Possible:

1889 Washington State Census – Jefferson Co.

F.W. Patterson 35 [1854] MN single seaman
1900 & 1910 Censuses – Cannot locate Frank.

- K. **Mary Ellen Patterson b. 19 Nov 1856** (*Bible records*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.” Mary Ellen **d. 5 Dec 1941**; buried in Riverside Cemetery, Monticello, Wright Co., MN; plot 246-003 (next to her mother Frances who was buried in plot 246-002). Photo of Mary’s gravestone posted on findagrave 9/14/14 by “Jaci” (accessed 31 Oct 2015) shows inscription: “Mary E. / Patterson / 1856 – 1941.” Censuses show that she had been married, and was then divorced. Sometime between 1880-1884, Mary **m. ____ Pattison**. Mary is listed on the 1900 & 1910 censuses as Mary E. “Pattison.” She had 1 child, daughter Leah Pattison (incorrectly indexed by ancestry.com on 1900 census as “Seak” Pattison), b. Aug 1884 (*1900 census*).
- L. **Alfred Patterson b. 13 July 1858** (*Bible records*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.” Alfred **d. 28 May 1943** in Ramsey Co., MN (*“Minnesota Death Index 1908-2002” at ancestry.com; accessed 31 Oct 2015; this agrees with census info—see further*). On 30 Mar 1882 in Rochester, Olmsted Co., MN, Alfred **married Caroline**

“Carrie” Dansingburg. (*Censuses give us “Carrie” as his wife’s name. The marriage date & the full name of his wife, “Caroline B. Dansinger,” is posted on the “Breen Family Tree” at ancestry.com; accessed 1 Nov 2015. Owner of this tree is “glb1940”—Gail Breen, who descends from Alfred’s sister, Lillian. There is no documentation attached to this marriage info; perhaps it is based on family records.*) Per info on the “Breen Family Tree,” Carrie was b. 25 Sept 1860 in Wilson, Winona Co., MN & she d. 10 Aug 1949 in Bethesda Hospital, St. Paul, Ramsey Co., MN.

1860 Federal Census, 1865 Minnesota State Census, 1870 Federal Census = Alfred is in his father’s/widowed mother’s household in Wright Co., MN.

1880 Census – Cannot find Alfred with certainty.

1895 Minnesota State Census – Winona Ward 1, Winona Co., MN 12 July 1895

Alferd [sic] Patterson	36 [1859] MN	resident 3 yrs, 6 mos	parents NOT foreign birth	lumber merchant
Carrie “, wife	34 [1861] MN	parents not of foreign birth		
Laura “	12 [1883] MN	student		
Glenn “	9 [1886] MN	student		
Helen “	6 1889] MN			
Ross [Russ?] “	3 [1892] MN			
(plus 1 servant)				

Probable (despite the father born in “Scotland” on this census; see 1930 census):

1900 Winona Ward 1, Winona Co., MN 7 June 1900 (p. 22 of 31)

Alfred Patterson	41 b. July 1858 MN	Scotland [blank] m. 18 yrs	lumber
Carrie J. “, wife	39 b. Sept 1860 MN	MI MI m. 18 yrs	5 children, 5 living
Laura “, dau	16 b. June 1883 MN	MN MN	
Glenn “, son	14 b. May 1886 MN	MN MN	
Helen M. “, dau	11 b. Dec 1888 MN	MN MN	
Walter “, son	9 b. Feb 1891 MN	MN MN	
Rosse “, son	8 b. Apr 1892 MN	MN MN	
(plus 1 servant)			

Probable (despite the father born in “Maryland” on this census; see 1930 census):

1910 St. Paul Ward 7, Ramsey Co., MN 21-22 Apr 1910 (p. 22 of 35)

Albert [sic] Patterson	51 [1859] MN	MD IA 1 st marriage; m. 28 yrs	investment co.
Carrie B. “, wife	49 [1861] MN	NY MI 1 st marriage m. 28 yrs	5 children, 5 living
Glen “, son	23 [1887] MN	MN MN single	stenographer, grain co.
Helen N. “, dau	21 [1889] MN	MN MN single	
Walter “, son	19 [1891] MN	MN MN single	superintendent, playgrounds
Rosse “, son	18 [1892] MN	MN MN single	

Probable (despite the father born in “Scotland” on this census; see 1930 census):

1920 St. Paul Ward 7, Ramsey Co., MN 16 Jan 1920 (p. 34 of 35)

Alfred Patterson	61 [1859] IL	Scotland PA	retired
Carrie “, wife	59 [1861] MN	NY MI	
Rossel [sic] “, son	27 [1893] MN	IL MN	single

Finally, correct info about his parents' birthplaces!

1930 St. Paul, Ramsey Co., MN 3 Apr 1930 (p. 5 of 23)

Alfred Patterson 71 [1859] MN **PA PA** 1st m. age 24 no occupation
 Cary B. “, wife 69 [1861] MN NY MI

1940 St. Paul, Ramey Co., MN 11 Apr 1940 (p. 22 of 36)

Alfred Patterson 81 [1859] MN lived same house in 1935
 Cary B. “, wife 79 [1861] MN “
 Maurene Hoffman, gr-dau 27 [1913] MN single librarian
 Harriet “, gr-dau 25 [1915] MN single dressmaker

Alfred died 1943 & Carrie died 1949.

Per censuses, Alfred & Caroline “Carrie” (Dansingburg) Patterson had 5 children:

1. **Laura Patterson b. June 1883** in MN (*1900 census*); still living 1910 (*census*). No further info.
2. **Glenn Patterson b. 22 May 1886** in MN; **d. 20 May 1970** in Los Angeles, CA. (*WWI Draft Registration, WWII Draft Registration & SSDI shows birth date of 22 May 1886*; “*California Death Index 1940-1997*” at familysearch.org; accessed 1 Nov 2015 shows birth date of 21 May 1886). Glenn is buried in Grand View Memorial Park, Glendale, Los Angeles Co., CA. Photo of his stone was posted on findagrave 7/3/10 by “Kate”; accessed 1 Nov 2015. Inscription: “Glenn / Patterson / 1886 – 1970.” On 23 Mar 1912, in Hennepin, MN, Glenn **married Myrtle H. Abrahamson**. (*Original marriage certificate may be viewed in “Minnesota County Marriages 1860-1949” at familysearch.org; accessed 1 Nov 2015. One of witnesses was Glenn’s mother, Carrie; the other witness was Hilda Abrahamson.*) They were married by Rev. James O Buswell. Per 1900 census records, Myrtle was b. Mar 1885, daughter of Adolph & Christine Abrahamson of Hennepin, MN. On 12 Sept 1918 when Glenn registered for the WWI Draft he and “wife Myrtle H. Patterson” were living in St. Paul, Ramsey Co., MN. His occupation was “security salesman.” He was 5’8” tall, medium build, brown hair, blue eyes. When Glenn registered for the WWII Draft he was living in the San Pablo Hotel in Oakland, Alameda Co., CA. He was employed by Moore Dry Dock in Oakland. He listed person who would “always know his address” as his mother, “Cary B. Patterson” in St. Paul, MN.

1900 & 1910 Censuses – Glenn is in his father’s Minnesota household.

1918 – Glenn was married & living in St. Paul, MN with wife Myrtle (WWI Draft registration).

1920 Census – Cannot locate Glenn or wife Myrtle.

1930 Berkeley, Alameda Co., CA 3 Apr 1930 (p. 5 of 22)

Note: Ancestry.com has indexed Glenn Patterson as "Otern" Patterson!

Glenn Patterson 44 [1886] MN MN MN 1st m. age 25 [1911] clerk, railroad
Myrtle " , wife 44 [1886] MN Sweden Sweden m. age 25
Diana " , dau 13 [1917] Washington MN MN

In 1940 Glenn is listed as "divorced"—but Myrtle is listed as still "married."

1940 Berkeley, Alameda Co., CA 2 May 1940 (p. 22 of 32)

Glenn Patterson 53 [1887] MN **divorced** in 1935 lived in Oakland WPA research asst.

Viola Gladys Vest, lodger 52 [1888] [birthplace blank] divorced " " WPA library clerk

1940 Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA 8 Apr 1940 (p. 8 of 36)

Myrtle Patterson 54 [1886] MN **married** occupation: bedding? sheets?

Diana L. " 23 [1917] Washington occupation: " " "

Censuses show that Glenn & Myrtle (Abrahamson) Patterson had 1 child:

- a. **Diana Patterson** b. abt. 1917 in Washington state; no further info

Continuing with the children of Alfred & Carrie (Dansingburg) Patterson:

3. **Helen M. Patterson** b. **Dec 1888** in MN (*1900 census*); still living 1910 (*census*). No further info.
4. **Walter Patterson** b. **20 Feb 1891** in Winona City, Winona, MN (*"Minnesota Births & Christenings 1840-1890" index at familysearch.org; accessed 1 Nov 2015*). **Walter d. ___ July 1964** in Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA (*SSDI*). At this time, it is not known where Walter is buried.

On 5 June 1917, when Walter registered for the WWI draft, he was living in St. Paul, MN & was single. He was employed by the St. Paul Fire Dept. When Walter registered for the WWII draft he resided in Tacoma, Pierce Co., Washington, *apparently* without a wife. The person he names "who will always know your address" is his father, Alfred Patterson, in St. Paul, MN. At this time he was employed by "Seattle Tacoma Shipbuilding Co." About 1918 (*see 1930 census*), Walter **married, first, Helen K. Roller** (*maiden name from son Richard's birth record in "Minnesota Birth Index 1900-1934" at ancestry.com; accessed 1 Nov 2015*). Wife Helen perhaps died 1930-1935. Walter **married, second, Margaret ____**.

1900 & 1910 Censuses – Walter is in his father's St. Paul, MN household.

1920 St. Paul Ward 2, Ramsey Co., MN 15 Jan 1920 (pp. 28-29 of 40)

Walter Patterson 29 [1891] MN MN MN fireman
 Helen K. “, wife 23 [1897] MN NJ MN
 Richard “, son 8/12 [b. Apr-May 1919] MN MN MN

Sometime between 1920-1930, Walter & his family moved from Minnesota to Oregon.

1930 Eugene, Lane Co., OR 17 Apr 1930 (p. 1 of 7)

Walter Patterson 39 [1891] MN MN MN 1st married age 27 [1918] mechanic, stage co.
 Helen “, wife 34 [1896] MN PA MN 1st married age 22 [1918]
 Richard “, son 10 [1920] MN MN MN
 [Walter] Dean “, son 3 & 4/12 [1927] WA MN MN

Wife Helen may have died 1930-1935. In 1940 Walter is found married to a much-younger woman named Margaret:

1940 Twp. 4, Madera Co., CA 14 & 30 Apr 1940 (p. 21 of 24)

Walter Patterson 49 [1891] MN lived in Contra Costa, CA in 1935 farm laborer
 Margaret “, wife 25 [1915] Montana “
 Richard G. “, son 20 [1920] MN “ wood chopper
 Walter D. [Dean] “, son 13 [1927] WA “
 Joseph F. “, son 5 [1935] CA “
 Margaret “, dau 4 [1936] CA [blank]

WWII Draft registration [1942] – Walter resided in Pierce, Tacoma Co., WA. He named his father as the person who would always know his address—not wife Margaret. **Did Walter leave his family?**

Per censuses, with 2 wives, Walter had the following children:

Children of Walter Patterson with 1st wife Helen:

- a. **Richard Gordon Patterson b. 21 Apr 1919** in Ramsey Co., MN (“*Minnesota Birth Index 1900-1934*” at *ancestry.com*; accessed 1 Nov 2015). **Richard d. 9 Mar 1977 in Fresno, CA** (“*California Death Index 1940-1997*” at *ancestry.com*; accessed 1 Nov 2015). Richard G. Patterson is buried in Fresno Memorial Gardens, Fresno, Fresno Co., CA in the Garden of the Apostles plot. A photo of his stone posted on findagrave 9/29/15 by Edward DeVera (accessed 1 Nov 2015) shows this inscription: “PATTERSON / “Richard G. / 1919-1977 / Alma E. / 1925 – [blank].” From this we can surmise that Richard **married Alma E. _____**, who, as of this writing, may still be living.
- b. **Walter Dean Patterson b. 11 Dec 1926** in Washington state; **d. 30 Dec 2007** in Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA (*birth & death dates from SSDI*). Walter is buried in Tahoma National Cemetery, Kent, King Co., WA, section 26; site

638. A photo of his stone was posted on findagrave 1/7/10 by "TreeTracer" (accessed 1 Nov 2015), showing this inscription: "Walter Dean Patterson / RDM2 / US Navy / World War II / Dec 11 1928 / Dec 30 2007 / Loving Husband / Father Grandpa." Clues from his obit (see below) tell us that **with an unknown first wife Walter had a son named Walter James Patterson. Walter married, second, Audrey Cummings** (with whom he had no children). Audrey was b. 1 Dec 1926, daughter of Cyril & Mary Cummings. She d. 21 Sept 2015 in Yakima, WA. (*See Audrey's obit below*).

Walter's obit is posted at

http://www.edwardsmemorial.com/fh/obituaries/obituary.cfm?o_id=177816&fh_id=10429 (accessed 1 Nov 2015).

"U.S. Veteran Walter Dean Patterson was born 12/11/1926 in Edmonds, WA and passed away 12/30/2007 in Tacoma, WA. Dad grew up in the mountains of California during the depression. His childhood was a tough one. His spirit and determination for a better life, led him to join the Navy and fight for his country during WWII. All this at the ripe old age of 16. Soon he found himself serving aboard the USS Raleigh in the South Pacific as a Radar Operator.

"After the war, he settled in Tacoma and began a career in the woodworking industry. He enjoyed working with his hands and building quality, comfortable furniture. Dad held engineering management positions at Northwest Chair, Slyter Chair, Pasquire Panels and was an owner of Jorma Chair in Puyallup.

"His greatest treasure in life was spending time with the love of his life, his **wife Audrey**. They enjoyed traveling in their motor home, entertaining and investing in Real Estate. Dad was a real handyman with the rental property; fixing and repairing electrical and plumbing problems. He had a sneaky sense of humor and a real heart of Gold. He loved his Family like no other and will be missed by all he touched.

"Walt is survived by his loving **wife Audrey of Tacoma; son, Walter James (Debbie) of Tacoma; step-son, Richard Fisher** (Marsha) of Bonney Lake; **step-daughters Liz Fisher**, Margaret Birnie and Pat Reffling, all of Tacoma, **step-son, Gary Johnson**; step-daughter, Patti Knapp of Yakima, **brother, Joseph Patterson; sister, Margaret Vincent both of Cashmere, WA**; grandchildren, Kaela & Walter Connor Patterson; 6 step-grandchildren.

"Service to be held Monday January 7th 1:30 at Tahoma National Cemetery, 18600 SE 240th St., Kent, WA. Reception following at the Weatherly Inn, 6016 N. Highlands Pkway, Tacoma from 3:00 to 5:00. The family wishes to thank the staff at the Weatherly Inn and Franciscan Hospice."

Audrey's obit was found at

<http://www.legacy.com/obituaries/tribnet/obituary.aspx?pid=175984360> (accessed 1 Nov 2015):

"Audrey Morraine (Cummings) Patterson was born December 1, 1926 in

Superior, WI to Cyril and Mary Cummings. She peacefully passed away September 21, 2015 in Yakima, WA...She returned to Superior at the end of the war and met Jim Johnson. They eventually married and moved to Tacoma, WA with their 2 children, Patricia and Gary....After divorcing Jim, Audrey later met and married Walter Patterson. They built a home in Spanaway...Health issues later forced Audrey and Walt into assisted living. After Walt passed away, Audrey moved to Yakima to be closer to her daughter. Audrey resided in Yakima at Chesterly Court 8 years before passing away. She is survived by her daughter Patricia Knapp, son Garold [*sic*] Johnson, **stepson Walter Patterson**, 7 grandchildren, 13 great-grandchildren and 5 great-great grandchildren. She was preceded in death by her grandson Gregg Johnson....A burial service will be held at a later date at Tahoma National Cemetery in Renton.....”

Children of Walter Patterson with 2nd wife Margaret:

- c. Joseph F. Patterson b. 8 Sept 1934; d. 2 May 2009 in Cashmere, Chelan Co., WA (SSDI);** b. abt. 1935 in CA (1940 census); still living 30 Dec 2007, in Cashmere, WA (brother Walter’s obit).
- d. Margaret Patterson** b. abt. 1936 in CA (1940 census); **m. _____ Vincent; still living 30 Dec 2007**, in Cashmere, WA (brother Walter’s obit).

Continuing with the children of Alfred & Carrie (Dansingburg) Patterson:

- 5. Rosse [Russel?] Patterson b. 3 Apr 1892** in MN (“*Minnesota Births & Christenings 1840-1890*” index at familysearch.org; accessed 1 Nov 2015; same birth date on WWI & WWII draft registration. Note: This birth record identifies him as a male—no name given. Parents’ names on this record Alfred & Carrie Patterson.), On 5 June 1917 when Rosse registered for the WWI draft he was single, living in St. Paul, MN; his occupation was farmer. He was of medium height, medium build, black hair, blue eyes. In 1942, when he registered for the WWII draft, he was living in Murphysboro, Jackson Co., IL. He was employed by H.C. Speer & Sons of Chicago. He was apparently still single; he named “Mrs. Carrie B. Patterson (his mother) as the “person who will always know your address.” Rosse **probably never married.**

1895 MN State Census, 1900 Federal Census, 1910 Federal Census – Ross is in his father’s Minnesota household.

1917 (Draft Registration) – Rosse was single & living in St. Paul, MN; occupation farmer.

1920 Census – Cannot find Rosse on this census.

1930 Bass Lake, Washburn Co., WI 10 Apr 1930 (p. 2 of 5)
Rosse Patterson 37 [1893] MN MN MN single farmer
 Lewis L. Sheier, ward 15 [1915] MN IA MN single

1940 Census – Cannot find Rosse on this census.

1942 (Draft Registration) – Rosse was living in Murphysboro, Jackson Co., IL—still single.

Continuing with the children of John Weir & Frances (Rife/Reif) Patterson:

M. Ralph L. Patterson b. 10 June 1860 (*Bible records; middle initial comes from marriage record*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.” Per the “2014 Staley” tree at ancestry.com (accessed 3 Nov 2015) Ralph L. Patterson d. 19 July 1942 in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., OH (*no documentation & no further info on this tree*). On 29 Nov 1883, in Des Moines Co., IA, Ralph L. Patterson **married Lydia K. Morgan** (*original marriage record may be viewed in “Iowa Marriage Records 1880-1937” at ancestry.com; accessed 3 Nov 2015*). At time of marriage Ralph was age 25, lived in Bentonsport, IA; and his occupation was clergyman. It is recorded that his father was J.W. Patterson [incorrectly indexed as J. M. Patterson] & his mother’s maiden name was “Reife.” Lydia was age 22 and was a resident of Burlington, IA. She was the daughter of H.P. Morgan and Mary Reife. They were married by Rev. F.J. Myers.

1855 MN State Census & 1860 & 1870 Federal Censuses – Ralph was in his father’s / widowed mother’s Wright Co., MN household.

1880 Melrose, Stearns Co., MN 7 June 1880 (p. 7 of 13)
Ralph Patterson, boarder 20 [1860] MN VA [error] PA single clergyman

Ralph & Lydia married 29 Nov 1883.

1885 Iowa State Census, Martinsburg, Steady Run Twp, Keokuk Co., IA (p. 5 of 33)
Ralph L. Patterson 24 [1861] MN res. Main St. 4th M.E. [Meth. Episcopal] minister
 Lydia K. “ 23 [1862] [blank]
 Letitia “ [age obscured—zero?] [blank]

Note: This is an index only. Ralph, Lydia & Vera below are the only persons indexed in Brooklyn, Poweshiek County. Census page is not viewable, so it is not certain that they live in the same household.

1895 Iowa State Census – Brooklyn, Poweshiek Co.
Ralph L. Patterson 34 [1861] b. Minnesota
 Lydia “ 32 [1863] b. Des Moines Co., IA
 Vera M. “ 3 [1892] b. Poweshiek Co., IA

1900 Van Buren, Van Buren Co., IA 16 June 1900 (p. 15 of 31)
Ralph L. Patterson 40 b. June 1860 MN Ireland [error] PA m. 17 yrs preacher
 Lydia K. “, wife 38 b. Dec 1861 IA OH PA m. 17 yrs 2 children, 1 living
 Vera M. “, dau 8 b. Nov 1891 IA MN IA

1910 Fort Madison, Lee Co., IA 2 May 1910 (p. 20 of 22)

Rev. R.L. Patterson	48 [1862] MN Ireland [error] PA m. 25 yrs minister M.E. Church
Lida [<i>sic</i>] “, wife	46 [1864] IA OH PA m. 25 yrs 2 children [error], 2 living
Vera “, dau	18 [1892] IA MN IA single student
Ruth “, dau	11 [1899] IA MN IA single student

Note: The search in this database for Ralph turned up only a card with Ralph’s info. It is not known if there were others in his 1915 household.

1915 Iowa State Census, Winfield, Henry Co., IA

Ralph L. Patterson	54 [1861] MN father b. Ireland [error]; mother b. PA married Resident of Iowa 31 yrs; church affiliation: Methodist Episcopal
---------------------------	---

1920 Lafayette, Keokuk Co, IA 7 Jan 1930 (p. 3 of 21)

Ralph Paterson [<i>sic</i>]	59 [1861] MN Ireland [error] PA minister
Lydia K. “, wife	57 [1863] IA VA PA
Ruth [Maria?] “, dau	20 [1900] IA MN IA single

1930 Union, Clermont Co., OH 15 May 1930 (p. 38 of 42)

George Stroback	29 [1901] MO U.S. U.S. bank teller
Ruth M. “, wife	28 [1902] IA IA [error] IA teacher
Ralph L. Patterson, fath-law	69 [1861] MN MN [error] IA Methodist minister
Lydia “, wife	68 [1862] IA IA IA

1940 Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., OH 18 Apr 1940 (p. 22 of 46)

Ralph L. Patterson	79 [1861] MN lived in same place in 1935 [no occupation]
Lydia “, wife	78 [1862] IA “

Per censuses, Ralph & Lydia K. (Morgan) Patterson had 3 children:

- 1. Letitia Patterson b. abt. 1885** in IA (*1885 IA State Census*); **d. young**
- 2. Vera M. Patterson b. Nov 1891** in IA (*1900 census*); no further info
- 3. Ruth M. Patterson b. 1899-1900** in IA (*censuses*); **m. George Stroback** (*1930 census*); no further info

Continuing with the children of John Weir & Frances (Rife/Reif) Patterson:

N. Lillian Ann Patterson b. 13 Oct 1861 (*Bible records*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.” The “Breen Family Tree” at ancestry.com (accessed 3 Nov 2015) has much info about Lillian. The owner of this tree is Gail Breen, who supplied us with the Bible records listing all of John Weir Patterson’s children and their birth dates. Per info on the “Breen” tree, Lillian Ann Patterson was b. 13 Oct 1861 in Monticello, Wright Co, MN; d. 24 Oct 1924; m. William Eli Lindsey (1857-1923) and had 4 children:

- 1. Herbert Allen Lindsey** b. 5 Nov 1883 in Big Lake, Sherburne Co., MN; d. 16 Jan 1945 in Anoka, MN; m. Martha Margaret Handt (1884-1956) & had children:

- a. **Hester Ceia Lindsey** b. 31 Aug 1911 in MN; d. 28 Dec 1995; no further info
- b. **Douglas William Lindsey** b. 20 Feb 1913 in Monticello, Carver Co., MN; d. 23 Nov 1984 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA; m. Dorothea L. ____ (1908- ____); no further info.
- 2. **Ralph W. Lindsey** b. Mar 1885 MN; d. 21 Aug 1926 Anoka, MN; m. Doris E. ____ & had 3 daughters
- 3. **Edward H. Lindsey** b. 5 Nov 1887 in Clear Lake, MN; d. 24 May 1953 in Wabasha, MN; m. Jessie B. ____; no further info.
- 4. **Marian Scribner Lindsey** b. ____ Dec 1889 in Maine [*sic*]; d. ____; m. Edwin Anderson (1895-____) & had 1 son.

Continuing with the children of John Weir & Frances (Rife/Reif) Patterson:

- O. Kate Patterson b. 27 May 1863** (*Bible records*) in MN (*censuses*). No further info on the “Patterson Family Tree.”

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Jane (____) Patterson:

- X. ELIZABETH PATTERSON** b. about 1812 (*birth date estimate explained above*); no further info.
- XI. ARCHIBALD PATTERSON** b. about 1813 (*birth date estimate explained above*). Archibald is probably the male age 15-20 in his widowed mother Jane’s 1830 Wheatfield household. As explained above, Jane is not found on the 1840 Wheatfield census, but re-appears as head of household in Wheatfield in 1850—and Archibald is not found living with her. What happened to Archibald? We have a reliable birth date estimate for him; we know that he was born in Pennsylvania; and “Archibald” is not all that common a given name. Surely if he is living in 1850 he can be found on the census? There is an Archibald Patterson, age 40 (so born about 1810), born in PA, living in 1850 in Lafayette Co., MO. He is a professor of mathematics. However, this is NOT Thomas and Jane’s son, Archibald. This is the *cousin* of the Archibald who concerns us here. Archibald the mathematics professor was the son of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson’s son William, who married Margaret Linn. (See William’s chapter—Chapter VI-- for corroboration.) Per ancestry.com’s census index, there are no other possibilities on the 1850 census. On subsequent censuses, the Archibald we seek cannot be positively identified.
- XII. JAMES PATTERSON** b. about 1815-1816 (*birth date estimate explained above*); cannot positively identify on censuses; no further info.

CHAPTER V
JOHN, son of Archibald

As I wrote in Chapter I, **I conjecture that John was Archibald’s fourth-born son.** Placing him in this birth order would have him born, say, 1770-1773. In 1794 John was awarded a survey to warrant land in Wheatfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA (see further). It would be very unusual for the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania to grant a warrant to survey to a man under the age of 21 years, so he was likely born closer to 1770.

I found a John Patterson born 1770 who died 1840 in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH. Also living in Newberry Twp. were Samuel, John Jr., Thomas & Alexander Patterson—all of whom were named by William McIntire as sons of John, son of Archibald. For this reason, and other reasons to be discussed further, **I have little doubt that the John Patterson who died 1840 in Newberry, Miami Co., OH is Archibald’s son.**

John’s gravestone inscription gives us his birth and death dates: **John was born 1770** (location unknown) and **died mid- July 1840 in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH.** (His coffin was made 19 July 1840 per a receipt in his estate file—see further.)

Gravestone of John Patterson, Union Cemetery, Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH
Photo posted on findagrave 7/4/13 by Matthew Patterson



***“In [memory?] of / JOHN PATTERSON /
who was born / 1770 / and departed this life / 1840 / aged 70 years”***

Matthew Patterson posted this note on John's findagrave page 7/13/15: "Information provided by Newberry Twp. Trustees. They had no further information on this or any other Patterson in this cemetery. They indicated that all records were lost in the church fire several years ago."²⁴

IMPORTANT NOTE: In the previous version of this paper (dated 2 Nov 2010), I presented the theory that the John Patterson living by 1800 in Conemaugh Twp., Indiana Co., PA, was Archibald and Anna's son. I now know this is not correct. The John Patterson living in Conemaugh Twp. was an entirely different John Patterson. This has been confirmed with Y-DNA test results, and also by an 1814 deed (more of this deed further) proving that Archibald's son, John, was residing in 1814 in Butler Co., OH—so cannot be the John Patterson heading a household in Conemaugh 1800 through 1840. Readers interested in learning more of these Conemaugh Pattersons can contact researcher Don Patterson dpatterson@moscow.com.

IMPORTANT NOTE: John Patterson who married Jane Linn is listed on hundreds of internet trees. All but a few give his birth date as 1785, which is off by 15 years! It should be noted here that John's incorrect birth date of 1785 is also found in a lengthy Linn family history entitled "Our Kith and Kin" (privately published in 1960), a copy of which I obtained from the Crawfordsville, Indiana Public Library. *Where* all these previous researchers got John's incorrect birth date is not known.

John was never listed with his father on any Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA tax lists. Archibald was listed in Dublin Twp. 1788 through 1803, and the only other Patterson listed in Dublin Twp. during this period was Archibald's son, Thomas.²⁵

The earliest record found for John is his warrant to survey 400 acres in present-day Indiana Co., PA (then Westmoreland County) dated 9 May 1794.²⁶ John did not obtain title to this land. On 30 July 1795 a patent was awarded to Joseph I. Miller for John's 400 acres.²⁷ John's brothers Thomas and Alexander also received warrants to survey land in Wheatfield—on the exact same date. Also, John's uncle Robert Weir, and Robert's son Alexander Weir, received warrants to survey on the same date.

²⁴ Matthew Patterson is an incredibly thorough researcher, and takes wonderful photographs. We corresponded heavily 2011-2013. At my urging, Matthew found and photographed John's gravestone. It is important to note that no Pattersons are listed in *Cemetery Inscriptions of Newberry Township in Miami County Ohio* by Jojseph H. Bosserman on-line at <http://www.thetroyhistoricalsociety.org/cemetery/union-ch.htm> (accessed 18 Aug 2015). Matthew visited this cemetery 7/4/13 and in his e-mail of that date to me he wrote: "There is another stone two spots from this John that cannot be read. All of the Pattersons are in the same row." Then, on 7/5/14 he wrote: "How could they have missed the Patterson row after taking photos and after going through the township record book? That drives me crazy. I am sure that there are more Pattersons there after seeing how they are marked." Matthew wrote on 7/15/15: I'm guessing there are more Pattersons here [at Union Cemetery] than what findagrave has listed. I'll try to get a hold of the Township Trustee that keeps the records...."

²⁵ In 2010 I examined the original Huntingdon Co., PA tax lists on microfilm (FHL films #1148579 & #1148580).

²⁶ Westmoreland Co., PA Warrant #211; survey map recorded in Bk. C171, p. 231.

²⁷ Patent Bk. P26, p. 249.

John's brothers Alexander, Thomas and William are found on the 1798 Pennsylvania Direct tax, living in Wheatfield, Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA—but John's name is not found on this 1798 Wheatfield tax list.²⁸

No John Patterson is found as head of household in Wheatfield Twp. in 1800. (The only heads of household there are his brothers Thomas and William.) Also, no John Patterson is found as head of household in 1800 in Huntingdon Co., PA (where his father Archibald was still living in 1800).

Per researcher Alisa Weir, John Patterson was listed on the 1808 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA tax list along with his father and brothers Thomas and William. Researcher Dale Patterson's transcriptions of Wheatfield tax lists does not include a list for 1808. Per Dale's transcriptions, **John was listed in 1804, 1807, 1809 and 1810 on Wheatfield tax lists. Per Dale's transcription, in 1810 it is noted that John has "moved."**²⁹

John is not found as head of household in Indiana Co., PA in 1810. Assuming the tax lists transcribed by the two researchers named above are correct, we can deduce that **in 1809 or 1810 John left Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA.**

I think it likely that **1809-1810 John left Indiana Co., PA and moved to Covington, Campbell Co., KY**, where his putative brother Joseph re-located about the same time. (See Chapter IX for proof of Joseph's Campbell Co., KY residency.) The assumption that John moved to Campbell Co. Kentucky 1809-1810 is based on these two facts: (1) he left Wheatfield 1809-1810 (tax lists); and (2) John's son Alexander was born about 1810 in Covington, Campbell Co., Kentucky. (See records further, in son Alexander's section.)

John was not long in Kentucky. **By Nov 1814 John was living in Butler Co., OH.** This information comes from an 1814 deed, an abstract of which follows.

On 8 Nov 1814 Isabella Linn, widow of Adam Linn, and all of her then-living children, deeded her deceased husband's Wheatfield land to Thomas Patterson (Archibald's son, who had married Adam & Isabella Linn's daughter, Margaret).³⁰ One of the heirs of Adam Linn named in this deed is his daughter Jane Patterson, wife of John Patterson, "formerly Jane Linn." This confirms what was written in McIntire's Journal—that Archibald's son, John, married Jane Linn. John & Jane (Linn) Patterson are described in this 1814 deed as "of the county of Butler and state of Ohio."

It is also stated in this 1814 deed that Adam & Isabella's son "Adam Linn [Jr.] and Jane his wife" were residents of Butler Co., OH. The maiden name of Adam Linn [Jr.'s] wife Jane is not given in this deed, but McIntire's Journal tells us that Archibald's daughter Jane Patterson married Adam Linn. So it appears that 1809-1810 John & Jane (Linn) Patterson moved to Butler County, OH—probably in company with John's sister Jane and her husband Adam Linn Jr. This deed proves that in 1814, John and his sister Jane were residents of Butler Co., OH.

No 1810 Ohio Federal census exists. In 1820 a John Patterson is found as head of household in Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH but **the John Patterson heading a household in Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH in 1820 is NOT the John Patterson who concerns us here.** The John Patterson living 1820 in Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH was the son of James Patterson, son

²⁸ Original pages may be viewed in ancestry.com's database, "Pennsylvania, U.S. Direct Tax Lists, 1798" (accessed 24 Aug 2014).

²⁹ As of this writing (8/15/15) researcher Yvonne Watkin is attempting to locate the *original* Wheatfield tax books. We think this necessary, because transcriptions of Wheatfield tax lists sent to us by researchers Alisa Weir and Dale Patterson contain many, many discrepancies.

³⁰ Westmoreland Co., PA Deed Bk. 2, pp. 548-549. (This same deed was also filed in Butler Co., OH.)

of John Patterson Sr. of Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA. This John of Lemon Twp. died 1843, “age 80 years” (making him born about 1763) and was buried in North Monroe Cemetery. John, son of James, son of John Sr. of Drumore was baptized 1763 in Drumore, Lancaster Co., PA, by Rev. John Cuthbertson. (See my “James, John & Peter Patterson of Drumore” paper for solid documentation of all the foregoing facts.)

Archibald’s son **John cannot be located on the 1820 census** in any state. By 1820 he was most probably in Ohio (based on the fact that on censuses the birthplace of his putative son James (born about 1815—see further) was born in Ohio.

No later than 1827 John was living in Newberry Twp., Miami County, OH.³¹

First wife Jane (Linn) died sometime between 1815 (when son James was born—see further) **and 1828** (when John married again—see further). **It is not known whether Jane died in Butler Co., OH or in Miami Co., OH.** Jane was the mother of Samuel, John, Thomas and Alexander, as named in McIntire’s Journal—and I believe she was also the mother of James, born about 1815, who was *not* mentioned in McIntire’s Journal. (More of James further.) The occupants of John’s 1830 household suggest that he and Jane also had three daughters, names unknown.

As stated above, John died in mid-July of 1840 in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH. His death date comes from probate records—see further.

At the time of John’s death the name of his wife was Hannah. **In 1828 John married second wife Hannah (Haney) Neiper/Neeper, widow of Joseph Neiper/Neeper, in Miami Co., OH.**³² **Hannah died soon after John, in early August of 1840** (proved by a bill for her casket found in John’s probate file—see further). She is probably the “Mrs. John” said to be buried next to John Patterson in Union Cemetery.³³

With second wife Hannah, John had son Robert (born 1828-1830), more of whom further.

What made me look in Miami Co., OH for Archibald’s son, John?

I stumbled across records for Pattersons living in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH completely by accident. For years I had researched Pattersons settling early in Fayette and Westmoreland counties, PA (completely unrelated to Archibald Patterson) and in tracing the descendants of one Robert Patterson born c. 1737, died 1830 in Rostraver, Westmoreland Co.,

³¹ Index to the 1827 Ohio State Census found at <http://www.thetroyhistoricalociety.org/census/1827-mi.htm> (accessed 16 Aug 2015). The only other Patterson listed in Newberry Twp. is Samuel.

³² *Miami Valley Genealogical Index* (MVG I) (www.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami; accessed 18 Aug 2015) shows that John married Hannah “Nieper” in 1828 (no date). A note at this website states that the marriage information in this index was derived from “Miami County Marriage Records 1807-1899.” The “Hooker Family Genealogy” website (<http://www.djhooker.com/2856.htm>; accessed 18 Aug 2015) shows that Hannah’s maiden name was Haney. A marriage date of 1 Apr 1828 is given here. It is noted: “John Patterson was Joseph and Hannah Neeper’s [*sic*] next door neighbor to the first patent upon which they lived. After Joseph’s death in 1826, John and Hannah were married in 1828. One child is listed as born to John and Hannah: Robert Patterson born 1829 in Miami Co., OH; d. abt. 1868 in Iowa City, Johnson Co., IA; m. Kate Holland. Children of Robert: Alexander, Thomas, Harvey and Jessie Patterson. There is no info on this website about John’s first wife Jane, or any of the children they had together.

³³ This notation is found on an index prepared by the Troy Historical Society, found at <http://gen2.pcdl.lib.oh.us/miami/resultp.cfm?name=Patterson&submit=Search&offset=501> (accessed 19 Aug 2015).

PA (see my paper on this Robert) I felt the need to order Miami County probate records. Back in 2010 I placed an order with the Miami County Probate Court for copies of the contents of *all* probate files for *all* Patterson men dying prior to 1880. I received nearly 300 pages of records!

I pored through these records and found the ones pertaining to the descendants of Robert Patterson of Westmoreland County. I learned that Robert's descendants had settled in Spring Creek Twp., Miami County. But there were also many records pertaining to Pattersons in Newberry Twp., and at the time I didn't know who they were. Fortunately, I saved these records.

In 2012, when I learned that my conjecture about John Patterson of Conemaugh Twp., Indiana Co., PA being Archibald's son was *wrong*, I was stumped about where to look next for John. Somehow I remembered the old Miami County probate records, namning Patterson men that matched the names of the sons of Archibald's son John, per the journal of William McIntire.

File #1101

Estate of John Patterson

file opened: August 7th, 1840

- On 7 Aug 1840 Alexander Patterson was appointed administrator; Adam Minnick & Amos Perry sureties

There are many, many receipts & bills in this file. Listed below are the ones that supply especially important info.

- "medical attendance" July 18th 1840 [presumably for John Patterson] \$11.25
- "medical attendance" August 2nd 1840 [for] "**Hannah Patterson his wife**" \$ 7.00
- John Sowers appeared in Court declaring he was owed money from the estate of John Patterson for the following:

19 July 1840	1 coffin	\$6.50
4 Aug 1840	1 coffin for Wife	<u>\$7.50</u>
- On 26 Aug 1840 \$50 was paid for the "support of **Robert Patterson a minor heir** one year from the death of the intestate."
- A "sale bill" dated 27 Aug 1840, listing items sold at the estate sale, includes "shoemaker tools." (This is interesting, as John's father Archibald was listed as a "shoemaker" on the 1793 list of unclaimed letters in Chambersburg, PA; see Chapter I.)
- Receipt dated 28 June 1841 for \$2.74 paid to Richd. Manchester for "two Days work at [Grading?] and two Days work for **son John**"
- On 19 Aug 1843 Alexander, administrator, paid \$50 to James Patterson, "for the support of **Robert Patterson** for one year a minor heir of said Estate for whom I am guardian."
- On 23 Feb 1846 Alexander paid back taxes for 1841-1843, for "part of Lot No. 12 in Covington forfeited to state & Redeemed."

No thanks to ancestry.com, I found John in Newberry Twp. on the 1830 census. I originally found John in Newberry on this census back in 2012, searching the records at genealogy.com. Since then, ancestry.com bought genealogy.com, and the excellent census indexing in the old genealogy.com website is GONE. Genealogy.com's census indexing was FAR superior to ancestry.com's indexing. I've written several e-mails about this, begging ancestry.com to use genealogy.com's indexing, but never received a response. Now, to find John on the 1830 census using ancestry.com indexing, one must

search for “John Patterson” in “Ohio” and many results will come up—none for Newberry Twp. That is because ancestry.com has incorrectly indexed him as living in “Staunton Twp.” Click on this search result and a page comes up on which is clearly written on the left side, sideways: “Newberry township, Miami County.” Genealogy.com had 20 pages indexed for Newberry; ancestry.com has just 8. People living in Newberry listed on the other 12 pages are MIS-INDEXED by ancestry.com.

1830 Newberry [NOT Staunton] Twp., Miami Co., OH (17 of 20)

John Patterson

1 male 50-60 [1770-1780] *John b. 1770*
 1 male 0-5 [1825-1830] *youngest son Robert b. 1828 (w/second wife Hannah)*
 1 male 10-15 [1815-1820] *son James b. abt. 1815 (w/1st wife Jane Linn)*
 3 males 15-20 [1810-1815] *son Alexander b. abt. 1810 (w/1st wife Jane Linn) & 2 UNIDENTIFIED*
 1 male 20-30 [1800-1810] *son Samuel?*
 1 fem 5-10 [1820-1825] *Daughter (w/1st wife Jane Linn)?*
 1 fem 10-15 [1815-1820] *Daughter (w/1st wife Jane Linn)?*
 1 fem 20-30 [1800-1810] *Daughter (w/1st wife Jane Linn)? OR daughter-in-law?*
 1 fem 40-50 [1780-1790] *2nd wife Hannah Haney, widow of Joseph Neeper/Neiper*

NOTE: I don't think son Thomas is accounted for in John's 1830 household.

With two wives, John had the following 6 sons, and possibly 3 daughters. (I'm not sure of the birth order of the first three sons.)

With first wife Jane:

- I. **Samuel Patterson** b. ____ (in PA?). Samuel is the only son listed with father John on the 1827 OH State Census, and he therefore *might* be John's oldest son. But it's quite possible that Samuel was the second-born son. At any rate, I think Samuel was born before his brother John—so was born no later than, say, 1804. It's quite possible that Samuel was born in the late 1790's.
- II. **Thomas Patterson** b. ____ (in PA?). Thomas is placed somewhat arbitrarily here as the 2nd-born son *It is quite possible that Thomas is older than Samuel.* At any rate, I think Thomas was born before his brother John—so was born no later than, say 1804. It's quite possible that Thomas was born in the late 1790's.
- III. **John Patterson Jr.** b. abt. 1805 in PA (*censuses*). John is probably the third-born son, since this would adhere to the Scotch-Irish naming pattern (3rd son named after the father).
- IV. **Alexander Patterson** b. abt. 1810 in KY (*censuses*)
- V. **Possible Daughter Patterson, name unknown** b. 1800-1810 (*1830 census*)
- VI. **Possible Daughter Patterson, name unknown** b. 1815-1820 (*1830 census*)
- VII. **Possible Daughter Patterson, name unknown** b. 1820-1825 (*1830 census*)
- VIII. **James Patterson** b. abt. 1815 in OH (*1850 census*)

With second wife Hannah:

- IX. **Robert Patterson** b. 1829-1830 (*parents married Apr 1828; b. before 1830 per census*)

Note: I do find it curious that John named no son after his father, Archibald; and that Jane named no son after her father, Adam.

Following is all information found on John Patterson's children.

- I. **Samuel Patterson was born before 1805, possibly as early as 1800, probably in PA.** (He is the only son listed with father John on the 1827 OH state census; his presumably younger brother John was born abt. 1805, per censuses). **Samuel died sometime in June, 1840** (Samuel's Miami Co. Probate Court file #1025 was opened 1 July 1840). At this time **it is not known where Samuel is buried.** **Samuel married Susannah Barge in 1839**, in Miami Co., OH (MGVI Index; see also Probate file #1025; wife "Susannah" relinquishes her right to receive Letters of Administration for her deceased husband Samuel Patterson). Samuel is the male age 20-30 in his father's 1830 Newberry household. He is listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census. He married 1839, died 1840, and no heirs are mentioned in Samuel's estate file (Probate file #1025). **It does not appear that Samuel had any children.** When Samuel died in 1840, his estate was "insolvent" and was not able to pay a debt owed to his father's estate. This debt is probably connected to land granted to Samuel by his father in 1834 (*Deed Bk. 12, p. 575*). In 1837 a Samuel Patterson was elected mayor of Covington in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH—quite possibly this Samuel. (See *Centennial History of Troy, Piqua & Miami County, Ohio*, ed. Thomas C. Harbaugh (Chicago: Richmond-Arnold Publishing Co., 1909), p. 96.)

- II. **Thomas Patterson was probably born in the early 1800's, probably in PA.** I have not found any Miami Co., OH records pertaining to this Thomas, other than his probate file (see further). **Thomas died in August 1836, as did his unknown wife.** At the time of his death, he was a resident of Newberry Twp. Thomas is described as "late of Newberry township" on an April 1836 bill presented to the estate for 9 & ½ bushels of oats purchased by Thomas on credit (*Miami Co. Probate Court file #793*). Also in Thomas' estate file is a bill from J.C. Nicholson for the construction of two coffins: 12 Aug 1836 for Thomas Patterson & 24 Aug 1836 for "wife." Another receipt in the file is for "two head and foot stones for the graves of the deceased and his wife." As of this writing, **it is not known where Thomas and wife are buried.** It is interesting to note that many books are included in the inventory of Thomas' estate, including "2 Books of Psalm & hymns." Several bills paid by Thomas' administrator, Mitchell Elliott, name son Andrew who was described as "a minor heir of said deceased." Receipts in the estate file give us the names of Thomas' five children. One undated receipt is for "Amt. paid Guardian of Andrew Patterson & Mary Ellen Patterson." (Another receipt tells us that David Elliott was Andrew's guardian. Another undated receipt is for "Amt. paid Guardian of Catherine Patterson, Margaret Patterson & Martha Ann Patterson." Another note dated 4 Apr 1840 tells us that Wm. Linn was the guardian of Catharine, Margaret and Martha Ann, "minor heirs." Another receipt dated 17 Apr 1837, in Troy, is for "clothing furnished the five children minor heirs of said Patterson out of the estate, the children being destitute and their father and mother both dead and no allowance having been made for these children by the appraisers."

Thomas had five children born by 1836, the year of his death. One might suppose, then, that by 1830 he was married and had started his family. However, he is not found on the 1830 census as head of household in Miami Co., OH—or in any other Ohio county. Thomas is also not listed on the 1835 Ohio State census in Newberry Twp. Where was Thomas living?

CONJECTURE:

Could Thomas be the Thomas Patterson heading a household in Covington, Campbell Co., KY in 1820 and 1830? (This is where Archibald's putative son, Joseph, had settled.) If so, though, it must be noted that Thomas appears to have had four sons—and only son Andrew is mentioned in Miami County records (see further). It's possible, however, that Andrew was the youngest of Thomas' four sons, and that the other three sons had attained the age of majority by 1836 when Thomas died. Also, Miami Probate Court records name four daughters of Thomas, and the 1830 Covington, Campbell Co. household of Thomas contains only 2 daughters. However, 2 more daughters *could* have been born after 1830.

Below are census transcriptions for Thomas Patterson living 1820 and 1830 in Covington, Campbell Co., KY. We know that the Thomas living in Campbell Co., KY is NOT Archibald's son, Thomas. That Thomas is found as head of household in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA in 1820 & 1830. If this Thomas is not John's son—then I don't know who he could be.

1820 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 18 of 20)

Thomas Patterson

1 male 26-45 [1775-1794]
 1 male 18-26 [1794-1802]
 3 males 0-10 [1810-1820]
 1 fem 16-26 [1794-1804]

NOTE: The only other Patterson household in Covington in 1820 is headed by Joseph Patterson, putative son of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson.

1830 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 7 of 8)

Thos. Patterson

1 male 30-40 [1790-1800]
 2 males 5-10 [1820-1825]
 2 males 10-15 [1815-1820]
 1 fem 0-5 [1825-1830]
 1 fem 5-10 [1820-1825]
 1 fem 30-40 [1790-1800]

Could 1 be Andrew, named as minor son of Thomas of Newberry?

No Thomas Patterson is found in Campbell Co., KY in 1840. Perhaps this is because he moved to Miami Co., OH after 1830, where he died in 1836.

NOTE: If I could prove that 2 of Thomas' daughters were born after 1830, then this conjecture would be more plausible.

END OF CONJECTURE

With an unknown wife, Thomas had (at least) the following five children named in Miami County Probate files:

- A. Andrew Patterson** – **IF** Andrew attained the age of 15 in 1844, then he was born about 1829. In March of 1837, seven months after his parents' deaths, Andrew was lodging in the household of Hugh Clark "while attending school" (*receipt dated 16 Mar 1837 in father Thomas' probate file #793*). On 28 Apr 1837 the Miami County Court of Common Pleas appointed David Elliott guardian to Andrew and his sister Mary Ellen (*Case #826*). It appears that by 3 May 1844 Andrew had attained the age of majority. In file #826 is a receipt of that date:

"...received of David Elliott my Guardian two hundred and twenty six Dollars and seventy Cents being my share of all that came into his hands as my Guardian. [Signed} Andrew Patterson."

Andrew *might* be the male age 15-20 in the 1840 household of David Elliott, his guardian (in which case he would have been born 1820-1825):

1840 Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH (p. 3 of 14)

David Elliott

1 male	70-80	[1760-1770]	
1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>(Not Andrew if he were born 1829)</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	

There are many entries for Andrew Patterson in MVGI, but only the Andrew of probate case #826 is likely to involve the Andrew who concerns us here.

- B. Mary Ellen Patterson** On 28 Apr 1837 the Miami County Court of Common Pleas appointed David Elliott guardian to Mary Ellen and her brother Andrew (*Case #826*). It appears that by 26 May 1843 Mary Ellen had attained the age of majority. In file #826 is a receipt of that date:

"Received May 26th 1843 of David Elliott my Guardian now notes of hand...being the full amt. of my share of all the monies come into his hands as my Guardian. [Signed] Mary E. Patterson."

Mary Ellen could be one of the young females in the 1830 household of her guardian, David Elliot. (See census transcription above in brother Andrew's section.)

- C. Catharine Patterson** On 28 Apr 1837 Matthew Linn was appointed guardian of Catherine and her sisters Margaret and Martha Ann (*Miami County Probate*

Court file #825). There are no other papers in this file, other than the appointment of guardian. See “NOTE” below.

D. Margaret Patterson On 28 Apr 1837 Matthew Linn was appointed guardian of Margaret and her sisters Catharine and Martha Ann (*Miami County Probate Court file #825*). There are no other papers in this file, other than the appointment of guardian. See “NOTE” below.

E. Martha Ann Patterson On 28 Apr 1837 Matthew Linn was appointed guardian of Martha Ann and her sisters Catharine and Margaret (*Miami County Probate Court file #825*). There are no other papers in this file, other than the appointment of guardian. See “NOTE” below.

NOTE: Regarding Matthew Linn, appointed guardian in 1837 of Thomas’ 3 daughters Catharine, Margaret and Martha Ann: No Matthew Linn/Lynn is found as head of household in Miami Co., OH in 1840. In 1830 a Matthew Linn heads a household in Mansfield, Richland Co., OH. In 1830 a Matthew Lynn heads a household in Milford, Butler Co., OH. MVGI lists just one Matthew Linn/Lynn: the Matthew living in Milford, Butler Co., OH. In 1840 a John Linn (born 1780-1790) heads a household in Newberry, Miami Co., OH—listed on the same page as a James Patterson. This John Linn has just 1 young female in his household—age 15-20 (so b. 1820-1825). This John M. Linn heads a household in 1850 in Newberry Twp., and this census shows he was born about 1783 in Germany. He is listed with wife Mary, born about 1786, also in Germany. They are listed next to a “John Adam Linn”—undoubtedly their son. John Adam Linn was born about 1808, also in Germany. Given the connections between the descendants of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson and the descendants of Adam Linn Sr.--this is quite a coincidence!

Continuing with the children of John Patterson, son of Archibald:

III. John Patterson Jr. – John was **born 22 Mar 1804** and he **died 22 Mar 1853** in Covington, Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH (*gravestone*). On 7/19/13 researcher Matthew Patterson (no relation to this line of Pattersons) posted on findagrave.com a photo of John Jr.’s gravestone in Highland Cemetery, Covington, Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH. John’s gravestone inscription is nearly unreadable, but Matthew has transcribed it with the birth and death dates given above.

John was not listed on the 1827 Ohio State Census (assuming the one John Patterson listed was his father); but John Patterson “Jr.” was listed on the 1835 Ohio State Census. A receipt dated 28 June 1841 in his father John Sr.’s probate file (see above) proves that John Jr. was living in the Newberry Twp. area in 1841. Thus the John Patterson listed on the 1840 and 1850 censuses in Newberry Twp. as head of household is undoubtedly the son of John Sr. (see below). John is listed in 1850 with (presumed wife) “Abigail”—but she was not the mother of the three children listed. The “married with the year” column is checked for John, indicating that **John married Abigail 1849-1850**, and that **Abigail was probably John’s second wife. The name of**

John's first wife is unknown at this time. John probably married his first wife—the mother of his children—about 1833-1834, based on daughter Harriet's 1836 birth date. Of interest is the marriage listed in MVGI for John Patterson and Elizabeth Robison, in 1834 (no marriage license # given in this index listing). **Second wife Abigail was born 4 Dec 1807 & she d. 5 Nov 1850;** she is buried in Highland Cemetery with John. (*See photo of her gravestone posted on findagrave 7/19/13 by Matthew Patterson.*) Per Matthew Patterson's findagrave postings, these 3 possible children of John are also buried in Highland Cemetery:

- (1) Susan Dill Patterson 1823-1848. **My comment:** No daughter of this age is accounted for in John's 1840 household. The photo of her stone is totally unreadable. I wonder if the birth date has been incorrectly transcribed, and if she were actually born earlier. If so, this could be John Jr.'s first wife. She could have died 1848 and then, a year later, John married Abigail.
- (2) Harriet Patterson 1836-1852 **My comment:** Harriet is accounted for in John's 1840 and 1850 households.
- (3) Isaac Newton Patterson 1841-1842. **My comment:** Perhaps these dates are wrong? Photo of his gravestone at Highland Cemetery, posted on findagrave 7/19/13 by Matthew Patterson, is unreadable. Of interest is a "Newton Patterson" who was living in 1858. This Newton had epilepsy, and attempts were made to commit him to the Southern Ohio Lunatic Asylum in Dayton. This request was denied. (*See Miami County Probate Court case #3011, opened 27 Mar 1858.*) Per a deposition in Newton's case file, on 25 Mar 1858 Newton was a resident of Washington Twp., Miami Co., OH. Per a deposition made 7 Mar 1858 by Dr. [name unreadable], Newton's age at that time was "about twenty five years." This would make Newton born about 1833—certainly of the right age to be John Jr.'s son. There is no further info about epileptic Newton Patterson in this case file.

1840 Covington [Newberry Twp.], Miami Co., OH (p. 1 of 4)

John Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	John Jr. b. 1804
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	Son Samuel b. 1838
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	Dau Harriet b. 1836
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	First wife _____ (Name unknown—Susan Dill?)

1850 Covington, Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH (p. 8 of 55)

John Patterson	45 [1805] PA	blacksmith	"married within the year"
Abigal [<i>sic</i>] "	41 [1809] OH		
Harriet "	14 [1836] OH		
Samuel "	12 [1838] OH		
Laura "	7 [1843] OH		

John's estate file was opened 28 Mar 1853 (*Miami Co. Probate Court Case #2184*). The administrator appointed was Alexander Patterson (undoubtedly John's brother). S.S. McKinney, "atty.," deposed on 26 Mar 1853 that "There is no widow and no children over fifteen years of age." On 5 May 1854 John F. McKinney was appointed administrator of John's estate. (This is because John's brother, Alexander, had moved to Iowa—see Alexander's section below.) On 20 Jan 1856, Laura Patterson & Samuel Patterson each acknowledged receipt of fifty dollars from J.F. McKinney, for

“years maintenance.” No such receipt is found for their sister Harriet’s maintenance, as Harriet died the previous year (see above). On 10 Jan 1861 Samuel and Laura acknowledge receipt of three hundred twelve dollars, paid by J.F. McKinney. No receipt for support of the children, dated after 10 Jan 1861, is in this case file.

With an unknown first wife, John Patterson Jr. had the following 3 children:

A. Harriet Patterson b. 1836; d. 1852 in Covington, Newbery Twp., Miami Co., OH (*gravestone inscription at Highland Cemetery*); never married

B. Samuel Patterson b. abt. 1838 in OH (*1850 census*). No further info. Of interest: Per MVGI, in 1866 Samuel H. Patterson m. Elizabeth Wyatt (license #10300).

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Samuel is living in his father’s household

1860 Census - Samuel cannot be found with certainty on this census.

C. Laura Patterson b. abt. 1843 in OH (*1850 census*); no further info. Of interest is the “Llora” Patterson who m. Uriah J. Stewart in 1871 (*License #11873, per MVGI*). No further info.

Continuing with the children of John Patterson, son of Archibald:

- IV. Alexander Patterson** was **born 26 May 1810 in Kentucky** (*gravestone—see further & censuses*)—probably in Campbell Co., KY where I conjecture his father lived for a time. Alexander **died 17 Apr 1878 in Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA** (*gravestone*). He is buried with second wife Melissa in Koszta Cemetery, Koszta, Iowa Co., IA.



Photo posted on findagrave 11/10/13 by Dave Wallace

Alexander is undoubtedly one of the 3 males age 15-20 in old John's 1830 Newberry Twp. household. On 5 Sept 1835 Alexander's brother Samuel Patterson granted him Newberry Twp. land (*recorded Deed Bk. 12, p. 96*). On 28 Mar 1853 Alexander was appointed administrator of his brother John's estate, but on 5 May 1854 John F. McKinney was appointed John's administrator. (*Miami Co. Probate Court case #2184*) This is because 1853-1854 Alexander moved to Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA with his family. In 1833 Alexander **married, first, Sarah ("Sally") Templeton** (*MVGI—no marriage license #*). Per her gravestone at Koszta Cemetery she was born 25 Oct 1812 (*calculated from death date & age at death*) and she died 6 Aug 1855, on the same date as her two-year-old son Alexander.

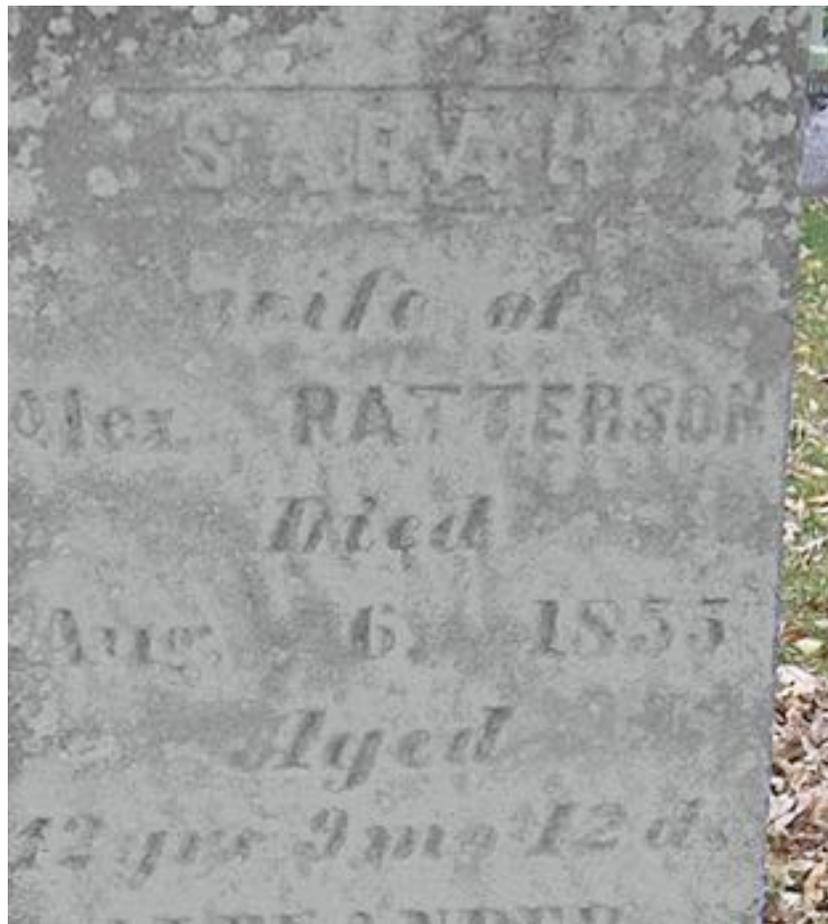


Photo posted on findagrave 11/12/13 by Dave Wallace

Sarah was the mother of 8 children: Lemuel, James, John, Beulah Jane, Joseph, Thomas Leander, Mary Angeline and Alexander.

In 1856 Alexander **married, second, Melissa Nicholson** (*MVGI; Miami Co., OH license #7492*). Per her gravestone inscription, Melissa was born 15 May 1822 (in OH, per censuses) & she died 21 July 1914 in Honey Creek Twp. Her obituary published in the 29 July 1914 issue of the *Marengo [Iowa] Republican* (transcribed & posted on findagrave 11/10/13 by Dave Wallace) states that she was the daughter of Samuel &

Frances (Brandon) Nicholson. Melissa was the mother of 3 children: Melissa, Samuel & Sarah Isadore.

1830 Census – Alexander is in his father’s Newberry Twp. household.

1840 Census – Cannot find Alexander in Miami Co., OH.

1850 Newberry, Miami Co., OH (24 of 55)

Alexander Patterson	40 [1810] KY	farmer
Sarah “	39 [1811] KY	
Lemuel “	15 [1835] OH	
James “	13 [1837] OH	
John “	11 [1839] OH	
Jane “	8 [1842] OH	
Thomas “	2 [1848] OH	

1856 Iowa State Census, Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co.

A. Patterson [male]	46 [1810] KY
L. [Lemuel] “ [male]	21 [1835]
J. [James] “ [male]	18 [1838]
J. [John] “ [male]	16 [1840]
B.J. [Beulah Jane] “ [fem]	13 [1843]
M.A. [Mary] [female]	5 [1851]

Note: Second wife Melissa is not listed. Alexander & Melissa probably married (in Miami Co., OH) soon after this census. It is stated in Melissa’s 1914 obit: “She came to Iowa in the fall of 1856, with her husband, the later Alexander Patterson....”

1860 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 27 July 1860 (1 of 15)

Alex. Patterson	50 [1810] KY	farmer
Melissa “	38 [1822] OH	
Lemuel “	24 [1836] OH	
James “	22 [1838] OH	
John “	20 [1840] OH	
Ruth “	16 [1844] OH	<i>(This is Beulah Jane; why recorded as “Ruth”?)</i>
Mary “	9 [1851] OH	<i>(Dau with 1st wife Sarah)</i>
Melissa “	2 [1858] IA	<i>(Dau with 2nd wife Melissa)</i>
Samuel “	10/12 [Sept 1859] IA	<i>(Son w/2nd wife Melissa)</i>

1870 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 28 July 1870 (p. 4 of 28)

Alexander Patterson	60 [1810] KY	farmer
Malissa “	48 [1822] OH	[mid-indexed as “Melina”]
Lemuel “	35 [1835] OH	
Bula J. “	27 [1843] OH	
Mary A. “	19 [1851] OH	
Malissa “	12 [1858] IA	
Samuel “	10 [1860] IA	
Sarah I. “	7 [1863] IA	<i>{Dau w/2nd wife Melissa}</i>
Alexander “	11 [1859] IA	<i>Who’s this? He is NOT in Alexander’s 1860 household.</i>

Note: Alexander’s household is listed next to the household of his son, James (age 23, b. OH)

After Alexander’s death in 1878, widow Melissa lived with various family members until her death in 1914. In 1880 she is in the household of her stepson, Lemuel; in 1900 she is in the household of her son, Samuel. (Cannot find her on the 1910 census in Iowa Co., IA.)

With two wives, Alexander had the 11 children listed below. **Important note:** Birth and death dates for the children below come from Alexander's findagrave page. This info was posted 11/10/13 by David Wallace but was not documented. On 8/19/15 I left a message for David asking him for the sources of his information. He responded that same day: "I don't recall the research on the Pattersons, but I know I would have been taking lots of notes from established trees, and probably what could be found through archives.com. I also have access to a local genealogy research library here in Linn County which does have a good amount of material on Iowa County...." When I've been able to verify Dave Wallace's info, I've noted the sources.

The eleven children of Alexander Patterson:

With first wife Sarah:

- A. Lemuel Patterson** b. Mar 1835 in Miami Co., OH (1900 census); d. 1910 (listed on 1910 census; not found in 1920; 1910 listing: age 75, father b. KY, mother b. PA). Per his stepmother Melissa's 1914 obit, Lemuel was "lately deceased." It is not known where Lemuel is buried. Lemuel **never married**.
- B. James Patterson** b. Oct 1837 in Miami Co., OH (1900 census); d. 1924 (cannot find documentation; as of 8/28/15 no listing on findagrave). Per his stepmother Melissa's 1914 obit, James was "of Marengo" [Iowa Co., IA]. About 1868 James **m. Mary A. Beem** (marriage date from 1900 census). Undocumented trees show her name as Mary Adaline Beem. Daughter Agnes P. Walker died 1913 in Minneapolis & on the "Minnesota Death Records 1866-1916" index at familysearch.org (accessed 28 Aug 2015) her parents are listed as James Patterson & Mary "W." "Beene." Based on son Alexander being listed on the 1885 & 1895 Iowa State censuses as "Beem," his mother's maiden name was undoubtedly "Beem."

1840 Census – Cannot locate James' father Alexander on this census.

1850 & 1860 Censuses – James is in his father's household.

1870 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 28 July 1870 (p. 4 of 28)

James Patterson	23 [1847] OH	farmer	[age error]
Ada M. [Mary A.]	22 [1848] IN		
Charles L.	2 [1868] IA		
Maggie	7/12 [Dec 1869/Jan 1870]		(This daughter must have died young)

1880 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 14 June 1880 (p. 17 of 20)

Jas. Patterson	43 [1837] OH OH OH	farmer
Mary A. " , wife	32 [1848] IN IN IN	
Chas. L. " , son	11 [1869] IA OH IN	at school
S. [Sarah] Bertha " , dau	9 [1871] IA OH IN	at school
Agnes " , dau	8 [1872] IA OH IN	at school
Lina " , dau	5 [1875] IA OH IN	
Jennie " , dau	3 [1877] IA OH IN	
Adda " , dau	1 [1879] IA OH IN	

1885 Iowa State Census, Honey Creek Twp.

James Patterson	47 [1838] OH	farmer
------------------------	--------------	--------

Mary “	37 [1848] IN
Charles L. “	16 [1869] IA
Sarah B. [Bertha] “	14 [1871] IA
Agnes M. “	13 [1872] IA
Mary A. “	10 [1875] IA
Bulah J. [Jane] “	8 [1877] IA
Addie “	6 [1879] IA
James “	4 [1881] IA
Zoe C. “	3 [1882] IA
Beem A. “	1 [1884] IA

1895 Iowa State Census, Honey Creek Twp.

James Patterson	57 [1838] OH	farmer	Protestant	served as private, Co. G, 8 th Regmt.
Mary A. “	46 [1859] IN	“	“	“
Charles L. “	26 [1869] IA	farmer	single	
Bertha “	24 [1871] IA	single		
Agnes “	22 [1873] IA	single		
Lina “	19 [1876] IA	single		
Jennie “	17 [1878] IA	single		
Addie “	16 [1879] IA	single		
James “	14 [1881] IA	single		
Zoe “	12 [1883] IA	single		
Beem “ [male]	11 [1884] IA	single		
Samuel “	9 [1886] IA	single		
Margie “	7 1888] IA	single		

1900 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 21 June 1900 (p. 10 of 19)

James Patterson	62 b. Oct 1837 OH	<u>VA</u> [blank]	m. 32 yrs [1868]	farmer
Mary A. “, wife	51 b. June 1828 IN	IN IN	m. 32 yrs 13 children, 11 living	
Agnes “, dau	28 b. May 1872 IA	OH IN	single	school teacher
Mary A. “, dau	24 b. July 1875 IA	OH IN	single	school teacher
Beulah J. “, dau	23 b. Apr 1877 IA	OH IN	single	school teacher
Adda “, dau	21 b. Nov 1878 IA	OH IN	single	school teacher
James “, son	19 b. Sept 1880 IA	OH IN	single	farm laborer
Zoe C. “, dau	18 b. Apr 1881 IA	OH IN	single	school teacher
Alexander B. “, son	16 b. Oct 1883 IA	OH IN	single	farm laborer
Samuel “, son	15 b. May 1885 IA	OH IN	single	farm laborer
Margaret B. “, dau	12 b. Jan 1888 IA	OH IN	single	at school

It appears that James’ wife, Mary A., died 1900-1910.

1910 Marengo City, Iowa Co., IA 21 Apr 1910 (p. 10 of 37)

James Patterson	72 [1838] OH	<u>KY</u> OH	widower	own income
Mary A. Henderson, dau	34 [1876] IA	OH IN	1 st marriage, m. 8 yrs	2 children, 2 living
Mary A. “, gr-dau	7 [1903] IA	IA IA		
Margaret R. “, gr-dau	6 [1904] IA	IA IA		

1920 Short St., Marengo City, Iowa Co., IA 7-8 Jan 1920 (p. 11 of 42)

James Patterson	82 [1838] OH	<u>KY</u> OH	widower	no occupation
Mary A. Henderson, dau	44 [1876] IA	OH IN	divorced	housekeeper
Mary A. “, gr-dau	16 [1904] IA	IA IA		
Margaret R. “, gr-dau	15 [1905] IA	IA IA		

James allegedly died 1924 (no documentation).

It's recorded on the 1900 census that wife Mary had 13 children, 11 of whom were still living in 1900. Censuses 1870-1900 give us the names of 12 of them.

James & Mary A. [Adaline/Ada?] (Beem) Patterson had children:

1. **Charles Luther Patterson b. 3 Sept 1870** in Marengo, Iowa Co., IA (*obit*); **d. 14 Sept 1958**; buried in Westside Cemetery, Crawford Co, PA (*obit*). Charles **m. Anna Grace Griggs** 14 Aug 1901 in New Castle, PA (*obit*), with whom he had 3 daughters and 1 son. Charles' obituary, published in the 15 Sept 1958 issue of the *Carroll [Iowa] Daily Times* gives us his birth date, death date, name of wife and names of his children. Wife Grace was b. 1877 & she d. 1957; she shares a gravestone at Westside Cemetery with her husband. (*Photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 1/28/14 by Sue Jensen.*) **Note:** Charles' middle name (Luther) and his wife's given name "Anna Grace" Griggs comes from their son Robert's birth record ("*Iowa County Births 1880-1935*" index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015).

"DR. CHARLES L. PATTERSON – After being in failing health the past year and critically ill the last two months., Dr. Charles L. Patterson, 88, of Westside died at 5:40 a.m. Sunday, Sept. 14, in the Veterans Hospital, Omaha, where he had been admitted three days earlier. Dr. Patterson had practiced medicine in Westside 58 years.

"Funeral services will be at 2 p.m. Wednesday in the Westside Presbyterian Church. The Rev. Frank Mease will officiate. Burial will be in the family lot in the Westside Cemetery, with the Westside Post, American Legion, conferring military honors....

"Dr. Patterson received his M.D. degree from Rush Medical College, Chicago. He came to Westside Sept 3, 1900.

"Enlisting for service in World War I at Omaha in May, 1917, he held the rank of captain. He served with the 76th Field Artillery, Third Division, American Expeditionary Forces. He received his discharge at Camp Dix, N.J., in May, 1919....

"Born Sept. 3, 1870, at Marengo, he was a son of Mr. and Mrs. James Patterson.

"He was **married to Grace Griggs at New Castle, Pa., August 14, 1901.** Dr. and Mrs. Patterson celebrated their golden wedding anniversary in 1951.

"Preceded in death by his wife, Dr. Patterson is survived by three daughters, Mrs. A.R. (Edith) Olson, Pocahontas; Mrs. R.C. (Ena) Jansen, Auburn; and Mrs. L.A. (Eleanor) Owen, San Diego, Calif.; one son, Robert D. Patterson, Westside; three grandchildren, Richard Olson, **Marion Patterson** and Jane Jansen; one brother, A.B. Patterson, Ladora; and two sisters, Mrs. Norman Smith, Glendale, Calif., and Mrs. Margie Ince, Evanston, Ill.

"Besides his wife and parents, he was preceded in death by two brothers, five sisters and five children.

"Dr. Patterson was a member of the Presbyterian Church, the Masonic Lodge and the American Legion at Westside."

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Charles is in his father's household.

1895 Iowa State Census – Charles was in his father's household.

1900 West Side Town, West Side Twp., Crawford Co., IA 9 June 1900 (p. 20 of 31)

Charles Patterson 30 b. Sept 1869 [error; b. 1870] IA **OH** IN_ single physician
(plus 2 boarders—1 a veterinarian surgeon & the other a shoemaker)

1910 West Side Town, Crawford Co., IA 16 Apr 1910 (p. 15 of 31)

Charles L. Patterson 38 [1872] IA **VA** IN 1st marriage; m. 8 yrs [1902] physician
Grace A. “, wife 30 [1880] NH VA Scotland
Edith E. “, dau 10/12 [June 1909] IA IA NH
Eva [Ena?] G. “, dau 10/12 [June 1909] IA IA NH
(plus 1 boarder)

Note: There was a Charles F. Patterson, born abt. 1870 in IA, ALSO a physician. This other Charles was living in 1920 in Polk Co., IA—married to a woman named Clara.

1920 West Side Town, Crawford Co., IA 8 Jan 1920 (p. 11 of 19)

Charles L. Patterson 50 [1870] IA **VA** IN physician
Grace “, wife 42 [1878] VT VT MA
Edith E. “, dau 11 [1909] IA IA VT
Eva [Ena?] G. “, dau 11 [1909] IA IA VT
Robert “, son 3 & 1/12 [1916] IA IA VT

Note: Where is daughter Eleanor? She would have been about age 6.

1930 West Side Town, Crawford Co., IA 21 Apr 1930 (p. 1 of 7)

Charles L. Patterson 59 [1871] IA **OH** IN 1st m. age 30 physician, surgeon
Grace “, wife 53 [1877] VT VT MA 1st m. age 24
Edith “, dau 21 [1909] IA IA VT single no occupation
Eva [Ena?] G. “, dau 21 [1909] IA IA VT single clerk, drug store
Eleanor A. “, dau 16 [1914] IA IA VT single
Robert D. “, son 13 [1917] IA IA VT

1940 West Side Town, Crawford Co., IA 2 Apr 1940 (p. 1 of 10)

Charles L. Patterson 69 [1871] IA physician
Grace “, wife 60 [1880] VT
Eleanor “, dau 25 [1915] IA single clerk, drug store
Robert “, son 23 [1917] IA single clerk, drug store

Charles L. & Grace (Griggs) Patterson had four children who lived to adulthood:

- a. **Edith E. Patterson (twin)** b. 1909 IA (*censuses*); m. A.R. Olson & lived in Pocahontas, IA in 1958 (*father's obit*)
- b. **Ena [Eva?] G. Patterson (twin)** b. 1909 IA (*censuses*); m. R.C. Jansen & lived in Auburn, IA in 1958 (*father's obit*)
- c. **Eleanor A. Patterson** b. 1914-1915 (*censuses*); m. L.A. Owen & lived in San Diego, CA in 1958 (*father's obit*)
- d. **Robert Dwyer Patterson (had no son)** b. **26 Nov 1916** (*obit & birth record in "Iowa County Births 1880-1935" index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*); d. **23 July 1960** in San Joaquin, CA (*obit & death record in "California Death Index 1940-1997" at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*); buried in Westside Cemetery, Crawford Co., IA (*info posted 1/27/14 on findagrave by Sue Jensen*). *Note:* The gravestone photo attached to Robert on his findagrave page is for a *different* Robert (Robert N. Patterson b. 1 Jan 183?; d. 16 Apr 1878). On 28 Aug 2015 I alerted Sue Jensen of this problem grandmaj58@yahoo.com. Sue responded 8/38/15 saying sorry for the mixup

and “next time I’m over that way I will check.” (No further communication as of 10/25/15.) Per Robert’s obit, published in the 25 July 1960 issue of the *Carroll [Carroll, Iowa] Daily Times Herald*, in 1939 Robert **m. Ellen Hansen** and had one child, daughter Marian, who married Glen Lamp & in 1960 lived in Omaha.

“ROBERT D. PATTERSON – Funeral rites are being completed in Westside for Robert D. Patterson, 43, who died Saturday evening at his home in Stockton, Calif. Huffman Funeral Home, Carroll, is in charge of arrangements.

“Mr. Patterson was born Nov. 26, 1916 at Westside, the son of the late Dr. and Mrs. C. [error? should be G.?] L. Patterson. He graduated in 1934 from the Westside High School, and was married in 1939 to Ellen Hansen. He was a veteran of World War II and the Korean conflict.

“Surviving are his **daughter, Marian (Mrs. Glen Lamp) of Omaha**, and three sisters, Ena (Mrs. Roy Jansen) [of] Carroll; Edith (Mrs. Arthur Olson) of Glenwood, Minn.; and Eleanor (Mrs. Floyd Owen) [of] San Diego.”

*Continuing with the children of James & Mary A. (Beem) Patterson:
(James is son of Alexander, son of John, son of Archibald)*

2. **Maggie Patterson** b. 1869/1870 IA (*1870 census*); d. bef. 1880 census
3. **S. [Sarah] Bertha Patterson** b. abt. 1871 IA (*censuses*); listed in household on 1885 Iowa State Census as “Sarah B.”; not in 1900 household
4. **Agnes M. Patterson** b. 9 May 1872 IA; d. 31 Oct 1913 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN; buried in Marengo IA (*as of 8/28/15 not listed on findagrave*); m. ____ Walker, whom she divorced. At time of death her occupation was school teacher. (*All foregoing info from “Minnesota Death Records 1866-1916” index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*).
5. **Mary A. [Adaline?] “Lina” Patterson** b. July 1875 IA (*1900 census*)
6. **Beulah J. [Jane?] “Jennie” Patterson** b. Apr 1877 IA (*1900 census*)
7. **Adda/Addie Patterson** b. Nov 1878 IA (*1900 census*)
8. **James Carroll Patterson b. 20 Sept 1880 IA** (*WWI Draft Registration; agrees w/1900 census*). On 12 Sept 1918 when James registered for the draft he was living in Marengo, IA; occupation: physician; named wife Maude as nearest relative. Physical description: tall, slender, blue eyes, brown hair. **James m. Maud(e) Gordon** (*wife’s maiden name from daughter Marion’s (Marjorie’s?) birth record, found in “Iowa County Births 1880-1935” index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*). James **died 1930-1940**, probably in Marengo, IA (*Maude is “widow” on 1940 census*).

1885 & 1895 & 1900 Censuses – James is in his father’s household.

1910 Census – Cannot locate James on this census. (Probably in medical school somewhere.)

1920 Marengo City, Marengo Twp., Iowa Co., IA 14 Jan 1920 (p. 24 of 42)

James C. Patterson	39 [1881] IA OH IN	physician
Maud “, wife	34 [1884] IA IA IA	
Marjorie F. “, dau	7 [1913] IA IA IA	
Margaret J. [Jean] “, dau	5 [1915] IA IA IA	

1930 South St., Marengo City, Marengo Twp., Iowa Co., IA 17-18 Apr 1930 (p. 21 of 36)

James C. Patterson	47 [1883—error] IA OH IN	1 st married age 30	doctor, medicine
Maude “, wife	43 [1887] IA IA IA	1 st married age 26	
Marjorie “, dau	17 [1913] IA IA IA	single	
[Margaret] Jean “, dau	14 [1916] IA IA IA	single	

James died 1930-1940.

1940 Omaha, Douglas Co., NE 11 Apr 1940 (p. 14 of 33)

Modd [sic] Patterson	54 [1886] IA	Lived in Marengo, IA 1935	widow
[Margaret] Jean “, daughter	25 [1915] IA	single	stenographer, ins. co.

James & Maude (Gordon) Patterson had 2 daughters:

- a. **Margaret Jean Patterson** b. 3 Dec 1914 (*“Iowa County Births 1880-1935” at familysearch.org; accessed 29 Aug 2015*)
- b. **Marjorie Ethel Patterson** b. 13 Sept 1922 (*“Iowa County Births 1880-1935” at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015; name on index is “Marion” Ethel—probably an indexing error*)

*Continuing with the children of James & Mary A. (Beem) Patterson:
(James is son of Alexander, son of John, son of Archibald)*

9. Zoe C. Patterson b. Apr 1881 IA (*1900 census*)

10. Alexander Beem Patterson b. 12 Oct 1883 IA (*WWI Draft registration, resided in Nemaha, Sac Co., IA; agrees with 1900 census*); **m. Edith May Dodd** (*draft registration; maiden name on daughter Agnes’ birth record*). In 1918 when he registered for the draft his occupation was “pharmacist.” Physical description: tall, stout build, blue eyes, light hair. Alexander **d. ___ March 1974** in CA; last residence: Wall Lake, Sac Co., IA (*SSDI*).

Censuses 1885-1900 – Alexander is in his father’s household.

1910 Census – Cannot locate Alexander.

1920 Vail Town, Crawford Co., IA 3 Jan 1920 (p. 5 of 13)

Alexander Patterson	36 [1884] IA OH IN	drug dealer
Edith M. “, wife	29 [1891] IA IA IA	
James B. “, son	5 [1915] IA IA IA	
Agnes M. “, dau	4 & 8/12 [1915] IA IA IA	
Dorris “, dau	6/12 [1919] IA IA IA	

1930 Fonda town, Cedar Twp., Pocahontas Co., IA 10 Apr 1930 (p. 17 of 21)

Alexander B. Patterson	46 [1884] IA OH IN	druggist, own store
Edith M. “, wife	42 [1888] IA VT IA	
James “, son	17 [1913] IA IA IA	
Agnes “, dau	15 [1915] IA IA IA	
Doris “, dau	10 [1920] IA IA IA	
Mary E. Granger, moth-in-law	65 [1865] IA Germany Germany	widow

1940 Fonda, Cedar Twp., Pocahontas Co., IA 15-16 Apr 1940 (p. 15 of 32)

Alex. B. Patterson	56 [1884] IA	retail drug store
Edith “, wife	50 [1890] IA	

- a. James Beem Patterson b. 13 Mar 1913** in West Side, IA; **d. 23 Mar 1990** in Farmington, Hartford Co., CT (*“U.S. Social Security Applications & Claims Index”* at *ancestry.com*; accessed 28 Aug 2015 has 13 Mar birth date; *“Iowa Births & Christenings Index 1857-1947”* at *ancestry.com* incorrectly shows 13 Apr birth date; *“Connecticut Death Index 1949-2012”* shows birthdate of 13 Mar 1913, birthplace Iowa, d. 23 Mar 1990 in Farmington, Hartford Co., CT). At this time it is not known where James is buried (*not listed on findagrave as of 8/28/15*). **NOTE:** James Beem Patterson is listed on a family tree at <http://www.wyman.org/Genealogy/familygroup.php?familyID=F15054&tree=Wyman> (accessed 28 Aug 2015) with same birth & death date as above. Wife is listed as **Eleanor Hall Davis**, dau of Albion & Constance Langdon (Hall) Davis. The only child of James & Eleanor listed on this tree is daughter Agnes b. July 1938 in Webster Groves, St. Louis, MO; d. July 1938, same place. Info from Eleanor’s obit found at <http://ahernfuneralhome.com/condolences/?m=201310> (accessed 28 Aug 2015) shows that after James died she married, 2nd, Gerhard S. von Boehn. This obit gives the names of her children:

“Eleanor Patterson von Boehn, 97, of Unionville [Hartford Co., CT] **passed away peacefully Friday, October 25th [2013]** at her home. Born August 14, 1916 in Keokuk, Iowa, she was the daughter of the late Albion and Constance (Hall) Davis. She attended Grinnell College in Grinnell, Iowa and had been employed by the Salvation Army in Kansas City, Kansas. Eleanor **married James B. Patterson** [in 1937] and Gerhard S. von Boehn [in 1995]....Eleanor is survived by her four children, **James Patterson and his wife Priscilla of Washington; David Patterson and his wife Jean of Massachusetts; Constance Patterson of Connecticut; Nancy Mesenbourg and her husband James of New York**, her grandchildren Bryan Mesenbourg and his wife Meghan of New York, Susan James and his wife Jaime of California and her two stepchildren, Leah Cunningham and her husband Edward of Vermont and David von Boehn of California. She was predeceased by her first husband, James B. Patterson and her **daughter, Louise Patterson....”** **NOTE:** No Patterson grandchildren named!

The above obit tells us that James Beem & Eleanor (Davis) Patterson had 4 children:

1. **James Patterson** m. Priscilla ___ & in 2013 was living in “Washington” [Washington, Litchfield Co., CT?—not found there; or Washington state?] (*mother Eleanor’s 2013 obit*) **NOTE:** Whitepages.com lists a Priscilla Patterson, age 65+, living at 160 Choice Loop, Sequim, WA 98382; people she may know: James A. Patterson. This Priscilla’s maiden name was “Messner.” Info found at <http://www.asaa-avart.org/artists/biography.php?memId=87> (accessed 28 Aug 2015) gives address: P.O. Box 2434, Sequim, WA 98383; Phone: 360-477-4195; e-mail priscillapatterson@wavecable.com. In this article her husband (not named) is said to be “a former Navy U.S. Fish & Wildlife pilot.”
 2. **David [H.?] Patterson** m. Jean ___ & in 2013 was living in Massachusetts (*mother Eleanor’s 2013 obit*).
 3. **Constance Patterson** – living in 2013 in Connecticut. **NOTE:** Whitepages.com lists a Constance A. Patterson, age 65+, living at 2 Canberbury Lane, Avon, CT 06001; Phone: 860-673-4174; People she may know: Eleanor VonBoehn.
 4. **Nancy D. Patterson** m. James Mesenbourg & in 2013 was living in New York (*mother Eleanor’s 2013 obit*). **NOTE:** Whitepages lists Nancy D. Mesenbourg at 33 Annanias Ave., Patchogue, NY 11772 (no phone listed); people she may know: James W. Mesenbourg
 5. **Louise Patterson** – d. by 25 Oct 2013 (*mother Eleanor’s obit*)
- b. **Mary Adda Patterson** b. 24 June 1911; d. 12 June 1913 in West Side, IA (*“Iowa Deaths and Burials 1850-1990” index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*)
 - c. **Agnes Madelina Patterson** b. 9 Feb 1915 in Nemaha, IA (*“Iowa County Birth Records 1880-1935 at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*)
 - d. **Doris May Patterson** b. 28 June 1919 in Vail, Crawford Co., IA (*“Iowa County Birth Records 1880-1935 at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*)

*Continuing with the children of James & Mary A. (Beem) Patterson:
(James is son of Alexander, son of John, son of Archibald)*

11. **Samuel Tanner Patterson** b. 4 May 1885 IA (*1900 census & “Iowa County Births 1880-1935” index at familysearch.org; accessed 28 Aug 2015*); **d. _____**. **Strange mix-up:** Per info posted on findagrave 5/4/2008 by “Bob,” Dr. Samuel Tanner Patterson was b. 4 May 1885 in Ladora, Iowa Co., IA; d. 19 May 1909 in Mackay, Custer Co., Idaho; buried in Koszta Cemetery in Iowa Co., IA; no gravestone photo. HOWEVER: The “Coffin-Laing Family Tree” at ancestry.com (accessed 28 Aug 2015) shows that Sr. Samuel Tanner **married Mabel B. Burnett** 19 May 1909 in Mackay, Custer Co., Idaho (*citing “Idaho, Select Marriages 1878-1898 & 1903-1942” index at ancestry.com & 2 other on-line indices*). The death date for Samuel on his findagrave page is actually his marriage date.

1895 & 1900 Censuses – Samuel was living in his father’s household.

1910 Mackay Village, Custer Co., Idaho 26-27 Apr 1910 (p. 9 of 18)

S.T. Patterson	24 [1886] IA OH IN m. for "0" yrs	physician
Mabel " , wife	20 [1890] Idaho Utah Idaho m. for "0" yrs	no children
Alex Burnett Jr., bro-law	25 [1885] Idaho Utah Idaho widower	stock buyer

1915 Iowa State Census Arthur, Ida Co., IA

Samuel T. Patterson	29 [1886] IA OH IN married	physician & surgeon
Mable B. "	24 [1891] Idaho Utah Idaho	
Mildred A. "	3 [1912] Utah Iowa Idaho	

[Son Dale wasn't born yet?]

1920 Arco Village, Butte Co., Idaho 6 Jan 1920 (p. 8 of 25)

S.T. Patterson	32 [1888] IA "U.S." "U.S."	physician, general practice
Mable " , wife	30 [1890] Idaho Utah "U.S."	
Dale " , son	5 & 1/12 [Dec 1914-Jan 1915] IA IA Idaho	
Mildred " , dau	8 [1912] Utah Iowa Idaho	

1925 Iowa State Census Breda, Carroll County

Dr. S.T. Patterson	39 [1886]
Mabel B. " , wife	32 [1893]
Mildred " , dau	13 [1912]
Dale " , son	8 [1917]

Samuel died between the time of the 1925 Iowa State Census and 1930 Federal census. The "Stansbury/Burnett Family Tree" at ancestry.com (accessed 28 Aug 2015) shows he **d. 5 May 1925** in Des Moines, IA (*citing "Directory of Deceased American Physicians 1804-1929"*). Mabel is found as a "widow" on the 1930 census:

1930 Mackay Village, Custer Co., Idaho 11 Apr 1930 (pp. 8-9 of 16)

Mabel B. Patterson	39 [1891] Idaho Utah Idaho widow	stenographer, law office
Mildred " , dau "ab" [absent?]	18 [1912] Utah Iowa Idaho	
Dale B. Patterson, son	13 [1917] Iowa Iowa Idaho	

1940 North Ridge Ave., Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho 11 Apr 1940 (p. 6 of 20)

Mabel Patterson	50 [1890] Idaho lived same place 1935	stenographer, law office
Dale B. " "ab" [absent?]	23 [1917] Iowa	" [no occupation]

Mabel ("wid Saml. T.") is listed in the 1932-1933 City Directory of Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., Idaho. Mabel B. Patterson d. 18 Feb 1977 & is buried in Dry Creek Cemetery, Boise, Ada Co., Idaho (*per info listed on findagrave 2/2/11 by "Sheryl"; accessed 28 Aug 2015*). Note that this is where her son Dale is also buried.

Samuel Tanner & Mabel B. (Burnett) Patterson had 2 children:

- a. **Mildred A. Patterson** b. abt. 1912 in Utah (*censuses*)
- b. **Dale Burnett Patterson** b. **19 Dec 1916** in Iowa; **d. 2 June 1980** in Idaho; buried in Dry Creek Cemetery, Boise, Ada Co., Idaho (*all previous info from photo of his gravestone posted 9/19/13 by Sue Ann Harfst*). Dale **m. Pauline Rollins** of El Paso, TX on 31 Oct 1943, in El Paso. (*Marriage announcement published in the 2 Nov 1943 issue of the [Idaho Falls] Post Register.*) His

marriage announcement refers to him as “Lt. Dale P. Patterson,” and states that at the time of his marriage he was stationed at a San Diego Naval hospital “completing his internship.” Dale shares his stone with wife Pauline who was b. 6 Mar 1921 & d. 1 Feb 1992. **NOTE:** The “Stansbury/Burnett Family Tree” at ancestry.com (accessed 28 Aug 2015) lists Dale, son of Dr. Samuel, with above birth & death dates, and shows he m. **Pauline Rollins** 29 Oct 1943 in El Paso, El Paso Co., TX. No children shown on this tree. Per “The Rollins Family Home Page” <http://www.genealogy.com/ftm/r/i/s/Linda-S-Riseley-OK/WEBSITE-0001/UHP-0012.html> (accessed 29 Aug 2015) Dale & Pauline had two children: Cathy & Scott Patterson.

1920, 1925, 1930 & 1940 Censuses – Dale is in his father’s/mother’s household.

POSSIBLE children of Dale Burnett & Pauline (Rollins) Patterson:

- (1) **Robert Scott Patterson** b. 5 Nov 1947; m. Dee Ann ____; in 2009 lived in Boise, ID.
- (2) **Cathy Patterson**

*Continuing with the children of James & Mary A. (Beem) Patterson:
(James is son of Alexander, son of John, son of Archibald)*

- 12. **Margaret B. Patterson** b. Jan 1888 IA (1900 census); m. ____ Henderson whom she m. abt. 1902 & divorced by 1920; 2 daughters (1910 & 1920 censuses)

- 13. **Unknown child** who died young bef. 1900

Continuing with the children of Alexander (son of John) & 1st wife Sarah

- C. **John T. Patterson** b. 1840 in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH (gravestone, censuses); d. 1925 in Santa Fe, NM; buried in Fairview Cemetery, Santa Fe, NM (gravestone). Per his stepmother Melissa’s 1914 obit he was “of New Mexico.”

Photo posted on findagrave 5/6/14 by "Sidney"



PATTERSON

Margaret
1848-1926

John T.
1840-1925

Per info posted 4/30/14 on findagrave by "Sidney" (no documentation), **the name of John's wife was Margaret H. LaGrange**, dau of Christian C. & Magdalen (Stalker) LaGrange. Per the 1900 census (see further) John & Margaret married about 1875.

In 1910 there is only one John Patterson b. 1840 in OH, heading a household in New Mexico (see below). This allowed me to identify him as the John who married Margarite/Margaret and had son Clay and daughter Daisey.

1850, 1856 & 1860 – John is in his father's household.

1880 Marengo, Iowa Co., IA 8 June 1880 (p. 11 of 50)

John T. Patterson	37 [1843] OH [blank] [blank]	miner
Margaret H. " , wife	31 [1849] NY NY NY	
Clay Newton " , son	4 [1876] IA OH NY	
Daisey Pearl " , dau (plus 1 servant)	2 [1878] IA VA [?] VA [?]	

1900 Santa Fe Ward 3, Santa Fe Co., NM 20 June 1900 (p. 4 of 34)

John Paterson [sic]	54 b. June 1845 [error] OH OH [error] OH "P" [farmer?]
Margaret " , wife	52 b. May 1847 NY NY NY
Clay " , son	23 b. July 1876 [error?] IA OH NY single [blank]
Daysi " , dau (plus 2 servants)	22 b. Feb 1878 IA OH NY single

1910 Santa Fe Ward 3, Santa Fe Co., NM 22-23 Apr 1910 (p. 17 of 24)

John T. Patterson	70 [1840] OH OH OH 1 st marriage	own dairy
Margarite H. “, wife	55 [1855] NY NY NY 1 st marriage; m. 35 yrs [1875] 3 children, <u>2 living</u>	
Clay N. “, son	33 [1877] IA OH NY single	manager, dairy

1920 Santa Fe, Santa Fe Co., NM 8 Jan 1920 (p. 16 of 22)

John T. Patterson	80 [1840] OH VA [error] VA [error]	retired
Margaret H. “, wife	69 [1851] NY NY NY	

John died 1925 & wife Margaret died 1926.

Censuses show that John T. & Margaret (LaGrange) Patterson had 2 children:

- 1. Clay Newton Patterson b. 1875 in IA; d. 1924** in Santa Fe, NM; buried in Fairview Cemetery, Santa Fe, NM (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 5/6/14 by “Sidney” shows birth date of 1875 & death date of 1924; accessed 29 Aug 2015*). **Note:** 1900 census gives birth date of July 1876. But gravestone inscribed 1875 and his WWI Draft registration card gives birth date of 1875 (no date).

1880, 1900 & 1910 Censuses – Clay was in his father’s household.

Because “Cley” heading the household below has a son named John; and because Clay is not found in his father’s 1920 household, I believe that “Cley” below is John and Margaret’s son—despite the age being off, and despite the incorrect birthplaces. The name is spelled “Clay” on his 1918 draft registration; birth date 1875; place of birth is blank; occupation: farmer & stock raiser; nearest relative is “Adelaida J. Patterson” residing Ojo Caliente. Physical description: tall, slender, blue eyes, light hair. **Note:** Just one public ancestry.com tree (“Lacy Family Tree”; accessed 30 Aug 2015) contains Clay Newton Patterson, son of John T. Patterson. (John’s father not listed.) This tree lists Clay’s wife as Adelaida (no maiden name); and one child, a son (“Private”). No documentation except censuses and WWI draft registration.

1920 Ojo Caliente Precinct 9, Rio Arriba Co., NM 13 Feb 1920 (p. 7 of 7)

Cley [sic] Patterson	40 [1880] NM NM NM [all info incorrect]	own farm
Adelaida “, wife	40 [1880] NM NM NM	
John “, son	6 [1914] NM NM NM	

Clay died 1924.

1930 Census – Cannot find widow Adelaide.

Clay Newton & Adelaide (____) Patterson had at least 1 child:

- a. John Patterson b. abt. 1914 in NM (1920 census).** **Note:** The John Patterson b. 26 May 1915, d. May 1972; SSN obtained in New Mexico before 1951 (*SSDI*) is **NOT** the John we seek. That John is John William Patterson, son of John Tillman & Carrie Belle (Yates) Patterson; he is buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, Cameron, Milam Co., TX.

1920 Census – John is in his father’s household.

1930 & 1940 Censuses – Cannot find John or his widowed mother, Adelaida. No John Patterson born about 1914 in New Mexico is indexed on the 1930 or 1940 censuses.

Continuing with the children of John T. & Margaret (LaGrange) Patterson:

- 2. Daisy Pearl Patterson** b. 1877 OH; d. ____; m. Edward Paul (1875-1949, buried in Fairview Cemetery, Santa Fe, NM). **Note:** Photo of Edward Paul’s stone at Fairview Cemetery was posted 5/16/14 on findagrave by “Sidney.” This photo shows the stone inscribed with “Daisy P. 1877-19[blank].”

Continuing with the children of Alexander (son of John) & 1st wife Sarah

- D. Beulah Jane Patterson** b. 15 Apr 1843; d. 16 Nov 1872; buried in Koszta Cemetery (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 11/13/15 by Dave Wallace*); never married.
- E. Joseph Patterson (d. young)** b. 1845; d. 1848
- F. Thomas Leander Patterson (d. young)** b. 4 Feb 1848; d. 8 Oct 1854; buried in Koszta Cemetery (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 11/22/13 by Dave Wallace*).
- G. Mary Angeline Patterson** b. 1850; d. _____. Per her stepmother Melissa’s 1914 obit “Lena” married William Dye, and was “lately deceased.”
- H. Alexander Patterson (d. young)** b. 1853; d. 6 Aug 1855 “aged 2 years; buried in Koszta Cemetery (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 11/12/13 by Dave Wallace*).

Continuing with the children of Alexander (son of John) & 2nd wife Melissa:

- I. Melissa Patterson** b. abt. 1858 IA (*censuses*). Per her mother Melissa’s 1914 obit, Melissa m. J.L. Rader and was “of Howard, Kansas.”
- J. Samuel Patterson b. Oct 1859** (*1900 census*). Per his mother Melissa’s 1914 obit, Samuel was still living.

1860 & 1870 Censuses – Samuel is in his father’s household. (Alexander died 1878 in Iowa.)

1880 Census – Samuel is in his stepbrother Lemuel’s household in Honey Creek.

1900 Honey Creek Twp., Iowa Co., IA 15 June 1900 (p. 5 of 19)

Samuel Patterson	40 b. Oct 1859 IA KY OH m. 3 yrs farmer
Louisa A. “, wife	36 b. Sept 1863 TN TN TN m. 3 yrs no children
Melissa “, mother	78 b. Mar 1822 OH WVA TN widowed 3 children , 3 living

1910 Marengo, Iowa Co., IA 25 Apr 1910 (p. 14 of 37)

Samuel Patterson	50 [1860] IA OH OH 1 st marriage; m. 13 yrs [1897] own income
Louise “, wife	46 [1864] TN TN TN 1 st marriage; m. 13 yrs 1 child, 1 living
Helen “, dau	9 [1901] IA IA TN

1920 Census – Cannot find Samuel, wife Louise or daughter Helen on this census.
(They’ve probably been mis-indexed; they were obviously still living in Marengo in 1920.)

1925 Iowa State Census, Marengo, Iowa Co., IA

Samuel Patterson	65 1860]
Louisa “, wife	61 [1864]
Helen E. “, dau	24 [1901] single

Samuel & Louisa Patterson had just 1 child:

1. Helen Patterson b. abt. 1901 in Iowa (*censuses*)

Continuing with the children of Alexander (son of John) & 2nd wife Melissa:

K. Sarah Isadore Patterson b. 1862-1863 IA (*censuses*). Per her mother Melissa’s 1914 obit, Sarah m. ___ Sherman and lived in Ladora [Iowa Co., IA].

Continuing with the children of John Patterson, son of Archibald:

V. ?Daughter Patterson #1? b. 1800-1810?

VI. ?Daughter Patterson? #2 b. 1815-1820?

VII. ?Daughter Patterson #3? B. 1820-1825?

VIII. James Patterson b. 22 Nov 1815 in OH (probably Butler Co., OH); **d. 25 Apr 1866** in Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH; buried in Union Church Cemetery, Covington, Miami Co., OH. (*birth & death dates from gravestone inscription—see further; birth location from censuses*). James **married Eliza Jane Templeton** in 1840, in Miami Co., OH (*MVGI; no license #*). James estate file was opened 6 June 1866 (*Miami Co. Probate Court case #4305*). A copy of James’ will is filed in this estate file. The will was written 18 Apr 1866 and proved 6 Apr 1866 when William Hunter and William [Levering?] submitted a copy to the Court. In his will, James refers to his wife (not named) who is to have “full control” of his estate, “so long as she is my widow.” He names son Augustus (listed as “Lemuel” on censuses) and daughter Jerusha (still single). This case file is full of receipts, but they are all misfiled. They pertain to a different James Patterson! The only document in this case file pertaining to the James who concerns us here is the copy of his will. It is not known when wife Eliza died, or where she is buried.

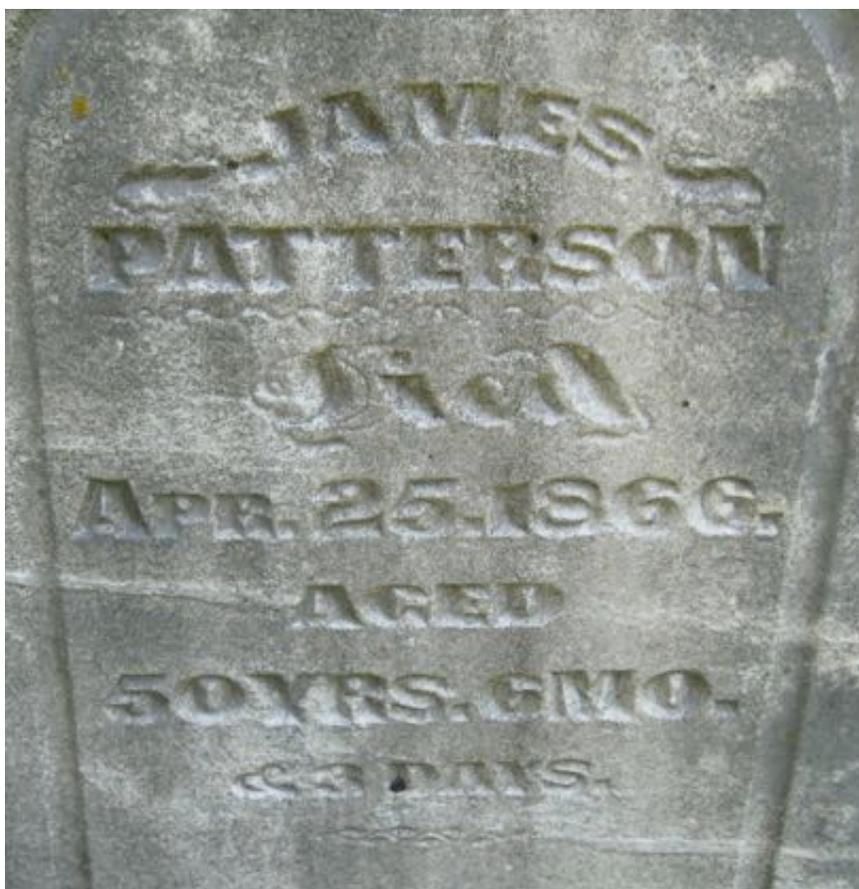


Photo posted on findagrave 10/12/14 by "Debbie J."

1830 Census – James was in his father’s Miami Co., OH household.

1840 Census – Cannot locate Jams on this census.

1850 Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH 31 Aug 1850 (p. 29 of 55)

James Patterson	35 [1815] OH	farmer
Eliza J. “	32 [1818] OH	
Lemuel [Augustus] “	9 [1841] OH	
Jerusha “	5 [1845] OH	

1860 Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH 14 June 1860 (p. 15 of 54)

James Patterson	42 [1818] OH	farmer
Eliza J. “	41 [1819] OH	
Lemuel [Augustus] “	18 [1842] OH	
Jerusha “	14 [1846] OH	

James died 1866.

In 1870 widow Eliza is living in son Augustus’ (Lemuel’s) household:

1870 Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH 8 July 1870 (p. 34 of 58)

Augustus Patterson	28 [1842] OH	farmer
Emma “	19 [1851] OH	
James “	3 & ½ [b. Feb 1870] OH	

James Finrock	18 [1852] OH	farm laborer
Eliza Patterson	52 [1818] OH	

In 1880 widow Eliza is living in married daughter Jerusha's household:

1880 Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH 7 June 1880 (p. 19 of 23)

James Kendal	43 [1837] OH PA KY	farmer
Jerusha “, wife	31 [1849] OH OH PA [error]	
Ollie B. “, dau	17 [1863] OH OH OH	single
Joseph “, son	7 [1873] OH OH OH	
Matellus “, son	1 [1879] OH OH OH	
Eliza J. Patterson, moth-law	63 [1817] OH PA PA	

Widow Eliza is not found on the 1900 census in Miami Co., OH; presumably, she has died.

James & Eliza Jane (Templeton) Patterson had 2 children:

A. Augustus Lemuel / Lemuel Augustus Patterson b. 1841-1842 in OH (*censuses*).

The MVGI has just one listing for “Augustus” Patterson—the one noted in a Will recorded in Miami Co. Will Book 3, p. 146. (This is the 1866 will of his father James, referred to above.)

1850 & 1860 Censuses – Lemuel is in his father's household.

1870 Newberry Twp., Miami Co., OH 8 July 1870 (p. 34 of 58)

Augustus Patterson	28 [1842] OH	farmer
Emma “	19 [1851] OH	
James “	3 & ½ [1870] OH	[enumerator wrote “born Feb”]
James Finrock	18 [1852] OH	farm laborer
Eliza Patterson	52 [1818] OH	

1880 Census – Augustus / Lemuel is not indexed in Newberry Twp. in 1880. Cannot find him or wife Emma or son James anywhere.

1900 Census – Cannot find Augustus / Lemuel anywhere.

Augustus / Lemuel & Emma Patterson had at least one child:

- 1. James Patterson** b. ___ Feb 1870 in Miami Co., OH (*1870 census*); no further info. **Of interest:** A James Patterson b. 21 Feb 1870, d. 13 Feb 1926, is buried in Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin Co., OH (*info posted on findagrave 4/11/11 by Dave Davisson; accessed 31 Aug 2015*). **Of interest:** A James Patterson b. “about 1871” in Ohio d. 19 Jan 1926 in St. Joseph, Berrien Co., MI, age 55; he was the son of “L.H.” Patterson & Emma Shearer—both born in Ohio. At time of death his occupation was druggist. (“*Michigan Deaths & Burials Index 1867-1995*” at *ancestry.com*; accessed 31 Aug 2015).

B. Jerusha Patterson b. 1845-1846 in OH (*censuses*); in 1866 m. James Kendall (*census & MVGI, license #10450*).

Continuing with the children of John Patterson, son of Archibald:

- IX. **Robert Patterson** b. 1829-1830 in OH (his mother was John's 2nd wife Hannah). (*Birth estimate based on John & Hannah's marriage date of Apr 1828 & the fact that Robert is the male age 0-5 (born 1825-1830) in his father's 1830 household.*) Robert was orphaned at a young age; his parents both died in 1840. Robert is named as "minor heir" of John Patterson in John's estate file (*Miami Co. Probate Court case #1101*). On 19 Aug 1841 James Patterson was appointed guardian of "Robert Patterson, minor heir of John Patterson deceased." This James is undoubtedly Robert's stepbrother. Robert's case file has in it just one record—the appointment of James as his guardian. There are no receipts or any records of his upkeep by his guardian in this file. Robert was probably living with James at the time of the 1840 census. However, James is not listed as head of household in Newberry, Miami Co., OH in 1840 and I can't find him elsewhere. James is listed as head of household there in 1850—but Robert is not found in his household on that census.

1830 Census – Robert is in his father's household

1840 Census – We don't know where Robert was living.

1850 & subsequent censuses – Cannot locate Robert with certainty. There are several Robert Pattersons born 1828-1830 in OH listed on the 1850 census. Of interest is one living in Keosauqua, Van Buren Co., IA:

OF INTEREST:

1850 Keosauqua, Van Buren Co., IA 16 Oct 1850 (p. 16 of 17)

Robert Patterson 22 [1828] OH [mason?]

Melinda " 17 [1833] OH

Note: As of this writing (8/31/15) eleven ancestry.com trees contain Robert b. 1829 in Miami Co., OH; d. 1868 in Iowa City, Allamakee Co., IA; son of John & Hannah (Haney) (Nieper). No children are listed on any of the trees. None have any documentation whatsoever. And as of this writing no Robert Patterson who died 1868 in Iowa is listed on findagrave.

Note: Future researchers my wish to follow up on info found at the "Hooker Family Genealogy" website (<http://www.djhooker.com/2856.htm>; accessed 18 Aug 2015). It is stated here that Hannah's maiden name was Haney. A marriage date of 1 Apr 1828 is given here. It is noted: "John Patterson was Joseph and Hannah Neeper's [*sic*] next door neighbor to the first patent upon which they lived. After Joseph's death in 1826, John and Hannah were married in 1828. One child is listed as born to John and Hannah: Robert Patterson born 1829 in Miami Co., OH; d. abt. 1868 in Iowa City, Johnson Co., IA; m. Kate Holland. Children of Robert: Alexander, Thomas, Harvey and Jessie Patterson. There is no info on this website about John's first wife Jane, or any of the children they had together.

CHAPTER VI
WILLIAM, son of Archibald

William was **born about 1774**,³⁴ location unknown.³⁵ William **died 1830-1837** in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA.³⁶ William died intestate. A search of Indiana Co., PA probate records (Wills, Orphans' Court records) yielded none for William or his children.

Per William McIntire's journal, William **married Margaret Linn**, with whom he had 7 children: Archibald, John, William, Alexander, Isabella, Anna (who married William McIntire) and Mary. William probably married Margaret between 1798 and the 1800 census. William is listed in Wheatfield on the 1798 Direct tax³⁷ with "0 dwellings"; he is probably living with his brother Thomas at this time. By 1800 William heads his own household in Wheatfield.

1790 Census – William is one of the males under the age of 16 in Archibald's Huntingdon Co., PA household.

1798 Pennsylvania Direct Tax, Wheatfield, Westmoreland Co., PA
(*Thomas & William listed consecutively*)

Thomas Patterson	1 log cabin
William Patterson	[dwellings: "none"]

1800 Wheatfield, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 6 of 9)

William Patterson

1 male	16-26	[1774-1784]	<i>William b. 1770-1774</i>
1 male	10-16	[1784-1790]	<i>Unidentified—possibly farm labor</i>
1 fem	16-26	[1774-1784]	<i>Wife Margaret (Linn)</i>

Per researcher Dale Patterson, William is listed on Wheatfield tax lists 1804, 1807 and 1809-1813. Dale was working from transcriptions. As of this writing (8/31/15) researcher Yvonne Watkin is attempting to locate the *original* lists.

William heads a household in Wheatfield in 1810, 1820 & 1830:

1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 5)

Wm. Paterson [Note: Ancestry.com has indexed William as "Peterson."]

1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>William b. 1770-1774, s/o Archibald</i>
4 males	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Wm's sons Archibald (1802), John (1803), Wm. (1805) & Alex. (1809)</i>
1 fem	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>William's dau Isabella (1808)</i>
1 fem	16-26	[1784-1794]	<i>William's wife Margaret (Linn) b. abt. 1781</i>

³⁴ If one considers ALL the ages recorded for William on the censuses (1774-1784, 1765-1784, before 1775, and 1770-1780)—then one can deduce that William was probably born about 1774.

³⁵ As stated in Chapter I, the earliest record we have for Archibald Sr. is dated 1774 (Cumberland Co., PA tax list). Descendant Yvonne Watkin says an uncle once told her that the Pattersons came to Pennsylvania from New Jersey. On the 1880 census William's daughter, Mary, stated that her father was born in New Jersey. So we must consider the possibility that William was born in New Jersey.

³⁶ William heads a household on the 1830 census. In an 1837 quit claim deed William's son Archibald refers to his father as "deceased." (See son Archibald's section of this chapter.)

³⁷ Original pages may be viewed in ancestry.com's database, "Pennsylvania, U.S. Direct Tax Lists, 1798" (accessed 24 Aug 2014).

1820 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 7)

William Patterson

1 male	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>William b. 1770-1774, s/o Archibald</i>
1 male	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Unidentified (or Robert?) *</i>
1 male	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>William's sons William (1805) & Alexander (1809)</i>
2 males	16-18	[1802-1804]	<i>William's sons Archibald (1802) & John (1803)</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>William's daus Isabella (1808), Anna (1811) & Unidentified **</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>William's wife Margaret (Linn) b. abt. 1781</i>

**Some trees show a son Robert b. 1825. Should this be b. 1815?*

*** Daughter Mary allegedly wasn't born until 1824. But could birth date be wrong?*

William's wife, Margaret (Linn), appears to have died 1820-1830. Many researchers, without documentation, give her death date as 1826. William is found as head of household in Wheatfield in 1830:

1830 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 21 of 36)

William Patterson

1 male	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>William b. 1770-1774, s/o Archibald.</i>
2 males	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>2 of William's 4 sons--which ones not known</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>William's dau Mary (if b. 1824?) or Unidentified</i>
1 fem	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>William's dau Mary (if b. 1814?) or Unidentified</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>William's dau Anna (1811)</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>William's dau Isabella (1808)</i>

Note: Listed on same page is one Alexander Patterson age 30-40 (b. 1790-1800)—probably his brother.

As stated above, William is not found on the 1840 census in Wheatfield, so it is assumed that he died 1830-1840. Many researchers show a death date of 1836 for William, but I've not seen documentation for this death date. It is probably correct, however. See son Archibald's section below where an 1837 quit claim deed is discussed. In this deed, son Archibald (then living in Missouri) sells his share of his father William's land to his brother William, who was still living in Wheatfield. It is not known where William or his wife Margaret is buried.

As of this writing (8/31/15) William is listed on 93 public trees at ancestry.com. All correctly list him as son of Archibald and Anna (Weir) Patterson. All correctly list his wife as Margaret Linn. Birth dates for William vary from 1770-1777. Nearly all give a death date of January 1836. NONE of these trees contain any documentation.

Per McIntire's Journal, William & Margaret (Linn) Patterson had the 7 children listed below.

- I. Archibald Patterson** b. abt. 1802 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*censuses*)
- II. John Patterson** b. 1802-1804 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*censuses*)
- III. William Patterson** b. 1805 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*censuses*)
- IV. Isabella Patterson** b. 1808 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*Pedigree Research File*)
- V. Alexander Patterson** b. 1809 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*Research of Dale Patterson*)
- VI. Anna Patterson**
- VII. Mary Madalena Patterson**

Following is all reliable info found to date about these seven children.

I. Archibald Patterson (no sons who lived to adulthood) b. about 1802 in Wheatfield, Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA (*birth date is per his obit—see further*). Many, many researchers give a specific birth date of 9 Feb 1800 in Indiana (then Westmoreland) Co., PA but I've seen no documentation whatsoever for this 1800 birth date. Archibald **d. 16 May 1857** in Platte City, Platte Co., MO, “in the 56th year of his age [at age 55]”—making him born about 1802. His obit was published in the 11 June 1857 issue of *The Glasgow Weekly Times*:³⁸

“Dead – Prof. Archibald Patterson died at Platte City, on the 16th, in the 56th year of his age. He taught for many years in Fayette, then was connected with the Masonic College at Lexington, and at the time of his death, we believe, was Principal of an Educational Institution. He was a good man—and excellent teacher—devoted to his calling, and many of his old friends and pupils in this county will hear of his death with regret.”

Archibald is a proven son of William, based on an 1837 quit claim deed (#1813 filed in Howard Co., MO) in which Archibald refers to “my deceased father, William” and agrees to deed his share of his father William’s Wheatfield property to his brother, William. This deed allows us to identify Archibald on censuses in Missouri, and to identify him as the professor in the above obit.

On 6 Jan 1831 Archibald **married Agnes Susan Timberlake Kemper** (she b. 23 July 1797 in Walnut Hills, Hamilton Co., OH & she d. 18 July 1853 in Lexington, MO). Archibald and Agnes had two sons (Archibald Jr. and Victor) who died young, and daughter Madelina.³⁹

1810 Census – Archibald is accounted for in his father’s Wheatfield household (1 of 4 males age 0-10).

1820 Census – Archibald is accounted for in his father’s Wheatfield household (1 of 2 males age 16-18).

1830 Census – Not sure if he is one of the males in his father’s Wheatfield household.

1840 Richmond, Howard Co., MO (p. 3 of 18)

A. Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	
3 males	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Unidentified (probably students)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Dau Madelina</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>Wife</i>

1850 Dist. 46, Lafayette Co., MO (p. 20 of 223)

Archibald Patterson 40 [1810] PA Profsr Mathe [professor mathematics]

³⁸ This obit was transcribed by Kathy McDaniel and posted at http://genealogytrails.com/mo/clay/obits_p.htm (accessed 2 Sept 2015).

³⁹ *Genealogy of the Kemper Family in the U.S.*, compiled & edited by Villis Miller Kemper & Harry Linn Wright (Chicago: Geo. K. Hazlitt & Co., Printers, 1899), p. 91.

Agnus S. F. “ 40 [1810] OH
 Madelena “ 15 [1835] MO
 (Plus James S. Ford, 40, carpenter, and his family)

Archibald and Agnes (Kemper) Patterson had children:

- A. Archibald Patterson Jr.** – d. young
- B. Victor Patterson** – d. young
- C. Madelina Patterson** b. abt. 1835 in MO (*1850 census*); m. Granville Adkins on 16 Dec 1856 (*Genealogy of the Kemper Family*).

Continuing with the children of William & Margaret (Linn) Patterson

II. John Patterson b. 1802-1804 (*1820 census*) in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA

CONJECTURE

I *conjecture* that the John L. Patterson listed on the “Reid Patterson” tree at ancestry.com is indeed son of William, son of Archibald. All of the following info about John L. Patterson comes from Reid Patterson, unless otherwise stated. Reid’s tree is undocumented, and I have not verified any of the info on this tree. I am presenting this info only because Reid has participated in Y-DNA testing, and his test results show a significantly close match with proven male Patterson descendants of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson.

John L. Patterson was **b. 19 Dec 1803** and he **d. 1850** in Baton Rouge, LA. About 1836 John **married Mary Catherine Dent Robinson, widow of Joseph (a/k/a/ Ysidro/Jose) Policarpio Rogillio** (1762-1832). Mary was b. 1814 in Louisiana or Mississippi, d/o Archibald Robinson, & she d. 13 May 1913 in Limestone Co., TX. She was the third wife of Joseph Rogillio. (Some info about Mary Catherine comes from the “Barnett Family Tree” at ancestry.com; accessed 2 Sept 2015). After John Patterson died in 1850, widow Mary heads a household in Baton Rouge, LA and her son Martin Rogillio is incorrectly listed as Martin “Patterson.”

1840 East Baton Rouge Parish, Ward 1, Louisiana (p. 3 of 58)

John L. Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>John L. b. 1803</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Son Andrew Jackson b. 1838</i>
1 male	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Catherine’s son by previous marriage: Martino Rogillio</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>John’s dau Mary Catherine b. 1840 (she died 1850)</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Catherine’s dau by previous marriage: Andrea Martha Rogillio</i>
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Catherine’s dau by previous marriage: Louisa Ann Rogillio</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Wife Mary Catherine (Dent-Robinson)</i>

John died in 1850, before the census. His daughter Mary/Marie Catherine also died in 1850.

1850 Baton Rouge, East Baton Rouge, LA 16 Sept 1850 (p. 63 of 67)

Mary Patterson 39 [1811] LA

Martin “	18 [1832] LA	no occupation	<i>This is Martin Rogillio</i>
Andrew “	13 [1837] LA		
Wm. “	8 [1842] LA		
John “	6 [1844] LA		

Between 1850-1860, John L. Patterson’s widow, Mary, moved from Louisiana to Texas.

1860 Victoria City, Victoria Co., TX 14 June 1860 (p. 37 of 39)

Mary Patterson	50 [1810] LA		
William “	20 [1840] LA	laborer	
Jno. “	16 [1844] LA	laborer	

John L. & Mary Catherine (Robinson) (Rogillio) Patterson had 4 children (all info comes from Reid Patterson):

- A. Andrew Jackson Patterson** b. 1838 in East Baton Rouge, LA; d. 22 Mar 1893 in Gonzales, Gonzales Co., TX; m. Nancy Elizabeth Patteson [*sic*] 2 Jan 1868 in Gonzales, TX. **Note: This is researcher Reid Patterson’s direct ancestor.**
- B. Marie Catherine Patterson** b. 27 Jan 1840 in Baton Rouge, LA; d. 1850 in Baton Rouge, LA
- C. William Henry Patterson** b. 27 Sept 1842 in Baton Rouge, LA; d. 30 Aug 1919 in Hamilton, TX; m. Mary Elizabeth “Betty” Runnels
- D. John Thomas Patterson** b. May 1844 in Baton Rouge, LA; ;d. 5 Jan 1927 in Freeport, Brazoria Co., TX; m. Martha Leona Priest 16 Apr 1872 in Bastrop Co., TX

END OF CONJECTURE

(that John L. Patterson is son of William, son of Archibald & Anna)

Continuing with the children of William, son of Archibald:

III. William Patterson Jr. b. 1805 in Indiana Co., PA (*censuses*); **d. Mar 1880**, age 74, of “cancer of the face” in West Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (*1880 Federal Census Mortality Schedule*); ⁴⁰ **m. Elizabeth McBeth.** ⁴¹ Per censuses, Elizabeth was born 1806-1808 in Ireland and she died sometime after 1880. It is not known where William and Elizabeth are buried.

1810, 1820 & 1830 Censuses – William is in his father’s household.

1840 Brush Valley Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 9 of 20)

Wm. Paterson [<i>sic</i>]			
1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>William Jr. b. 1805</i>

⁴⁰ William is listed on the Mortality Schedule as affiliated with family “number 192” on the 1880 Census. His widow, Elizabeth, heads the 1880 household, and her family number is “192.” So there is no doubt that the William Patterson who died March 1880 is the William who concerns us here.

⁴¹ Elizabeth’s maiden name comes from a published bio of their son, Archibald Marshall Patterson, (See son Archibald’s section.)

1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Son Archibald "Marshall" b. 1834</i>
2 fems	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Daus Matilda (c. 1836) & Mary (c. 1839)</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Wife Elizabeth (McBeth) b. 1806-1808 [age under-stated]</i>

1850 Brush Valley, Indiana Co., PA 5 Sept 1850 (pp. 15-16 of 35)

William Patterson	45	[1805] PA	farmer
Elizabeth "	42	[1808] Ireland	
Marshall "	16	[1834] PA	
Matilda "	14	[1836] PA	
Mary "	11	[1839] PA	
John "	8	[1842] PA	
Margaret "	6	[1844] PA	
Sarah "	3	[1847] PA	

1860 West Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 13 July 1860 (p. 2 of 36)

William Patterson	55	[1805] PA	stone mason
[Where is William's wife Elizabeth? She did not die—see 1870 census.]			
Marshall A. "	26	[1834] PA	
Matilda "	24	[1836] PA	
John "	19	[1841] PA	
Margaret J. "	16	[1845] PA	
Sarah E. "	13	[1847] PA	
Scott "	10	[1850] PA	

1870 West Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 9 Aug 1870 (p. 9 of 34)

William Patterson	55	[1815] PA	stone mason [William's age understated]
Elizabeth "	55	[1815] Ireland	
Winfield S. [Scott] "	18	[1852] PA	

William died March 1880.

1880 West Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 19 June 1880 (p. 23 of 29)

Elizabeth Patterson	74	[1806] Ireland	Ireland Ireland	widow
Winfield Scott ", son	26	[1854] PA	Ireland [sic] Ireland	school teacher
Jane Hill	50	[1830] PA	PA PA	house keeping

Per censuses, William & Elizabeth (McBeth) Patterson had 7 children:

- A. Archibald Marshall Patterson** b. 27 June 1834 (*bio—see further*)
- B. Matilda Patterson** b. abt. 1836 (*censuses*)
- C. Mary Patterson** b. abt. 1839 (*censuses*)
- D. John Patterson** b. 1841-1842 (*censuses*)
- E. Margaret J. Patterson** b. 1844-1845 (*censuses*)
- F. Sarah E. Patterson** b. abt. 1847 (*censuses*)
- G. Winfield Scott Patterson** b. Nov 1854 (*1900 census*)

For more info on the 7 children of William & Elizabeth (McBeth) Patterson, see further.

- A. Archibald Marshall "Marshall" Patterson (no living male Patterson descendants found) b. 27 June 1834 (see bio below); d. 11 Feb 1908** in Cambria Co., PA (*death notice—see further*); buried in Headrick Union

Cemetery, East Conemaugh, Cambria Co., PA (*info posted 4/4/15 on findagrave by Robert Mitchell Bailey; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). In 1861, Archibald **married Amanda McBroom**, daughter of William & Catherine (Miller) McBroom, with whom he had ten children (*bio*). Per the 1900 census, Amanda was born 1839 in PA. She appears to have died after 1920; it is not known where she is buried.

This bio was published in *Presidents, Soldiers, Statesmen* (New York-Toledo-Chicago: H.H. Hardesty, 1894), Vol. 2, pp. 1270-1271:

“Archibald M. Patterson was born in Indiana county, Pa., June 27, 1834, and was a son of William and Elizabeth (McBeth) Patterson, dec. In 1861 he united his fortunes for life with Amanda McBroom in this county. She was born Aug 16, 1839, in Indiana county, Pa., a daughter of William and Catherine (Miller) McBroom, dec. As the fruit of this marriage, ten children were born, **Emma J., George dec., William dec., Emma [error: should be Examena or “Menia”], Anna, Sadie, John, James, Manda and Samantha**. When the Stars and Stripes were hauled from Fort Sumter, he was among the volunteers to enlist September, 1864, at the age of 25 years, as a private in Co., E., 211 Pa., V.I. In the spring of 1865 he was confined in hospital at City Point, Va. He took part in the battles of Atlanta, Petersburg, and considerable scouting, skirmishing, guard and garrison duty; he was honorably discharged June, 1865, at Alexandria, Va. His wife’s brothers Henry and George served in the late war; the latter was wounded, taken prisoner and died in Libby prison. Comrade Patterson is living in retirement, and his address is Johnstown [Cambria Co.], Pa.”

Death notice published in the 14 Feb 1908 issue of the *Altoona Tribune* (posted on findagrave 4/4/15 by Robert Mitchell Bailey; accessed 3 Sept 2015):

“Archibald M. Patterson, an old Civil war veteran of West Taylor township, Cambria county, who was found in a helpless condition on an icy road near Rosedale on Saturday morning, died at Memorial hospital, Johnstown, on Tuesday afternoon, in his 74th year. It is supposed he slipped on the ice while on his way home from Minersville, on Friday night, and an injury to the knee rendered him unable to move, and the exposure to the cold caused his death.”

1840, 1850 & 1860 Censuses – Archibald is in his father’s household.

1870 P.O. New Florence, Fairfield, Westmoreland Co., PA 23 June 1870 (p. 29 of 40)

Catharine McBrom	51 [1819] VA	keeps house
Marshall Patterson	31 [1839] PA	laborer
Amanda “	28 [1842] PA	keeps house
Emma J. “	9 [1861] PA	
George H. “	7 [1863] PA	
William “	6 [1864] PA	
Menia “	3 [1867] PA	
Sarah A. ”	7/12 [b. “Nov” 1869]	

1880 Taylor, Cambria Co., PA 21 June 1880 (p. 21 of 28)

Marshal Paterson [*sic*] 45 [1835] PA PA Ireland farmer
 Amanda “, wife 39 [1841] PA PA PA
 George “, son 16 [1864] PA PA PA laborer blast furnace
 William “, son 14 [1866] PA PA PA at home
 Examena “, dau 12 [1868] PA PA PA at home
 Zintie “, dau 9 [1871] PA PA PA at home
 John “, son 5 [1875] PA PA PA at home
 James “, son 3 [1877] PA PA PA at home
 Infant child “, dau [Eva?] “14/30” [14 days old?] “Twin”
 Infant child “, dau “14/30” [14 days old?] “Twin”

1900 Rosedale Borough, West Taylor, Cambria Co., PA 2 June 1900 (p. 4 of 33)

A.M. [*sic*] **Patterson** 65 b. June 1834 PA PA Ire m. 39 yrs day labor
 Amanda “, wife 60 b. Aug 1839 PA PA MD 11 children, 6 living
 John “, son 24 b. June 1875 PA PA PA **single** day labor
 (*In 1900 Marshall was living directly next to his son James Patterson*)

Archibald Marshall Patterson died 1908. His widow is living with daughter Eva in 1910:

1910 Greensburg, Westmoreland Co., PA 2 May 1910 (p. 14 of 17)

William Snedden 28 [1882] PA Sco Sco m. 10 yrs steelworker
 Eva “, wife 31 [1879] PA PA PA m. 10 yrs 4 children, all living
 Stella “, dau 8 [1902] PA PA PA
 Agnes J. “, dau 6 [1904] PA PA PA
 Leona “, dau 4 [1906] PA PA PA
 Leroy “, son 8/12 [1909] PA PA PA
Amanda Patterson, moth-in-law 68 [1842] PA PA PA widowed 11 children, 5 living

1920 Bullskin, Fayette Co., PA 20 Jan 1920 (p. 10 of 21)

Amanda Patterson 77 [1843] PA PA PA widowed
 Leona Snedden, gr-dau 12 [1908] PA PA PA

Amanda appears to have died 1920-1930.

It’s recorded on the 1900 & 1910 censuses that Amanda had 11 children (6 still living in 1900, and 5 still living in 1910). The bio of her husband Archibald gives the names of ten of their children. One child probably died as an infant.

Per *censuses*, Archibald Marshall & Amanda (McBroom) Patterson had children:

- 1. Emma J. Patterson** b. 1861 (*1870 census & gravestone*); d. 1940; buried in Grandview Cemetery, Johnstown, Cambria Co., PA (*photo of gravestone of “Emma J. Sharretts” posted 5/7/10 on findagrave by “Annie”; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). Emma married Edward J. Sharretts (he b. 1860 & he d. 21 Apr 1926; buried in Grandview Cemetery with Emma). (*Photo of gravestone of “E.J. Sharretts” posted on findagrave 5/7/10 by “Annie”; accessed 3 Sept 2015*).

2. **George H. Patterson (don't know if he married and had a family before he died)** b. 1863-1864 (*censuses*); d. by 1894 (*father's bio*); no further info.

1870 & 1880 Censuses – George is in his father's Cambria Co., PA household.

3. **William [Marshall?] Patterson (don't know if he married and had a family before he died)** b. 1864-1866 (*censuses*); d. by 1894 (*father's bio*); no further info.

1870 & 1880 Censuses – William is in his father's Cambria Co., PA household.

4. **Examena "Menia" ("Minnie") Patterson** b. 1867-1868 (*censuses*). See marriage record notes at end of this section. She is probably the "Minnie" who m., 1st ___ Broderick; and 2nd Richard Gilmartin.

5. **Sarah A.? "Anna"? "Zintie"? Patterson** b. 4 Feb 1872 per her death record (see further)—which is contrary to the b. Nov 1869 info recorded on the 1870 census. Per Sarah's death certificate (*state file #38444, original may be viewed in "Ohio Deaths 1908-1953" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*), she was b. 4 Feb 1872 in Mahoning Co., OH; she d. 17 June 1949, age 77 yrs, 4 months, 13 days; m. ___ Reese. At time of death her name was Sarah Reese; she was a widow. Her birthplace: "Indiana, Penna." Parents' names: Marshall Patterson & Amanda McBroom. She died of "cerebral accident-thrombosis."

6. **John F. Patterson (not sure if he had more than 1 child, William Robert below) b. June 1875 (1900 census) OR b. abt. 1880 (marriage records—see further)**. On 30 Mar 1906 John F. [not "T.," as indexed] Patterson married **Mamie J. Woods**, in Johnston, Cambria Co., PA. They were married by Rev. Will J. Lambert. Per this record, John was son of "Marshall & Amanda Patterson." Per this record, John was age 26. **Note:** Major age discrepancy! If John were 26 in 1906 when he married, he would have been born 1880—not June 1875 as per 1900 census! Continuing with info on the marriage record: Mamie was age 21 (so b. abt. 1885), dau of Robert & Bridget Woods.⁴² John's occupation was "roll turner." (*Certificate #6984; original may be viewed in "Pennsylvania County Marriages 1885-1950" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). **John died before 1944 (son William Robert's marriage record)**.

1880 & 1900 Censuses – John is in his father's Cambria Co., PA household.

⁴² Mamie is the "Mary J. Woods" living in 1900 in the Johnstown, Cambria Co., PA household of widow Bridget Woods. Mary J. is age 15, so born about 1885. John F. & Mamie J. / Mary J. (Woods) Patterson's son William is living with his grandmother Bridget Woods in 1910, in Johnstown.

John married Mamie Woods 1906.

John & Mamie J. (Woods) Patterson had at least one child (proved by William Robert's marriage license info—see below):

- a. William Robert Patterson (married at least twice, but can find no record of any children) b. 7 Dec 1904 [error? b. 1906?];** m. 1st ___ who died 18 Mar 1937. On 20 June 1944, in Allegheny Co., PA, William Robert Patterson received a license to marry, 2nd, Margaret Malvina Meckem. It is stated on this record that William had been married once before, and that his wife had died 18 Mar 1937. This record states that Margaret Malvina Meckem was b. 24 Mar 1915 in Brownsville, PA, dau of Charles F. & Malvina Mechem of Pittsburgh, PA). Per this marriage license record, Margaret Malvina had been married once before & was divorced. However, Margaret Malvina had actually been married TWO times before—per marriage license application with (fourth?) husband Raymond H. Swan. Continuing with info on William & Margaret Malvina's license: **William's parents: John F. Patterson of Johnstown, PA, dead; and Mamie Woods of Spartansburg [Crawford Co.], PA.** In 1944, at the time of his 2nd marriage, William Robert resided at **110 East Erie St. in Pittsburgh.** His occupation was "steel worker." (*All foregoing info comes from original marriage license viewable in "Pennsylvania County Marriages 1885-1950" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). **Note:** It's stated on this marriage license record that Robert William Patterson was the son of John F. & Mamie (Woods) Patterson. But John didn't marry Mamie Woods until 1906—so if William Robert were actually born in 1904, he was born out of wedlock. **Note that on the 1910 census his age is recorded as "4"—making him born about 1906.** However, 7 Dec 1904 is indeed the birth date on SSDI. William R. Patterson **married Margaret M. Mechem 8 July 1944 in Pittsburgh.** They were married by Alderman Charles D. Stahl. (*Marriage certificate #19079; original viewable in "Pennsylvania County Marriages 1885-1950" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). Per SSDI William Patterson b. 7 Dec 1904, **died __ Dec 1978;** last residence: Pittsburgh, PA; last benefit sent to Spartansburg, Crawford Co., PA. [This is where his mother Mamie was living in 1944, when he married.] William's SSN # was issued in PA before 1951. It is not known where William is buried. (Not listed on findagrave as of 3 Sept 2015). Second wife Margaret Melvina's obit was published in the 31 Jan 1996 issue of *The Parkersburg News [West Virginia]*, and proves that she had no children (who survived to adulthood) with William. At time of death, her name was "Petty";

no mention of previous husband William Patterson and no mention of any Patterson sons.

“Margaret M. Petty, 80, of [Martown?] Road, Parkersburg, died Jan 29, 1996 at Camden-Clark Memorial Hospital...She was born in Brownsville, Pa., daughter of the late Charles and Malvina Austin Mechem...Surviving are her husband Donald R. Petty; two sons, Charles Minnick of Phoenix, Ariz. and David Wayne Petty of the home; one daughter, Malvina Ruth Starcher of [Belpre?]....”

In 1910 William “Paterson” is living in his grandmother Bridget Woods’ household in Johnstown. His parents are not in this household.

1910 Johnstown City, Cambria Co., PA 22 Apr 1910 (pp. 17-18 of 39)

Bridget Woods	50 [1860] PA Ireland Ireland widow 6 children, 3 living
Edward “, son	21 [1889] PA PA PA single shop hand, car shop
Peter “, son	18 [1892] PA PA PA single labor, rail mill
John “, son	14 [1896] PA PA PA single shop hand, [rake?] shop
William Paterson, gr-son	4 [1906] PA PA PA

1920, 1930 & 1940 Censuses – Cannot find William with certainty.

William married Mamie Woods 1944, in Pittsburgh.

It is not known when or where William Robert Patterson died.

Continuing with the children of Archibald Marshall & Amanda (McBroom) Patterson:

- 7. James N. Patterson (married & had 3 daughters—no sons) b. Sept 1876 (1900 census); d. 10 Jan 1904 (widow Ida’s marriage record—see further).** It is not known where James is buried. Probably about 1896 James **married Ida M. Beach.** (*Ida’s maiden name comes from record of her marriage to her second husband—see further.*) They had 3 daughters (see 1910 census below): Minnie G., Esther A. & Viola M. Patterson.

1880 Census – James is in his father’s Cambria Co., PA household.

In 1900 James is married, and is living next to his parents:

1900 Rosedale Borough, West Taylor Twp., Cambria Co., PA 2 June 1900 (pp. 4-5 of 33)

James N. Patterson	23 b. Sept 1876 PA PA PA m. 4 yrs [1896] day laborer
Ida M. “, wife	22 b. Feb 1878 PA PA PA m. 4 yrs 3 children, 2 living
Minnie M. “, dau	2 b. Nov 1897 PA PA PA
Esther A. “, dau	4/12 b. Jan 1900 PA PA PA

James died 1904.

On 16 Feb 1905 Ida M. Patterson [James' widow] married John Cobaugh, in Johnstown, Cambria Co., PA. They were married by Will J. Lamberd, J.P. It is stated on this record that Ida's "former husband" (not named) died

10 Jan 1904. It was the first marriage for John Cobaugh. Ida's parents are named: John & Esther Beach.

In 1910 Ida is found in Cambria Co., PA married to John W. Cobaugh. Her 3 Patterson daughters are living with her.

1910 E. Conemaugh Borough, Cambria Co., PA 15 Apr 1910 (pp. 1-2 of 103)

John W. Cobaugh	40 [1870] PA PA PA	1 st marriage laborer
Ida M. " , wife	32 [1878] PA PA PA	2 nd marriage 4 children, 3 living
Annie G. ", dau	1 [1909] PA PA PA	
Minnie M. Patterson, step-dau	12 [1899] PA PA PA	
Esther A. ", step-dau	10 [1900] PA PA PA	
Viola M. ", step-dau	7 [1903] PA PA PA	

Continuing with the children of Archibald Marshall & Amanda (McBroom) Patterson:

8. Twin daughter Patterson - probably Eva Patterson b. June 1880 (1880 census); m. William Sneddon (*William Sneddon's 1910 Westmoreland Co. household contains wife Eva and "mother-in-law" Amanda Patterson, widow*).

9. Twin daughter Patterson (name unknown) –b. June 1880 (1880 census); died in infancy?

In addition to children's names found on censuses, these two daughters were named in Archibald's bio:

10. "Manda" Patterson b. aft. 1880 census; out of household by 1900; still living in 1894 (*father's bio*)

11. Samantha Patterson b. aft. 1880 census; out of household by 1900; still living in 1894 (*father's bio*)

Note: As if there weren't enough confusion about some of the daughters' names, here are two marriage records to add to the confusion:

- Mamie Roderick [*sic*], widow, m. Albert Newgreen 26 Jan 1916 in Mahoning Co., OH. Mamie was born abt. 1874 in Johnston [Cambria

Co.], PA, daughter of Marshall Patterson & Amanda McBroom. (*Original marriage certificate may be viewed in "Ohio County Marriages 1789-2013" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). No daughter Mamie is listed on the 1880 census!

- Minnie Broderick [sic], widow, m. Richard Gilmartin 12 Oct 1913 in Mahoning Co., OH. Minnie was born 25 Oct 1869 in Pennsylvania, daughter of A.M. Patterson & Amanda McBride. (*Original marriage certificate by be viewed in "Ohio County Marriages 1789-2013" at familysearch.org; accessed 3 Sept 2015*). No daughter Minnie is listed on the 1870 or 1880 censuses! "Minnie" is probably "Menia" / "Examena."

Continuing with the children of William Jr. & Elizabeth (McBeth) Patterson:

B. Matilda Patterson b. abt. 1836 (*censuses*); lived in her father's household 1840, 1850 & 1860

C. Mary Patterson b. abt. 1839 (*censuses*); lived in her father's household 1840 & 1850

D. John Patterson (cannot find records for this John) b. 1841-1842 (*censuses*)

1850 & 1860 Censuses – John is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household

1870 & subsequent censuses – Cannot locate John with certainty.

E. Margaret J. Patterson b. 1844-1845 (*censuses*); lived in her father's household 1850 & 1860

F. Sarah E. Patterson b. abt. 1847 (*censuses*); lived in her father's household 1850 & 1860

G. Winfield Scott Patterson (probably never married) b. Nov 1854 (*1900 census*)

1860 & 1870 Censuses – Winfield Scott is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1880 Census – Winfield Scott is in his widowed mother's Indiana Co., PA household.

Scott living 1900 in Westmoreland Co. is most probably the Winfield Scott who concerns us here. Note his mother is said to have been born in Ireland; Elizabeth McBeth was born in Ireland.

1900 New Derry & Bradenville, Westmoreland Co., PA 14 June 1900 (p. 17 of 85)
Scott Patterson 45 b. Nov 1854 PA PA Ireland **single** coal miner

1910 Census – Cannot find Winfield Scott Patterson on this census.

The Scott living in the Westmoreland County, PA Alms house is most probably the Winfield Scott who concerns us here:

1920 Westmoreland Co. Alms House, Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., PA 28 Jan 1920 (1/42)

Scott Patterson, inmate 63 [1857] PA PA Ireland **single** no occupation

Continuing with the children of William, son of Archibald:

IV. Isabella Patterson b. 1808 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA; d. 1877, apparently unmarried (*Pedigree Resource File* database, familysearch.org; entry for *Isabella* submitted by [rmcintire2765371](https://www.familysearch.org/ark:/61903/3:1:3Q9M-CSK3-3?i=100&cc=2020); accessed 4 Sept 2014). **Note:** I usually don't trust info in these Pedigree Resource Files. However, Isabella's sister married William McIntire and joined the Mormon Church, so I'm inclined to think that the "rmcintire" who submitted the info was a close relation. Plus she is accounted for in William's 1810, 1820 & 1830 households.

Continuing with the children of William, son of Archibald:

NOTE: Veteran researcher Dale Patterson, ggg-grandson of Alexander Patterson below, was kind enough to share his family history with me. I've added census information, but ALL other information about Alexander and his family comes from Dale, unless otherwise specified. I have omitted Dale's info about the most recent generations, for privacy reasons.

V. Alexander Patterson b. 1809 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA; d. 1849; m. Martha Campbell (1812-1879).

1810, 1820 & Censuses – Alexander is accounted for in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 Brush Valley, Indiana Co., PA (p. 7 of 20)

Alexr. Patterson

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Alexander b. 1809, s/o William, s/o Arch (Dale's ancestor)</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Alexander's son, William H. b. 1839</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	<i>Alexander's dau, Jane b. 1836</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Alexander's wife, Martha (Campbell) b. 1812</i>

Note: *Brush Valley was formed from Wheatfield 1835.*

Alexander died 1849.

1850 Pine, Indiana Co., PA 21 Nov 1850 (p. 30 of 33)

Marsha [Martha] Patterson	38 [1812] PA	widow
Jane "	17 [1833] PA	
William H. "	12 [1838] PA	
Mary "	10 [1840] PA	
Sarah "	7 [1843] PA	
John "	3 [1847] PA	

Widow Martha married, 2nd, Robert Simpson.

1860 Conemaugh, Cambria Co., PA 23 June 1860 (p. 13 of 71)

Robert Simpson	45 [1815]	<i>rest is unreadable</i>
Martha "	46 [1814]	"
Jane Patterson	24 [1836]	"
William Patterson	20 [1840]	"
Mary Patterson	18 [1842]	"
Sarah Patterson	15 [1845]	"
John Patterson	12 [1848]	"
Madiline Simpson	5 [1855]	"

1870 Census – Martha is living in her son William's household in Buffington Twp., Indiana Co.

Alexander & Martha (Campbell) Patterson had children:

A. William Henry Patterson b. 11 Dec 1838 [not 1839 as in Dale's paper]; **d. 23 May 1900**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA (*info posted 4/23/13 on findagrave by Ken Allen; accessed 4 Sept 2015*).
William m. Anna E. Cogan (1843-1917). Wife Anna's obituary (see below), published in the 2 Feb 1917 issue of the *Altoona [PA] Tribune* (transcribed & posted on findagrave 1 Jan 2009 by "Sky"; accessed 4 Sept 2015) confirms William's death date, confirms her maiden name, gives us the date of her marriage to William (1863) and names four surviving children. It also gives us her exact birth and death dates: Ann was b. 29 Nov 1843 in Huntingdon Co., PA, dau of Ephriam & Catherine Cogan; she died 1 Feb 1917 and was buried in Carson Valley Cemetery, Duncansville, Blair Co., PA.

"Mrs. Annie Patterson, widow of William H. Patterson, died at her home, 1700 Eleventh avenue, at 1:30 o'clock yesterday afternoon, after a brief illness of pneumonia.

"She was born November 29, 1843, at Mill Creek, Huntingdon county, the daughter of Ephriam and Catherine Cogan. She was married at Conemaugh, in 1863, to William H. Patterson, the couple residing there for some time and later moving to Indiana county. They later removed to Newry, living on a farm near that place for many years. Her husband died seventeen years ago and Mrs. Patterson has been a resident of Altoona since his death.

"Four children survive: C.H. Patterson, of Juniata; John D. and Frank R., of Altoona, and Harry L. of Grand Rapids, Mich. One brother, Campbell Cogan, of Juniata Gap, also survives, as well as seven grandchildren and six great-grandchildren.

"Mrs. Patterson was a member of the First Brethren church, where the funeral services will be held at 2 o'clock Monday afternoon, to be followed by interment in the Carson Valley cemetery."

1840 Census – William is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1850 Census – William is in his widowed mother's Indiana Co., PA household.

1860 Census – William is in his stepfather’s Cambria Co., PA household.

1870 Buffington Twp., Indiana Co., PA 5 July 1870 (pp. 1-2 of 22)

William Patterson	29 [1841] PA	farmer
Martha Patterson	57 [1813] PA	William’s mother (m. Robert Simpson)
Jane “	25 [1845] PA	Probably William’s sister Sarah (Sarah Jane?)
John “	22 [1848] PA	William’s brother
Matilda? “	13 [1857] PA	Probably William’s sister “Madeline”
Ann “ [wife]	25 [1845] PA	William’s wife Ann (Cogan)
Hampton “	2 [1868] PA	Wm. & Ann’s son Collins Hampton [age error]
Frank “	3 [1867] PA	Wm. & Ann’s son

1880 Buffington Twp., Indiana Co., PA 1 June 1880 (p. 1 of 17)

Wm. H. Patterson	40 [1840] PA PA PA	farmer
Ann E. “, wife	36 [1844] PA PA PA	
C. H. “, son	14 [1866] PA PA PA	Son Collins Hampton
F.R. “, son	12 [1868] PA PA PA	Son Frank R.
M.B. “, dau	8 [1872] PA PA PA	Daughter Maud B.
J.D. “, son	3 [1877] PA PA PA	Son John Daucey
H. L. “, son	1 [1879] PA PA PA	Son Harvey Lewis

William died 23 May 1900

1900 Buffington Twp., Indiana Co., PA 14 June 1900 (p. 12 of 14)

Anna Patterson	56 b. Nov 1843 PA PA PA	widow farmer
Maud “, dau	26 b. Sept 1873 PA PA PA	single dress worker
John D. “, son	22 b. Sept 1877 PA PA PA	single school teacher
[Harvy] Lewis “, son	21 b. Mar 1879 PA PA PA	single school teacher

1910 Altoona, Blair Co., PA 19 Apr 1910 (p. 8 of 47)

Anna Patterson	66 [1844] PA NY NY	widow m. 40 yrs ago 5 children, 4 living
Maude “, dau	36 [1874] PA PA PA	single tailoress
John “, son	32 [1878] PA PA PA	single steel plant

Anna’s daughter, Maud, died 1912; Anna died 1 Feb 1917.

William Henry & Anna (Cogan) Patterson had 5 children:

- 1. Collins Hampton Patterson** b. 1866; d. 1937; m. Sarah Himes (1870-1957). Collins Hampton & Sarah (Himes) Patterson had children:
 - a. Nora Patterson** b. 1891; d. ___; m. ___ Young; no further info from Dale
 - b. Anna Kathryn Patterson** b. 1892; d. 1964; m. Walter H. McAlarney (1894-1979); had 4 daughters
 - c. George W. Patterson** b. 1894; d. 1981; m. Virginia Belle Frontz (1896-1993); had 3 sons & 1 daughter. **NOTE:** George is researcher Dale Patterson’s grandfather.

- d. **Ruth M. Patterson** b. 1896; d. ___; m. 1st Chalmer Theodore Fethers (1896-___); m. 2nd George E. Burket w/whom she had 1 son
- e. **Frank Emerson Patterson** b. 1899; d. 1979; m. Irene D. ___ (1899-1987); had 2 sons & 1 daughter

Continuing with the children of William Henry & Ann (Cogan) Patterson:

- 2. **Frank R. Patterson** b. 1868; d. ___; m. Margarite E. Heinsling (1876-___); no further info from Dale.

Much further information about Frank & his family has been found.

First, I found a Frank R. Patterson b. 1868 buried in Paxtang Cemetery, Dauphin Co., PA.⁴³ Also buried there is a "Margaret" Patterson b. 1876. I determined that this Frank R. Patterson is indeed the son of William Henry & Ann (Cogan) Patterson after finding the following records:

Obit of Frank's wife, Margaret Patterson

Published in the 2 Apr 1941 issue of the *Harrisburg [PA] Telegraph*: "Mrs. Margaret Patterson – Mrs. Margaret Elizabeth Patterson, **widow** of Frank R., died today [it was the previous day] at her home, 101 South Summit street. Survivors are a son, Charles H., and a sister, Mrs. S.W. Hoover, Altoona. She was a member of Christ Lutheran Church and the Ladies Bible Class...Burial will be in the Paxtang Cemetery...."

Wife Margaret's death certificate

Per the death certificate of Margaret above, she was born Margaret Elizabeth Heinsling on 25 Apr 1876, in Altoona, Blair Co., PA. Parents names: George & Mary [Louise] (Semler) Heinsling. She died 1 Apr 1941 of carcinoma of the liver. She was the widow of Frank R. Patterson who, if he were living, would be 73 years old (so born about 1868). (*See original death certificate in "Pennsylvania Death Certificates 1906-1963" at ancestry.com; accessed 5 Sept 2015*).

Now knowing that Frank's death date was not 1959, as posted on his findagrave page, I searched newspapers for an obit for Frank in 1939, and found it:

Obit of Frank R. Patterson

Published in the 2 Nov 1939 issue of the [Harrisburg] *Evening News*:

⁴³ On 3/28/2012 Robert Viguers posted on findagrave the following info: Frank R. Patterson b. 1868, d. 1959 [error], buried in Paxtang Cemetery, Dauphin Co., PA; spouse Margaret Patterson (1876-1941). No photo of Frank's gravestone inscription was posted, but I deduced that his death date had been incorrectly transcribed, after finding Frank's obit. Frank actually died in 1939, not in 1959. On 5 Sept 2015 I posted a public message on Frank's findagrave page stating that Frank probably died 1939, not 1959.

“Frank R. Patterson, Retired P.R.R. Clerk, Dies

“Frank R. Patterson, retired clerk in the general superintendent’s office of the Pennsylvania Railroad, died last evening at his home, 101 South Summit street. He was 71 years old.

“He is survived by his widow, Mrs. Margaret E. Patterson; **one son, Charles H. Patterson**, at home; **two brothers, the Rev. J.D. Patterson of Barnesboro, and H.L. Patterson, of Grand Rapids, Mich.**”

“Funeral services will be held at the Fackler funeral home, 1314 Derry street, on Saturday afternoon at 2 o’clock, with the Rev. J.E. Rudisill of Christ Lutheran Church, of which Patterson was a member, officiating. Burial will be in Paxtang Cemetery....”

So now we know that the Frank buried in Paxtang Cemetery had brothers named J.D. and H.L. Patterson. Dale Patterson’s family info states that Frank R., son of William Henry & Ann (Cogan) Patterson, had brothers John Daucey Patterson and Harvey Lewis Patterson. They are listed as sons in the household of William and Ann on the censuses above.

Thus we know that:

Frank R. Patterson was **b. 1868; d. 1 Nov 1939** in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA; **m. Margaret Elizabeth Heisling**, daughter of George and Mary Louise (Semler) Heisling of Altoona, Blair Co., PA. Margaret was born 25 Apr 1876 in Altoona, Blair Co., PA and she died 1 Apr 1941 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA. She is buried in Paxtang Cemetery with her husband. **Note:** Frank’s widowed mother, Anna, moved from Indiana Co., PA to Altoona, Blair Co., PA between 1900 and 1910, per the censuses above. So Frank undoubtedly met and married Margaret in Altoona.

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Frank is in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1900 Census – Cannot find Frank.

Frank married Margaret 1902-1903.

In 1910 Frank, wife Margaret and son Charles were living in Altoona, in the household of Margaret’s brother, Charles F. Heinsling:

1910 Altoona, Blair Co., PA 22 Apr 1910 (p. 23 of 54)

Charles F. Heinsling	41 [1869] PA PA PA single proprietor, laundry
Mary L. “, mother	60 [1850] PA PA PA widow
Frank R. Patterson , bro-law	41 [1869] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 7 yrs. clerk, r.r.
Margarite E. “, sister	34 [1876] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 7 yrs 1 child, living
Charles H. “, nephew (plus 1 servant)	6 [1904] PA PA PA

1920 Altoona, Blair Co., PA 13 Jan 1920 (p. 22 of 43)

Frank R. Patterson	51 [1869] PA PA PA	clerk, steam railroad
Margaret “, wife	42 [1878] PA PA PA	
Charles H. “, son	16 [1904] PA PA PA	

1930 S. Summit St, Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA 11 Apr 1930 (p. 20 of 30)

Frank R. Patterson	61 [1869] PA PA PA	1 st married age 33 clerk, railroad
Margaret [E.? C.?] “, wife	53 [1877] PA PA PA	1 st married age 26 [m. abt. 1902]
Charles H. “, son	26 [1904] PA PA PA	single clerk, manufacturing

(plus 1 “roomer”)

Frank died 1939.

For some reason, Margaret Elizabeth has been recorded as “Rebecca” on the 1940 census:

1940 Summit St, Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA [no date] Apr 1940 (p. 16 of 32)

Charles H. Patterson	36 [1904] PA	single same house 1935 accountant, Dept Rev.
Rebecca “, mother	65 [1875] PA	widow “

(plus 2 lodgers)

Widow Margaret died 1941.

Frank R. & Margaret (Heinsling) Patterson had just one child:

- a. **Charles H. Patterson (can find no record that he ever married)**
- b. abt. 1904 in PA; still single in 1940. As of this writing (9/5/15) Charles is not found on any ancestry.com trees, nor is he listed on findagrave as buried anywhere in Dauphin Co., PA. **Note:** A Charles H. Patterson died 1940 & is buried in Rose Hill Cemetery in Altoona, Blair Co, PA. However, per info posted on findagrave 19 Aug 2013 by “anonymous” (accessed 5 Sept 2015) this Charles H. Patterson was b. “unknown” in Spruce Creek, Huntingdon Co., PA; and died 24 Nov 1940 in Altoona, “73 years old and married.” So IF this info is correct (no gravestone photo posted), this Charles H. was born about 1867 and is NOT the Charles H. who concerns us here. (Who is this other Charles H.????). No records after the 1940 census above, definitely pertaining to Frank’s son Charles H., have been found.

Continuing with the children of William Henry & Ann (Cogan) Patterson:

3. **Maud B. Patterson** b. 1872; d. 1912; no further info from Dale. **Note:** Maud’s birth & death dates are confirmed by a photo of her gravestone at Carson Valley Cemetery in Duncansville, Blair Co., PA, posted 1/1/09 by “Sky” on findagrave; accessed 4 Sept 2015). She died unmarried.
4. **John Daucey Patterson (married but had no children)** b. 1877; d. 1961; no further info from Dale. Per the 1939 obit of John’s brother, Frank R. Patterson (see above), in 1939 “Rev. J.D. Patterson” was living

in Barnesboro [Cambria Co., PA]. Records found tell us that John Daucey Patterson was **born 7 Sept 1877 in Indiana Co., PA** (*WWI Draft Registration card for "John Daucey Patterson"*). Per info on his draft registration card, on 12 Sept 1918 he lived in Templeton, Armstrong Co., PA; he was a minister in the "West Pennsylvania Eldership Church of God"; his nearest relative was "Mrs. Margaret E. Patterson" of Templeton, Armstrong Co., PA [his wife—see further]. When John registered for the WWII draft on 27 Apr 1942 he lived in Aleppo, Greene Co., PA (but his "mailing address" was **Woodruff, W.Va.**). He was born 7 Sept 1877 in "Indiana" (Indiana Co., PA). His nearest relative is Mrs. Margaret Patterson" (wife)" living in Woodruff, W. Va. His employer: Church of God of North America in Harrisburg, PA; "minister." John **died 1961** and is buried in Mount Nebo Cemetery, Indian Head, Fayette Co., PA. Photo of his gravestone posted on findagrave 7/29/12 by "ancestor searcher" (accessed 5 Sept 2015) shows inscription: "PATTERSON / Rev. John D. / 1877-1961 & Margaret R. / 1893-1968." John **married Margaret R. ____** about 1917 (*censuses*).

1920 Butler, Butler Co., PA 12 Jan 1920 (p. 21 of 21)

J.D. Patterson	42 [1878] PA PA PA minister, Church of God
Margaret ", wife	26 [1894] PA PA PA

1930 New Brighton Borough, Beaver Co., PA 11 Apr 1930 (p. 15 of 35)

John D. Patterson	52 [1878] PA PA PA 1 st married age 39 [1917] minister
Margaret ", wife	37 [1893] PA PA PA 1 st married age 23

1940 Susquehanna Twp., Cambria Co., PA 29 Apr 1940 (p. 41 of 48)

J. D. Patterson	62 [1878] PA same house 1935 pastor, church
Margaret ", wife	47 [1893] PA "

Continuing with the children of William Henry & Ann (Cogan) Patterson:

- Harvey Lewis Patterson** b. 1879; d. 1949; no further info from Dale.

Records I've found:

Per the 1939 obit of Harvey's brother, Frank R. Patterson (see above), in 1939 H. L. Patterson" was living in "Grand Rapids, Mi." Some additional records for Harvey have been found. Per "U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index 1936-2007" at ancestry.com (accessed 5 Sept 2015) Harvey Lewis Patterson was **b. 30 Mar 1879** in Nemo, Indiana Co., PA; father: William H. Patterson; mother: Anna E. Cogan. In this index: "Notes: Mar 1937: name listed as Harvey Lewis Patterson." About 1906 Harvey **m. (1st) Julia V. Spang** (*see 1910 census below & see also son Donald's marriage record, which gives his mother's maiden name*). Julia was b. 1882 in PA & d. 24 Dec 1920 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI; buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids, MI (*Info posted*

5/12/13 on findagrave by R.L. Kusters; accessed 5 Sept 2015; no gravestone photo). Per "Michigan Marriage Records 1867-1952" at ancestry.com (accessed 5 Sept 2015), Harvey L. Patterson **m. (2nd) Rose E. (Arbuckle) Davis** 6 Aug 1924 in Grand Rapids, MI. Per this record Harvey was age 44, born in Altoona, PA, son of William Patterson & Anna E. Cogan. Previous marriages: one. Rose E. Davis was age 32, born in Harrison, MI, dau of W.J. Arbuckle & Sarah McDole [probably McDowell]. Previous marriages: one. They were married by Rev. D. Stanley Coors. Per info posted on findagrave 2/29/12 by "my labor of love" (accessed 5 Sept 2015) Rose had first married William Davis, on 20 Aug 1904 in Ionia, Ionia Co., MI. Rose died 18 Sept 1925 (a year after their marriage) in East Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI and is buried in Oakhill Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI. Gravestone photo posted on findagrave 7/11/13 by "Jim" (accessed 5 Sept 2015) shows stone inscribed: "Beloved Wife of / H.L. Patterson / 1892 - 1925." Per marriage license & marriage certificate info (original record viewable in ancestry.com's "Michigan Marriage Records 1867-1952"; accessed 5 Sept 2015) Harvey L. Patterson **m. (3rd) Adeline (Swartz/Schwartz) Dumas** 30 June 1928 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI. They were married by Rev. Henry Hanson. Harvey was age 48 (born abt. 1880) in Altoona, Pa. Parents listed: William H. Patterson and Anna E. Cogan. Occupation: air brake foreman. He had previously been married two times. Wife Adeline's info: She was age 43 (born abt. 1885) in Niles, MI. Her parents: Wilson Schwartz & Elma Dumont. She had also previously been married two times. Harvey **d. 21 May 1949** in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI; buried in Oakhill Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI. Third wife Adeline d. 15 Dec 1960 and is buried in Oakhill Cemetery with her husband (*info posted 8/23/12 on findagrave by "My Labor of Love"; accessed 5 Sept 2015; no photo*).

1880 & 1900 Censuses – Harvey is in his father's/widowed mother's Indiana Co. PA household.

1910 Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI 18 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 28)

Harvey L. Patterson	31 [1879] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 4 yrs steamfitter, r.r.
Julia V. ", wife	31 [1879] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 4 yrs 2 children, 1 living
Donald E. ", son	4 [1906] PA PA PA

1920 Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI 6 Jan 1920 (p. 10 of 30)

H. L. Patterson	39 [1881] PA PA PA car foreman, r.r. [age error]
Julia ", wife	38 [1882] PA PA PA
Donald ", son	13 [1907] PA PA PA
(plus 1 boarder)	

First wife Julia died 24 Dec 1920. Harvey m., 2nd, Rose in 1925; Rose died 1925. Harvey m., 3rd, Adeline in 1928.

1930 Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI 2 Apr 1930 (p. 1 of 46)

Harvey L. Patterson	50 [1880] PA MI MI [error] 1 st married age 25 railroad
Adeline “, wife	45 [1885] MI MI MI 1 st married age 18
Donald E. “, son	24 [1906] MI [error?] PA PA [error] single music teacher
Merrit D. “, son	5 [1925] MI PA MI (<i>son with 2nd wife Rose</i>)

1940 Census – Cannot find Harvey in Michigan. Third wife Adaline MIGHT be the Adaline Patterson age 55, married, who resided in 1935 in Menominee, Mi. She was an inmate in the Newberry State Hospital for the insane in Pentland, Luce Co., MI.

Harvey died 1949 and 3rd wife Adeline died 1960.

Censuses show that Harvey had two sons:

With first wife Julia, Harvey Lewis Patterson had son:

a. Donald E. Patterson b. 3 Apr 1906 (married; don’t know if he had children) in Altoona, Blair Co., PA (*marriage & death record—see further*). On 26 Oct 1935, in Grand Rapids, MI, Donald **married Kathryn L. Drew** (“*Michigan Marriage Records 1867-1952*” at *ancestry.com*; accessed 5 Sept 2015). Per this marriage record Donald was age 29; born in Altoona, PA, son of Harvey L. Patterson and Julia V. Span. It was his first marriage. His occupation: “music teacher.” Kathryn was age 32, born in Grand Rapids, MI, daughter of John A. Drew & Sophia Radde. It was Kathryn’s first marriage. They were married by Rev. Harold N. Skidmore. Donald **died 8 Aug 1977** in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI; his last residence was in Walker, Kent Co., MI. Birth date on his death record: 3 Apr 1906. (“*Michigan Deaths 1971-1996*” index at *ancestry.com*; accessed 5 Sept 2015). Donald is buried in Rosedale Memorial Park, Tallmade, Ottawa Co., MI. Wife Kathryn evidently married after Donald died; the marker she shares with Donald in Rosedale Memorial Park is inscribed: “Kathryn Patterson Adamson / 1913-2005.” (Photo posted 4/16/15 on findagrave by Patricia Z.; accessed 5 Sept 2015). **Note:** Per an index at <http://data.wmgs.org/Newspapers/FMPro> (accessed 5 Sept 2015) Donald’s obit was published in the 10 Aug 1877 issue of the *Grand Rapids Press*.

1910, 1920 & 1930 Censuses – Donald is in his father’s Kent Co., MI household.

1940 Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI 16 Apr 1940 (p. 28 of 34)

Donald Patterson	34 [1906] PA same place 1935 teacher & music store salesman
Kathryn “, wife	26 [1914] MI “

With second wife Rose, Harvey Lewis Patterson had son:

b. Merritt Dale Patterson b. 23 Feb 1925 in MI; **d. 31 Mar 1980** in Kentwood, Kent Co., MI (*foregoing dates come from “Michigan Deaths 1971-1996” index at ancestry.com; accessed 5 Sept 2015*). Merrit Dale Patterson is

buried in Resurrection Cemetery, Wyoming, Kent Co., MI (*info posted on findagrave 4/12/13 by Angela Owns Jando; accessed 5 Sept 2015; no gravestone photo posted*). On 11 Oct 1952, in Grand Rapids, Kent Co, MI, Merritt **m. Erna M. Van Antwerp**. At time of marriage Merritt was age 27; his parents are named: H.L Patterson & Rose Arbuckle. He was born in Grand Rapids, MI. Wife Erna was age 22 (so b. abt. 1930), born in Pontiac, Michigan, daughter of Fred W. & Irma (Byrnes) Can Antwerp. {*“Michigan Marriage Records 1867-1952” index at ancestry.com; accessed 5 Sept 2015*}

Merritt’s obituary

(published in the 1 Apr 1980 issue of the *Grand Rapids Press*)
 “PATTERSON – Merritt (Pat) Patterson, aged 55, of 5328 Stuart SE, passed away unexpectedly Monday evening. Surviving are his **wife, Erna; four sons, Patrick L. of Grand Rapids, Brian, Kevin and Michael at home**, a sister-in-law, Katharine Patterson of Grand Rapids [wife of his deceased brother Donald]; a brother and sister-in-law, Ted and Rita Van Antwerp. Funeral services will be held Holy Thursday at 10 am in St. Mary Magdalen Church. Interment Resurrection Cemetery....”

Wife Erna Mae’s obituary

(transcribed by Eric Thompson & posted on findagrave 5/2/13)
 “Mrs. Erna Mae Patterson, aged 83, of Kentwood, passed away Monday, April 29, 2013. She was preceded in death by her husband, Merritt “Pat” Patterson; her **son, Patrick Patterson**; and her brother, Ted Van Antwerp. She is survived by her **sons Brian (Diane) Patterson, Kevin Patterson and Michael Patterson**. She was blessed with seven grandchildren [**all of whom would be Pattersons!**] (Kevin, Nicole, Tuesday, Katy, Michael, Caitlyn and Ryan), sister-in-law Rita Van Antwerp; and nephews, Ted and Richard. Erna graduated from Catholic Central high school in 1947. She worked as a sales clerk in Herpolsheimers store downtown, fell in love with Merritt and was married in October, 1952. She was a devoted wife and mother who excelled in cooking, loved watching her son play sports, and enjoyed her tennis. She was the epitome of compassion and caring, who opened her heart and home for all...Private interment at Resurrection Cemetery....”

1930 Census – Merrit is in his father’s Grand Rapids, MI household.

1940 Census – Cannot find Merrit, or his father Harvey.

Per Erna’s obit, Merrit Dale & Erna Mae (Van Antwerp) Patterson had 4 sons: Patrick, Brian, Kevin & Michael.

*Continuing with the children of Alexander & Martha (Campbell) Patterson
 (Alexander was son of William, son of Archibald & Anna):*

- B. Jane Patterson** b. 1836; d. 1904; m. Samuel Clawson (1840-__). No further info in Dale's family history.
- C. Sarah Patterson** b. 1843; d. 1904; m. John Shoup (1837-__). Children: William, Charles W. (1860-__), Mattie Ann (1871-__), Mary E. (1874-__) & Freddie (1877-__). No further info in Dale's family history.
- D. Mary Patterson** b. 1844; d. 1904; m. Joseph Henderson Chapman (1840-1922). Children: John S. b. 1867, m. Sarah A. Hadden); Lottie b. 1865, m. William M. Lyons; Elizabeth Jane b. 1871; Sarah Martha b. 1873, m. H.A. Henry; & Danle b. 1880. No further info in Dale's family history.
- E. John [A.] Patterson (married but had no children; had 1 stepdaughter)** b. 1849 [**b. 3 May 1849**, per gravestone—see further]; **d. [12 Oct] 1928**; m. Mary J. (1862-__); had daughter Winona Patterson (1885-__). No further info in Dale's family history. Per 1900 census, John A. Patterson was b. May 1850. **Note:** I was wondering what proof existed that the John A. Patterson on the 1900 & 1910 censuses below was Alexander & Martha (Campbell) Patterson's son. I found proof: Per "Pennsylvania Marriages 1709-1940" index at familysearch.org (accessed 5 Sept 2015) I found the **marriage of John A. Patterson and Mary J. Kelley**, on 15 Aug 1887, in Indiana Co., PA. John's parents on this record: Alex. Patterson & Martha Patterson. Mary J.'s parents on this record: Daniel Schreckengost & Mattie Schreckengost. **Note:** This marriage record shows that wife **Mary J.'s maiden name was Schreckengost. She had previously married a Kelley man**, with whom she had daughter Margaret Winona Kelly. Winona assumed the surname of "Patterson." See info posted 12/7/09 on findagrave by Earlene Smith (accessed 5 Sept 2015); see also John's gravestone photo at Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA posted 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley. Inscription: "John A. Patterson / May 3, 1841 / Oct. 13, 1928." As of this writing (9/6/15) it is not known where John's wife, Mary J., is buried.

1850 Census – John is in his widowed mother's household in Indiana Co., PA

1860 Census – John is in his stepfather's household in Cambria Co., PA.

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Cannot locate John on these censuses, with certainty.

1900 Indiana Borough, Indiana Co., PA 7 June 1900 (p. 17 of 48)

John A. Patterson	50 b. May 1850 [error] PA PA PA m. 16 yrs school house janitor
Mary J. ", wife	37 b. Oct 1862 PA PA PA m. 16 yrs [1884] 1 child, 1 living
Winona ", dau	14 b. July 1885 PA PA PA single

1910 Indiana Borough, Indiana Co., PA 26 Apr 1910 (p. 8 of 14)

John A. Patterson	59 [1851] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 23 yrs [1887] laborer, odd jobs
Mary “, wife	48 [1862] PA PA PA 1 st marriage; m. 23 yrs 1 child, 1 living
Winona “, dau	24 [1886] PA PA PA single

1920 Census – Cannot find John, wife Mary J. or daughter Winona on this census.

John died 1928.

Continuing with the children of William, son of Archibald & Anna:

VI. Anna Patterson (all info from Dale Patterson’s 2009 family history) b. 1811; d. 1880; m. William Patterson McIntire (1813-1882). Anna’s husband, William McIntire, is the author of the journal from which so much information regarding the earliest generations of Pattersons comes. (See Chapter I of this paper.) **b. 19 Dec 1811** in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA; **d. 27 June 1880** St. George, Washington, UT; on 18 Dec 1834 in Indiana, Indiana Co., PA, Anna **married William Patterson McIntire**. William McIntire was b. 29 May 1813 in Wheatfield, s/o George McIntire who was neighbor & good friend of his wife’s parents, William & Margaret (Linn) Patterson. William McIntire died 7 Jan 1882 in St. George, Utah. William & Anna (Patterson) McIntire are buried in St. George Cemetery, St. George, Utah. **Note:** *All of the foregoing facts come from “A Sketch of the Life of William Patterson McIntire, as told by Margaret Burgess [in 1935].” Margaret Burgess was the sister of Jennie (Burgess) Miles, who extracted the info from William McIntire’s Journal. This info was copied by Frank Burgess of Arizona, and a copy was sent to Darlene Gentry. Darlene sent Yvonne a copy in 2010. This couple became Mormons; some children b. Nauvoo, IL & some children b. Salt Lake City, UT. Dale Patterson writes that in 1838 Anna and her husband were converted by a “young Mormon missionary” [Erastus Snow] who had come through Indiana County along the clay turnpike; they followed Erastus to Nauvoo, IL & then went later w/Brigham Young to Utah. **Janice’s note:** According to “The Life of John Oakley,” posted on the “Oakley Family Tree” at ancestry.com, Anna’s sister, Mary, accompanied her and Anna’s husband, William McIntire, to Nauvoo.*

William & Anna (Patterson) McIntire had children:

- A. Alexander Patterson McIntire** b. 1834
- B. Wallace Marshall McIntire** b. 1835
- C. Margaret Jane McIntire** b. 1837
- D. Erastus William McIntire** b. 1839
- E. Mary McIntire** b. 1841
- F. Sarah Ann McIntire** b. 1841
- G. Alexander Patterson McIntire** b. 1843
- H. John Oakley McIntire** b. 1846
- I. Caroline Abigail McIntire** b. 1848
- J. Brigham Oscar McIntire** b. 1852
- K. Joseph Hyrum McIntire** b. 1855

L. Minnie Perkins Burgess b. 1858

Continuing with the children of William, son of Archibald & Anna:

- VII. Mary Madalena [McCormal] Patterson b. 1824 [perhaps earlier?];** m. John Oakley. No further info in Dale's family history. **NOTE:** Mary's birthdate is given in multiple sources as 11 Feb 1824. This would have Mary born 13 years after her sister Anna above (born 1811), so I question this birth date and wonder if a "typo" has been perpetuated over the years; **I wonder if Mary were actually born 1814.** The ancestry.com tree, "BRIGGS-JONES" (owner: EricBJones39; accessed 6 Sept 2015) lists Mary as "**Mary McCormall Patterson,**" and supplies two sources for Mary's 11 Feb 1824 birthdate: (1) "Marriages in the Nauvoo [IL] Region 1839-1845" index at ancestry.com; and (2) "Membership in the Church of Latter-day Saints 1830-1848" index at ancestry.com. This second index shows Mary baptized by Mormon missionary Erastus Snow. Confusingly, 2 baptism dates are given: Feb 1839 and 16 Feb 1845. All the following info about Mary comes from the "Briggs-Jones" tree unless otherwise noted. Later generations in this tree are extremely well documented, but note that there are errors concerning the earliest generations. (Archibald was NOT the son of Arthur Patterson & Ann Scott, for example.) Continuing with the "Briggs-Jones" tree info: On 16 Feb 1845 Mary **married John DeGroot Oakley**, in Nauvoo, Hancock Co., IL. They were married by Joseph Young. Mary **died 23 Aug 1882** in Provo, Utah Co., Utah. (Record cited: "Marriages in the Nauvoo [IL] Region 1839-1845" index at ancestry.com). This index lists Mary's parents as William Patterson & Margaret "Synn" (should be "Lynn" or "Linn"). Though the title of this index suggests it contains only marriage records, Mary McCormall Patterson's death date is given as: **died 23 Aug 1882.**

One of the most interesting sources posted on the "Briggs-Jones" tree is the "Life History of John DeGroot Oakley," written by his granddaughter Mildred Pearce Morgan Fontano, written "about 1956." Here is the section mentioning John's wife, "Mary McCormal Patterson":

"Grandfather [John DeGroot Oakley] met other young people when he came to Nauvoo [in 1842, when he was 23 years old]. One young lady was the charming well-educated brunette, Mary McCormal Patterson. He fell in love with her, and soon wooed and won her. Her brother was a college professor in Illinois. [This is Mary's brother Archibald; see his section above.] The Oakleys made their exodus in February, 1845, crossing the Mississippi River on the ice with wagons loaded with food enough to last two years, but with few earthly possessions...

"Their first girl, Mary Elizabeth Oakley, was born February 15, 1847, at Winter Quarters, Nebraska. Their second daughter, Madelena, was born in Salt Lake City, 14th of July 1850. Their son William Ezra born in Provo, Utah, on the 22nd of May, 1852...

“They reached Salt Lake City in September, 1847....

“The Oakleys lived in the Old Fort until the city was laid out, then they built homes of their own. They were doing very well when a call came for John to go on a mission. In 1852 John pooled his resources with twenty-four other missionaries and bought a team and wagon to carry their belongings across the plains.... Approximately two years were spent in England and two in France with some time on the Isle of Man and the Isle of Guernsey. Going on this mission was indeed a hardship for John as well as his wife and children...

“When John did come home after four years, Mary had decided she would rather live alone. And years later under date of July 5th, 1869, from St. George, Utah, a letter to President Brigham Young from John Oakley stating, ‘I send enclosed the sum of ten dollars to pay for a divorce bill. It is long overdue, but money had been scarce.’

[We learn in a later section of this memoir that, prior to the 1869 divorce, in 1857, John Oakley married (2nd) Louesa Jones, with whom he had ten children—not listed here.]

Censuses corroborate the info supplied above by John Oakley’s granddaughter.

In 1850 we find John Oakley listed as head of household in Great Salt Lake, with wife Mary; in 1860 John Oakley heads a household in Great Salt Lake City, but his wife’s name is Louisa; we find Mary heading her own household in Utah in 1870 and 1880.

1850 Unknown, Great Salt Lake, Utah Territory [no date on page] (p. 104 of 180)

John Oakley and his family were listed as traveling with Brigham Young!

John Oakley	31 [1819] NY	clerk
Mary “	26 [1824] PA	
Mary “	4 [1846] [???	
Madelina “	1 [1849] Des [Deseret, Utah]	

John Oakley and wife Mary were separated. Though not officially divorced until 1869, John Oakley married Louesa [sic] Jones in Salt Lake City in 1857.

1860 Census – Mary (Patterson) Oakley is not found. According to an account of John Oakley’s life, written by his granddaughter, by 1860 Mary “preferred to live alone.” John Oakley did not obtain an official divorce from President Brigham Young until 1869.

1860 Great Salt Lake City, Great Salt Lake, Utah Territory 23 June 1860 (p. 9 of 9)

John Oakley	40 [1820] NY	farmer
Louisa “	23 [1837] England	
Mary Ann “	3/12 [Mar 1860] Utah	

Mary (Patterson) remained in Utah, though she appears never to have lived again with John Oakley. She reverted to using her maiden name:

1870 Provo Ward 2, Utah Co., Utah

Mary Paterson [sic]	49 [1821] PA	keeping house
Eary Oakley [male]	16 [1854] Utah	clerk in store
Madaline Oakley	20 [1850] Utah	at home
Melly Woods	6 [1864] Utah	

Meanwhile, John Oakley (Mary’s husband—not quite yet her “ex” husband-- continued to live with Louisa, with whom he had 10 other children:

1870 St. George, Washington Co., Utah 15 Aug 1870 (p. 6 of 19)

John Oakley	50 [1820] NY	[nursuryman?]
Louise “	33 [1837] England	keeping house
Mary “	10 [1860] Utah	
Lucy “	2 [1868] Utah	

Note that on the 1880 census Mary describes herself as a widow. This is not true. John Oakley did not die until 5 May 1890.

1880 Provo, Utah Co., Utah 9 June 1880 (p. 27 of 70)

Mary Patterson [sic], widow	65 [1815] PA NJ PA	ill w/”catarrh” teacher
Mary Oakley, granddaughter	16 [1864] UT IL UT	at school

With husband John Oakley, Mary had 3 children (all info per the “Briggs-Jones” tree):

- A. Mary Elizabeth Oakley** b. 15 Feb 1847 in Winter Quarters, Douglas, Nebraska (Missouri Territory Indian Country); d. 4 Mar 1901 in Provo, Utah; m. 1st Joseph Ferre in 1863; m. 2nd James Daniel Woods in 1868 (divorced 1873); m. 3rd George Ulmer Briggs Jr., in 1873 (divorced in 1888); m. 4th William Sheen, in 1888. Children not listed here.
- B. Madeline “Della” Oakley** b. 14 July 1850 in Great Salt Lake City, Utha; d. 29 Mar 1896 in Provo, Utah Co., Utah; m. Benjamin Bachman & had 7 children (not listed here).
- C. William Ezra Oakley** b. 22 May 1852 in Salt Lake City, Utah; d. 20 May 1878 in Provo, Utah Co., Utah; m. Rebecca Ann Clark & had 2 children (not listed here).

A FINAL NOTE: On the 1880 census above, Mary states that her father (William) was born in New Jersey! This is worth pointing out because researcher Yvonne Watkin told me that her uncle once told her that the Pattersons came to Pennsylvania from New Jersey. We’ve found no records to support the notion that Archibald was ever in New Jersey—except this 1880 census.

CHAPTER VII
JANE, daughter of Archibald

I think Jane was born before 1775—possibly as early as 1765—for reasons that will be explained further in detail. These explanations are inextricably bound to my belief that previous researchers have *skipped* a Linn generation, going right from Adam Linn Sr. born abt. 1740 to a grandson—calling this grandson Adam Sr.’s son. It’s complicated, so bear with me.

To my knowledge, all previous researchers state that Archibald and Anna’s daughter, Jane, was born in 1790. Many give a specific birthdate of 20 Jan 1790. None of the trees on which Jane is listed as born 1790 contain any documentation for this birth date. I’ve investigated, and have found several sources from which previous researchers may have obtained the 1790 birthdate. However, I question the reliability of these sources, as will be explained further.

Why am I so concerned about Jane’s birthdate? Well, **if Jane were indeed born in 1790 then it would be impossible for her mother, Anna (Weir), to have been born 1737-1738 as stated in Chapter I of this paper.** Anna’s 1737-1738 birth date comes from a primary source: a letter written in 1821 by her brother, Robert Weir, in which he states that his sister Anna died in the spring of 1820, “age 83.” Could Anna have given birth to Jane in 1790 when she was 52-53 years old? I don’t think so.

Before proceeding further with a discussion of Jane’s birthdate, it needs to be stressed that we know one fact about Jane with certainty: **Jane married Adam Linn Jr.**, son of Adam Sr. & Isabella (Findley) Linn. (See the McIntire Journal excerpts in Chapter I.) William McIntire’s wife, Anna Patterson, supplied her husband with that information. Anna (Patterson) McIntire was Jane’s niece, and her information must certainly be considered reliable.

It’s also important to remind the reader here that three of Adam Linn Sr.’s children married three of Archibald’s children:

Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson had (among other children):

John Patterson b. abt. 1770	m. Jane Linn , dau of Adam Sr. & Isabella Linn (<i>See Chapter V</i>)
---------------------------------------	---

William Patterson b. abt. 1774	m. Margaret Linn , dau of Adam Sr. & Isabella Linn (<i>See Chapter VI; <u>William’s dau Anna married William McIntire</u></i>)
--	--

Jane Patterson b. ____ (<i>I think 1765-1775</i>)	m. Adam Linn Jr. , son of Adam Sr. & Isabella Linn
---	---

Just looking at the above Patterson/Linn marriages, a birthdate of 1790 for Jane does seem a bit “off,” doesn’t it?

Next I’ll list several sources in which Jane’s birthdate is given as 1790. I believe these sources contain errors; I believe previous researchers accepted the info as true; and this explains the many, many trees on which Jane Patterson’s birthdate is incorrectly listed as 1790.

Source #1
Transcriptions of Mound Cemetery, Butler Co., OH gravestone inscriptions

In the 1960's, Hazel Stroup transcribed gravestone inscriptions at Mound (a/k/a Monroe) Cemetery in Butler Co., OH. These were published in *Butler County, Ohio Cemetery Records*, Vol. 7.⁴⁴

Found among Ms. Stroup's transcriptions for Mound Cemetery is:

“Jane, wife of Adam Linn Jan 20 1790 – Jan 20 1846 “No photo 2010”

I'd be willing to bet that researchers who list Archibald's daughter Jane with a birthdate of 20 Jan 1790 did so because they found this published gravestone inscription. **However, I do not believe that this “Jane, wife of Adam Linn” is the Jane who concerns us here. I believe that the Adam Linn who was husband of this Jane born 1790, died 1846, was a *different* Adam Linn than the one who concerns us here—a grandson of Adam Sr. & Isabella (Findley) Linn—possibly the son of Adam & Jane (Patterson) Linn.** More of this conjecture further.

Now it's time to mention a second source in which it's stated that Jane Patterson, who married Adam Linn, was born in 1790.

Source #2
Biographical piece in a Butler County, OH history

The following biographical piece was published in *A History and Biographical Cyclopedia of Butler County, Ohio* (Cincinnati: Western Biographical Publishing Co., 1882), pp. 497-498. Here it is stated that Jane Patterson, wife of Adam Linn Jr., was born “about 1790” and “died about 1847.”

“Adam Linn was born in Westmoreland County, PA, about 1740. He **married a Miss Dickerson [McIntire's Journal says he married Isabella Findley], and had nine children. John, James and Adam were the first three;** Sarah married James Gilbreth; Isabel married Jeremiah Wakefield; Margaret married William Patterson; Nancy married Jacob Powers; Mary married Enoch Thompson; and Jane married John Patterson. He **came to Ohio in 1804**, and settled in Liberty Twp. By occupation he was a farmer, and served in the Revolutionary War. He died about 1810, his wife dying about 1815. Of his children, **Adam was born in 1785, in Westmoreland County, and married Jane Patterson, born in the same county about 1790.** They had eight children, three of whom are living. Anne, deceased, was born 1806, and Samuel, born in 1808, is dead; William was born in 1810; Mary, deceased, was born in 1812; Margaret, born in 1814, is the wife of Louis Roff, and lives in Sidney; Nancy was born in 1817, and is the widow of Joseph Boggs, living at Rialto, in Union Twp.; Jane, born in 1819, is dead; Charlotte was born about 1824.

⁴⁴ See <http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ohbutcem/LemonTwpCem/MoundCem/MoundCem2.HTM> (accessed 8 Sept 2015). A note on this web page says that Jane's inscription “is from the Volume VII Butler County Ohio Cemetery Records copied by Hazel Stroup in the 1960's.” No page number given. Photos on this website, taken in 2005-2010, document *most* of the transcriptions. There is no photo of Jane's stone, however. Perhaps by 2005-2010 her stone was no longer standing, or was not readable.

He [Adam Linn Jr.] was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and was a soldier of 1812, under Captain Shaw, volunteering in place of a drafted man. **He died in 1846, and his wife died about 1847.** Of his children, William, born in 1810, married Jane Davison, who was born in Monmouth County, NJ, in 1819. They had one child, Dr. William D. Linn, who was born in 1840, and is now deceased. At his second union, William Linn married Rebecca Jones, who was born in Warren County in 1824; they had six children: Henry G.; Jane, wife of Joseph Lesourd; Mary, wife of Dr. C.W. Stedom; Aletha A., James F. and Joseph M. Mr. Linn [William Linn b. 1810] owns and farms 102 acres. He is a self-made man. He originally learned the trade of a carpenter, at which he worked for thirty years, but upon the failure of his eyesight he purchased the farm.”

So the above source #2 states that Jane Patterson, wife of Adam Linn Jr., was born about 1790, and died “about 1847”—which *kind of* agrees with the gravestone transcription for “Jane, wife of Adam Linn” who died “Jan 20, 1846” (source #1).

Who supplied the info in source #2 to the anonymous author of this biographical piece? One would think that the informant was William Linn b. 1810, who appears to be the subject of this biographical piece. (This William Linn was still living in 1882 when the bio was published.) According to the information in source #2 about William Linn’s ancestors, William b. 1810 would be the grandson of Adam Linn b. abt. 1740. Therefore one might well assume that the information supplied to the author was reliable. However, there are egregious errors in this biographical piece, as discussed below. We must allow for the possibility that correct information was supplied to the author, but that the author scrambled some facts and so the piece got published with errors. Here are some of the errors:

First, the maiden name of Adam Linn Sr.’s wife was Findley, not Dickerson, per McIntire’s Journal (“Adam Linn and Isabella his wife whos [*sic*] name was Findley...”). Remember, William McIntire was receiving his information from his wife Anna whose maternal grandmother was Isabella (Findley) Linn. Surely she knew her grandmother’s maiden name.

Second, Adam Linn Sr. could not have been born in Westmoreland Co., PA in 1740. Westmoreland Co. was not open to settlement until 1769.

Third, Jane Patterson, daughter of Archibald, was not born in Westmoreland Co., PA. Archibald, was in Huntingdon Co., PA until about 1803-1804. (See Chapter I for substantiation of the date of Archibald’s removal to Westmoreland Co., PA from Huntingdon Co., PA.)

I’ll get back in a bit to a possible explanation of what facts might have gotten scrambled (or omitted) in the published biographical piece above. Now, I’d like to present several compelling reasons for believing that the Jane who concerns us here was born much earlier than 1790, and perhaps died much earlier than 1847—perhaps in Kentucky—not in Ohio.

Most compellingly, Jane’s age as recorded on the 1800 and 1820 censuses suggest a birth date of 1755-1774.

The Adam “Lynn” heading a household in 1800 in Wheatfield Twp., Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA is undoubtedly the Adam Linn who married Archibald’s daughter, Jane. Adam’s age on this census is recorded as 26-45; and the oldest

female in his household (undoubtedly his wife, Jane) is also recorded as 26-45. So **this census tells us that Jane was born 1755-1774:**

1800 Wheatfield, Westmoreland Co., PA (p. 4 of 9)

Adam Lynn

1 male 26-45 [1755-1774] *Adam Jr., son of Adam Sr. & Isabella (Findley)*
 1 male 10-16 [1784-1790] *Son—name unknown—possibly Adam III b. 1785?*
 1 fem 10-16 [1784-1790] *Daughter—name unknown*
 1 fem 26-45 [1755-1774] *Wife Jane (Patterson), dau of Archibald*

No Adam Linn/Lynn is found as head of household in Westmoreland Co. in 1810. I believe this is because **about 1810 Adam and wife Jane left Wheatfield, Westmoreland Co., PA, headed for Campbell Co., Kentucky**, in company with Jane's putative brother Joseph Patterson.⁴⁵

1810 Census – Adam Linn/Lynn is not found as head of household in Kentucky or Ohio. (No 1810 census for Ohio exists.) At the time of the 1810 census, Joseph Patterson & Adam Linn could have been en route to Kentucky—explaining why neither was recorded on this census.

I think it possible that soon after arriving in Kentucky Adam got word that his father, Adam Sr., had died (allegedly in 1810, in Butler Co., OH). So I think it possible that **1810-1814 Adam and Jane and their family left Kentucky and went to Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH for a time to be with Adam's widowed mother.**⁴⁶ We know that in November of 1814 Adam Jr. and wife Jane were residents of Butler Co., OH (*deed dated 8 Nov 1814, recorded in Westmoreland Co., PA Deed Book 2, pp. 548-549*). Adam's mother, Isabella Linn, is said to have died 1815 in Butler Co., OH. I believe that **after his mother's death in 1815 Adam and his family then moved back to Campbell Co., Kentucky.** In 1820 Adam is found as head of household in Covington, Campbell Co., KY.

1820 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 6 of 20)

Adam Lynn

1 male > 45 [before 1775] *Adam Linn Jr.*
 2 males 10-16 [1804-1810] *Samuel born 1808 & William b. 1810 (grandsons?)*
 5 fems 0-10 [1810-1820] *Margaret b. 1814, Nancy b. 1817, Jane b. 1819 + ?? (granddaus?)*
 1 fem > 45 [before 1775] *Wife Jane (Patterson)*

NOTE: Listed two households above Adam is "Alexander Weir, Jr." Joseph Patterson (putative son of Archibald Patterson) is also listed as head of household in Covington in 1820.

Note that on this 1820 census Adam's wife, **Jane (Patterson), is listed as over the age of 45—so born before 1775.** This agrees with the 1800 census.

Adam is not found as head of household in Kentucky or in Ohio in 1830. I looked through all 8 pages digitized at ancestry.com for Covington, Campbell Co., KY, and did not find Adam Linn/Lynn there in 1830. I also looked through all 32 pages digitized at

⁴⁵ See Chapter IX for proof that Joseph Patterson went to Kentucky about 1810. After Joseph's name on the 1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA tax list is the notation, "gone." Joseph is listed on the 1811 Campbell Co., KY tax list—along with Alexander Weir, son of Robert Weir of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA. (Robert was the brother of Anna Weir who married Archibald Patterson.)

⁴⁶ The distance between Covington, Kentucky and Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH is only about 30 miles.

ancestry.com for Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH, and did not find Adam Linn/Lynn there in 1830.

Where were Adam and Jane (Patterson) Linn in 1830? **It is possible that Adam Linn Jr. left Kentucky in 1828, along with Joseph Patterson and other close relatives, and moved to Montgomery Co., Indiana.** (Again, see Chapter IX for substantiation of Joseph Patterson’s move from Kentucky to Indiana in 1828.) However, no Adam Linn/Lynn is recorded as head of household in Montgomery Co., Indiana in 1830. **It is also possible that Adam Linn Jr., and wife Jane (Patterson) both died prior to the 1830 census—perhaps in Kentucky.**

In 1840 an Adam “Linn” is found as head of household in Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH. **But this Adam Linn is YOUNGER than the Adam Linn living in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA in 1800 and in Covington, Campbell Co., KY in 1820.** The occupants of the household of this younger Adam Linn cannot all be accounted for by the info in Source #2 above. I think this younger Adam Linn could be Adam Linn III, son of Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson) Linn. **He would be the male age 10-16 in Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson) Linn’s 1800 Wheatfield household—see above.**

1840 Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH (p. 2 of 24)

Adam Linn

1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Conjecture: This is Adam III b. 1785, SON of Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson)</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	
3 males	5-10	[1830-1835]	
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	
1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	
2 fems	0-5	[1835-1840]	
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	
1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Conjecture: Jane (maiden name unknown), wife of Adam III (she died 1846)</i>

There are fifteen persons in this 1840 household, and they cannot all be accounted for per the information in source #2. I’ll supply further conjecture about the identities of the persons in this household in a bit.

Let’s return for a moment to the confusion regarding the name of Adam Linn Sr.’s wife. (Some say Isabella Findley; some say Jane Dickerson; and some researchers have combined the two names and have come up with “Jane Isabella Findley” “Isabella Jane Dickerson,” etc.) The only published source I’ve found stating that Adam Linn Sr. married Jane Dickerson is not at all reliable. This information is part of a query submitted to the D.A.R. magazine in 1915. The submitter of this query was desirous of obtaining “all genealogical data” for “Adam Linn and Jane Dickerson.” So the submitter of this query was evidently not in possession of any “genealogical data” herself.

Source #3

D.A.R. Magazine, 1915 issue

It is probable that the Isabella Findley/Jane Dickerson confusion comes from a third source: the *Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine*, ed. Miss Eliza Oliver

Dennison, Vol. XLVI (January-June 1915). On page 244 is this submission #3906 by “N.A.M.C.”:

“Powers-Linn. Jacob Powers, b. Mch. 28, 1778, m. Mch. 4, 1800, Nancy Linn, dau of Adam Linn and Jane Dickerson, in Westmoreland Co., Pa. Ancestry and place of birth of Jacob Powers desired. Did his father serve in the Rev.?”

“Linn-Dickerson. Adam Linn, b. in Westmoreland Co., Pa., in 1740, d. in Ohio about 1810, m. Jane Dickerson in 1770. Their children were: John, James, **Adam, m. Jane Patterson**, Sarah, m. James Gilbreth, Isabel, m. Jeremiah Wakefield, Margaret, m. Wm. Patterson, Nancy, m. Jacob Powers, Mary, m. Enoch Thompson, Jane, m. John Patterson. Ancestry of Adam Linn and Jane Dickerson, with all genealogical data and Rev. service, if any, desired.”

The submitter of the above query states that Adam Linn [Sr.] married Jane Dickerson, and no documentation whatsoever is supplied. As we know, an extremely reliable source, McIntire’s Journal, states that Adam Linn Sr. married Isabella Findley. So I believe the information in this D.A.R. magazine submission is incorrect. I believe that previous researchers found this query in the D.A.R. magazine, copied it into their family trees, and thus many, many trees wrongly show that Adam Linn Sr., born about 1740, married Jane Dickerson.

Another troublesome discrepancy in prior research is the 1790 birthdate ascribed to Jane Patterson, daughter of Archibald and Anna. As stated earlier in this chapter, I believe Jane’s mother was born 1737-1738 and so would not likely have given birth to daughter Jane in 1790. Further, in source #2 it is stated that Adam Jr.’s wife, Jane Patterson, was born 1790 in Westmoreland County, PA. As also explained above, this is not possible, as Jane’s parents did not move from Huntingdon Co., PA to Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA until 1803-1804. If Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson) Linn had a SON named Adam, it would be this Adam Linn III who would have been born in Westmoreland County.

How to explain these all of these discrepancies?

It occurs to me that **there could be a generation missing in other researchers’ accounts of the Linn family. And this would explain nearly all of the conflicting, confusing information.** Adam Linn Sr. (allegedly born about 1740) had son Adam Linn Jr. who married Archibald’s daughter, Jane. I believe Adam Linn Jr. was born in the 1760’s—not 1785, as seen in so many trees. It is possible that Adam Linn Jr. had a son Adam Linn III, and it was *this* Adam who was born about 1785. It is also possible that another Adam Linn had a son named Adam born about 1785. In any case, **I believe that previous researchers skipped a generation and wrongly identified a third-generation Adam Linn as the Adam Linn who married Jane Patterson.**

One of the most compelling reasons for thinking that there was a third-generation Adam Linn overlooked by all previous researchers is the fact that **in 1790 there are two Adam Linns heading households in crucial Pennsylvania locations:** one in Huntingdon Co., PA (where Archibald Patterson was living in 1790); and one in Wheatfield, Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA—where, as we know, Archibald Patterson settled 1803-1804. I originally assumed that the Adam Linn living in Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA—so close to Archibald Patterson—was Adam Linn Sr. (allegedly born 1740) who died 1810 in Butler Co., OH. However, I have learned that this Adam Linn heading a household in Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1790-1820 was an Adam Linn born

1759, died 17 Aug 1826, buried in Old Baptist Cemetery in Shirleysburg, PA. (*Info posted on findagrave 5/12/12; accessed 20 Sept 2015.*) I have not seen this Adam Linn (1759-1826) mentioned in any published Linn genealogy. As of this writing (9/22/15) several undocumented ancestry.com trees list this Adam Linn, showing him as son of Adam Linn (1720-1766) & Eleanor (Jones) Linn. The Adam Linn b. 1720 is shown on one tree as son of immigrant John Linn (1690-1752) who died in York (present-day Adams) Co., PA. All published Linn genealogies show that Adam Linn Sr. of Wheatfield, Indiana Co. / Butler Co., OH was born 1740, son of John Linn (1690-1752)! So **even in the earliest generations there seems to be confusion, and the possibility of a missing generation:** Did John Linn (1690-1752) have a son named Adam born 1720—or did John Linn (1690-1752) have a son named Adam born 1740?

Returning to the possibility of an overlooked 3rd-or 4th-generation Adam Linn:

CONJECTURE:

I think it possible that Adam Linn Sr. & Isabella Findley had son Adam Linn Jr. (born, say, 1765) who married Jane Patterson (just as written in McIntire's Journal). Jane Patterson was born 1765-1770 (which agrees with her age as recorded on the 1800 and 1820 censuses—see above). Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson) Linn had son Adam III born, say, 1785. Adam III would be the male age 10-16 in Adam & Jane (Patterson) Linn's 1800 Wheatfield household. Adam III married a woman named Jane (born, say, 1790) and previous researchers mixed-up this Jane, wife of Adam III, with Jane Patterson, wife of Adam Jr.

Jane (Patterson) Linn died sometime before 1832. We don't know if she died in Kentucky, or in Ohio. After her death Adam Jr. married, 2nd, the much younger widow, Mary Runyon, with whom he had six late-life children. Adam Jr. removed to Montgomery Co., Indiana, where he died in 1846.

Son Adam III and his wife Jane (maiden name unknown) remained in Butler Co., OH. Adam III's sister, Charlotte, remained in Butler Co., OH with her brother.

Adam III's wife Jane died 1846 in Butler Co., OH and she is the "Jane, wife of Adam Linn" buried in Mound Cemetery (see source #1) who was born 1790 and died 1846. It is not known when Adam III died, or where.

Now, based on the above conjecture, here's how I would identify some more of the occupants of the 1840 household of Adam Linn:

1840 Lemon Twp., Butler Co., OH (p. 2 of 24)

Adam Linn

1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Conjecture: This is Adam III b. 1785, SON of Adam Jr. & Jane (Patterson)</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>William D. Linn b. 1840, son of William b. 1810, son of Adam III</i>
3 males	5-10	[1830-1835]	
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	
1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Adam III's son William b. 1810 (he married Jane Davison 1838)</i>
2 fems	0-5	[1835-1840]	
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Adam III's sister Charlotte (she d. 1841; buried in Mound Cemetery)</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Jane (Davison), wife of William, son of Adam III (she d. 1846)</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800]	<i>Conjecture: Jane (____) b. 1790, wife of Adam III (she also died 1846)</i>

The remaining 9 unidentified occupants of this household are problematic. Source #2 names a Samuel Patterson b. 1808 who is described as “dead” in the 1882 bio. Some of the young males and females in the household are of the age to be children of a man born in 1808. Also described as “dead” in the 1882 bio were Anne b. 1806, Mary b. 1812 and Jane b. 1819. I think the Samuel, Anne, Mary and Jane described as “dead” were Adam III’s children—not children of Adam Jr. as stated in source #2. Thus some of the children in Adam III’s 1820 household above could be his orphaned grandchildren.

This is all very complicated. To complicate things further, a *fourth* source must be mentioned:

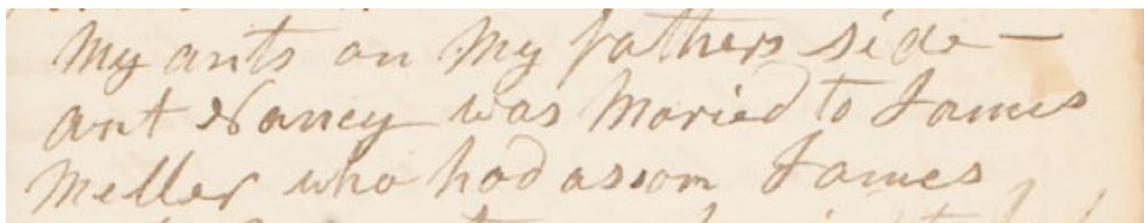
Source #4
“Our Kith and Kin” (a Linn genealogy)

“Our Kith and Kin” was written in 1960 by Crystal Pauline (Randel) Walters, a direct descendant of Adam Linn Sr.’s son James H. Linn. A few additions were made in 2007 by Joyce (Patterson) Beaver, who then deposited a copy with the Crawfordsville Library. **On the last page of this genealogy Mrs. Beaver raises questions about whether the “Jane, wife of Adam Linn” who was born 1790 and died 1847, buried in Mound (a/k/a Monroe) Cemetery, was actually the Jane Patterson who married Adam Linn II.** She writes, “Well, if so she and Adam II were divorced, for he had married wife II, and had several children, and came to Montgomery Co., Indiana in 1846.” My comment: If they were divorced, her gravestone would not likely have been inscribed, “Wife of Adam Linn”!

One additional quick note: In *Patterson & Pattison Family Association*, Vol. 1 (1963), p. 161 is a submission by “Mrs. Harold Walters” (the author of “Our Kith and Kin”). She seeks information about the Margaret Linn who married William Patterson, and Jane Linn who married John Patterson. She perpetuates the error about Adam Linn Sr.’s wife’s name, saying he “married Jane Isabelle Dickerson in Pa.” This could be yet another source that previous researchers have found for what I believe to be the incorrect name of Adam Linn Sr.’s wife.

CHAPTER VIII
NANCY, daughter of Archibald

The only information in McIntire’s journal concerning Nancy is that she married James “Meller” and had a son named James. This is the portion of the journal page where William McIntire recorded what his wife Anna (Patterson) told him:



Note the dotted “i” in the word “side” and in the word “married.” There is no dotted “i” in the name of Nancy’s husband.

As of this writing (9/28/15) four ancestry.com trees list Nancy Patterson, daughter of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson with a birth date of 1787. Three of the four show she married James “Miller”; one shows she married James “Meller.” It is not known where Nancy’s birth date came from; no documentation whatsoever is offered. The same goes for her husband, listed on these trees with a birth date of 1783, without any documentation whatsoever. Two trees list James as the son of William (1755-1820) & Sarah (1755-1837) Miller. Again, no documentation is offered.

In 1790 Archibald is listed with 4 females in his household. One is wife Anna; perhaps 1 of the other 3 is daughter Nancy—but we don’t know that for sure. It’s seems plausible, however, since Archibald had 4 daughters, and oldest daughter Jane was married by 1790. (See Chapter VII.)

1790 Census – Nancy is probably still living in her father Archibald’s Huntingdon Co., PA household.

1800 Census – Nancy is probably married, but cannot find her husband James “Meller” with certainty.

In 1800 Archibald has just one young female in his household, and that is probably his youngest daughter, Margaret. So we might suppose that sometime between 1790 and 1800 Nancy married James Meller/Miller. If this is correct, **it is likely that Nancy was born much earlier than the undocumented 1787 birth date assigned to her by other researchers. I suspect Nancy was born in the mid-1770’s.**

McIntire’s journal names Nancy’s husband as James “Meller.” Should “Meller” be “Miller”? One would think so—except for the fact that several of the name “Meller” are found in Huntingdon Co., PA, where Nancy was probably living (in her father Archibald’s Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA household) at the time she met her husband. At least that’s how the census-taker recorded the name. As we know, Archibald lived in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon County prior to moving to Wheatfield, Westmoreland (later Indiana) County. So the J. “Meller” heading a household in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810 is of great interest (see below).

The enumerator of the households in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810 has easy-to-read handwriting, and seem to be vigilant about dotting his “i’s.” It does

appear that those of the surname “Meller”—as opposed to “Miller” lived in Huntingdon County. Here is how J. “Meller” was recorded (and note the following name, “Mills,” with the clearly dotted “i.”):

A handwritten list of names. The first name is "J. Meller" and the second is "Mc Mills". The "i" in "Mills" is clearly dotted.

Nancy & her husband could be living in the household of her husband's father:

1810 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 3 of 4)

J. Meller

1 male	> 45	[bef. 1765]	<i>This could be father of Nancy's husband James Meller.</i>
2 males	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons of James Meller & Nancy? (One is Peter b. 1804 PA?)</i>
1 male	10-16	[1794-1800]	
2 males	16-26	[1784-1794]	
1 male	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>This could be Nancy's husband James Meller</i>
1 fem	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>This could be Nancy's daughter Mary b. 1808 PA</i>
1 fem	16-26	[1784-1794]	
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>This could be Archibald's daughter Nancy.</i>

It's interesting to note that living in Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810 there was also recorded a J. “Meller.” (Also a J. “Miller.”) Compare how the enumerator wrote these names and it is apparent that one is “Meller” and one is “Miller”:

A handwritten list of names. The first column lists names in Shirley Twp.: H. Gatorait, John Barton, J. Loney, J. Miller, Mr. Crocker, J. Propper, J. Harvey, A. Cannon, J. Clark, Mr. Clark, R. Meals, Mr. Harvey. The second column lists names in Fownship: J. Miller, C. Loney, J. Loney.

Continuing with information about those listed as “Meller” on censuses in Huntingdon Co., PA: In 1820 four Meller men are listed: George, Jacob and two Johns. No James Meller is in Huntingdon Co., PA in 1820.

So James and Nancy were living in Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810 but are not found there in 1820. Where did they go? Did they move to Indiana Co., PA as did Nancy’s parents and so many of her siblings? Well, there are no persons of the surname “Meller” listed in Indiana County in 1820. Nor was there a James “Miller” listed in Indiana Co., PA in 1820.

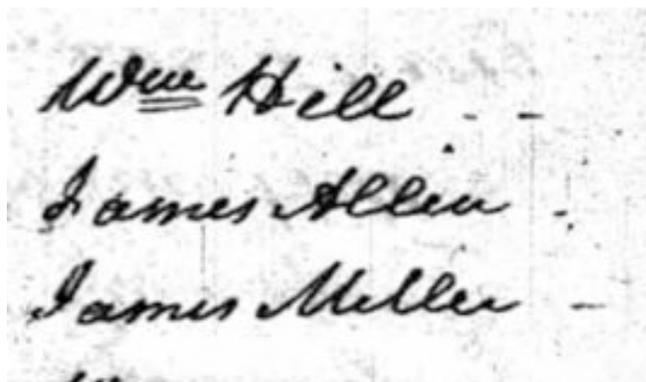
I think it possible that James & Nancy moved to Ohio after the 1810 census. I say this because I suspect that the James “Miller” living in 1850 in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA is Nancy’s widowed husband. This James Miller (Nancy husband?) has three daughters still living in his household—one born 1808 in Pennsylvania, and the other two born 1820 & 1825 in Ohio.

POSSIBLY Nancy’s husband:

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 2 July 1850 (p. 2 o 15)

James Miller	64 [1786] PA	shoemaker	<i>age understated?</i>
Mary “	42 [1808] PA		
Susan “	30 [1820] OH		<i>age understated?</i>
Nancy J. “	25 [1825] OH		

There IS a James “Meller” listed in Fairfield Co., OH on the 1820 census, and he is of the right age to be the James “Miller” on the 1810 Wheatfield census. Again, the enumerator’s handwriting on this 1820 census page is easy to read, and the name does indeed appear to be “Meller.” Here is how the name was recorded (plus I’m showing a Wm. Hill to illustrate how this enumerator plainly dotted his “i’s”:



Here are the occupants of this James Meller’s household in 1820:

POSSIBLY Nancy’s husband:

1820 Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH (p. 2 of 4)

James Meller

1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	
3 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>One could be son James b. 1812. (Where is Peter b. 1804?)</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>This could be daughter Mary b. 1808 (see 1850 census above)</i>
5 fems	16-26	[1794-1804]	
1 fem	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>This could be Archibald’s daughter Nancy (age over-stated?)</i>

In 1830, James living in Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH is recorded as James “Miller”:

POSSIBLY Nancy’s husband:

1830 Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH (p. 5 of 32)

James Miller

1 male	40-50	[1780-1790]	
1 male	5-10	[1820-1825]	
2 males	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>One could be son James b. 1810-1820 (see 1840 census below)</i>
1 fem	0-5	[1825-1830]	<i>Daughter Susan –age error? (see 1840 & 1850)</i>
2 fems	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>One could be daughter Mary b. 1808</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>This could be Archibald’s daughter Nancy</i>

In 1840 there are TWO James Millers heading households in Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH—a James Sr. and a James Jr. (Remember, per McIntire’s journal, James “Meller” and wife Nancy had a son named James.)

POSSIBLY Nancy’s son:

1840 Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH (p. 12 of 24)

James Miller Jr. *Son of James Miller Sr. below*

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]
1 male	5-10	[1830-1835]
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]

Consecutive:

POSSIBLY Nancy’s husband:

1840 Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH (p. 12 of 24)

James Miller Sr.

1 male	60-70	[1770-1780]	<i>Age overstated? He’s age 64 (b. abt. 1786) on 1850 census above</i>
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Daughter Susan b. 1820 per 1850 census?</i>
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>Daughter Mary b. 1808?</i>

NOTE: Apparently, this James Miller’s wife has died.

POSSIBLY Nancy’s husband; perhaps he returned to Indiana Co. after wife Nancy died.

1850 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA 2 July 1850 (p. 2 o 15)

James Miller	64 [1786] PA	shoemaker <i>age understated?</i>
Mary “	42 [1808] PA	
Susan “	30 [1820] OH	<i>age understated?</i>
Nancy J. “	25 [1825] OH	

In 1850 only James “Meller” [Jr.] (born 1812 in Ohio) is living in Walnut, Fairfield Co., OH. James Meller Sr., his father, is gone.

The only other “Meller” household in Fairfield Co., OH in 1850 is headed by a Peter “Meller” (b. 1804 in Pennsylvania.)

If it could be proved that Peter and James Meller were brothers, and were sons of James Meller Sr., that would go far to support my conjecture that James & Nancy (Patterson) Meller left PA 1810-1812 and moved to Fairfield Co., Ohio. (James Meller is head of household in Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810, James Meller is head of household in Walnut, Fairfield Co. and son Peter was born in Ohio in 1812.)

One final note: On the 1850 census above James is listed with “shoemaker” as his occupation. That was also the occupation of Nancy’s father, Archibald.

1860 Census – No James Miller/Meller old enough to be Nancy’s husband is listed in Indiana Co., PA

CONJECTURE:

I conjecture that James Meller/Miller (Sr.) on the above censuses is Nancy’s husband. If so, then:

Nancy was probably born 1765-1784 (I think early to mid-1770’s), and husband James was also probably born 1765-1784. They married sometime after 1790 in Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA. They resided in Huntingdon Twp. until they removed to Fairfield Co., OH, sometime between 1810-1812. Husband James was listed as head of household in Walnut Twp., Fairfield Co., OH on the 1820, 1830 & 1840 censuses. Nancy died 1840-1850. (We can’t say whether Nancy died in Ohio or in Pennsylvania.) By 1850 James was living in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA with three of his daughters. James is not found in Indiana Co., PA (or in Fairfield Co., OH) in 1860. We might suppose that he died 1850-1860, probably in Indiana Co., PA.

As of this writing (9/29/15) findagrave lists no Nancy Miller/Meller of the right age to be the Nancy we seek, buried in either Fairfield Co., OH or in Indiana Co., PA. Nor does findagrave list a James Miller/Meller in either location.

Of interest is the Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Millersburg, Fairfield Co., OH. As of this writing (9/29/15) findagrave lists just 20 burials here—no Millers or Mellers. However, see <http://www.graveaddiction.com/wcpres.html>. Notes for this cemetery:

“The Walnut Creek Presbyterian Cemetery is located at the intersection of Lake Road and Bickel Church Road in Millersport, Ohio. The Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church used to stand next to this cemetery. The cemetery dates back to the early 1800’s. The majority of the gravestones are in bad shape, either broken or fallen over. Most of the headstones are held up with metal stakes. However, even though most of the gravestones are not standing, just about all of them are legible.”

Perhaps future researchers could ask a findagrave volunteer to search for Miller/Meller stones? Perhaps Nancy is buried in this cemetery?

CHAPTER IX
MARY, daughter of Archibald

Mary was **born abt. 1778** and she **died 8 Jan 1844 in Indiana Co., PA**, “in the 66th year of her age” (see gravestone photo below). She is buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA.



*Photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley
(accessed 24 Sept 2015)*

Per McIntire’s Journal, Mary married “Shedrick” Stephens and had 9 children: John (“dead” in 1856 when the journal entries were made), Alexander, Thomas, William, Jane, Margaret, Ann, Nancy and Mary. These children were all named in the will of Shadrack Stephens (see further)—which is a testament to the reliability of the information in McIntire’s Journal.

Mary married **Shadrach Stephens** [*sic*], son of Giles Stevens [*sic*] (a Revolutionary War soldier) & Nancy Tipton.⁴⁷ Giles & Nancy (Tipton) Stevens also had a daughter Sarah who married Mary's putative brother, Joseph Patterson (see Chapter X; see also "Recollections of the Past Eighty Years, discussed below).

Mary and Shadrach probably married about 1802-1803 (based on the age of their oldest child.) Per Shadrach's gravestone inscription (see below), **Shadrach was born 9 May 1779 and he died 19 Mar 1855**, "aged 75 yrs 10 mos. & 2 d." He is buried in Harmony Cemetery with wife Mary.



*Photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley
(accessed 24 Sept 2015)*

⁴⁷ All researchers agree that Giles Stevens married Nancy Tipton, but I personally have not found any record mentioning the given name of Giles' wife. The will of Giles Stevens [*sic*], recorded in Huntingdon Co., PA Will Bk. 4, p. 40, does not name a wife. (She probably predeceased him.) A very reliable source, "Recollections of the Past 80 Years," written by Giles' grandson Thomas Stephens [*sic*] says that Giles married a "Miss Tipton"—no given name supplied.

Shadrach's brother, William Stephens, had a son Thomas W. Stephens who was a Methodist minister. Thomas W. Stephens wrote a history of his Stephens family: "Recollections of the Past Eighty Years" (Wesleyan Methodist Publishing Assoc., 1891).⁴⁸ In the "Introduction," on pp. 1-2 of this booklet, Thomas names his grandparents: Giles Stephens who married a "Miss Tipton." And all of Giles' children are named: Shadrack (who married Mary Patterson), Sarah (who married Joseph Patterson), William (the author's father), Rebecca (who married James Harrison), Elizabeth (who married "a Mr. Myers"), Gemima Stepehns (who "died single"), John Stephens (who married a Miss Lowry), Thomas Stephens, Jabez Stephens, Vincent Stephens and Mesach Stephens. Below is the section proving that Archibald's daughter, Mary Patterson, married Giles' son Shadrack Stephens:

"Giles Stephens, my grandfather, came from Maryland to Huntingdon county, Pa., and married a Miss Tipton, and after some time settled in Tuckahoe Valley, now known as Logan's Valley, near what is called Tipton's Station on the railroad. He raised a family of seven sons and four daughters.

"Shadrack and Sally, or Sarah, went to Indiana county, Pa., about the year 1805. Shadrack married Mary Patterson, and went to farming in the Manor Settlement. Sarah married Joseph Patterson, and they went to Wabash in the State of Indiana."⁴⁹

Abstract of the Will of Shadrack Stephens

Vol., 2 (1850-1861), p. 233 [image 478 of 657 at familysearch.org; accessed 24 Sept 2015]
 Will #1344
 Shadrack Stephens, Dec'd
 Written [7th?] Dec 1852 [See note below]
 Proved 27 Mar 1855 (Letters Administration granted same day to Thomas Stephens, Executor)
 No wife mentioned [Mary has died]
 "three sons" Alexander, Thomas and William
 "eldest daughter" Jane [Askins?]
 "second daughter" Nancy Cameron
 "third daughter" Anne Cameron
 "fourth daughter" Margaret Stephens
 "fifth daughter" Mary Coy
 "second son" Thomas Stephens appointed executor
 signed 18 Dec 1852 before 2 witnesses: Saml. H. Johnston & Henry Luther Rhoads
Note: I could not find the name of Shadrack Stephens in the Index at the beginning of Vol. 2. I found his will by looking page-by-page through wills proved in 1855.
Note: An abstract of this will received from another researcher shows the will was written 19 Dec 1853. The date on the recorded copy of the will looks to be "7" Dec, and

⁴⁸ We must thank researcher Judy Quinn for bringing this valuable resource to our attention!

⁴⁹ "Wabash in the State of Indiana" undoubtedly refers to the Wabash New Purchase created in 1820 from the non-county are of Indiana Territory. Three years later, in 1823, Montgomery Co., IN was created from a part of the Wabash New Purchase. See Chapter X for more information about Joseph Patterson who married Shadrack's sister Sarah.

the year is unreadable. However, the date the witnesses signed is legible; they signed on 18 Dec 1852. So Shadrack could not have written his will in 1853.

This will lists his sons and daughters in their birth order. Note that the Scotch-Irish naming pattern is not used. Per the Scotch-Irish naming pattern, the first daughter would be named Anne or Anna, after Mary's mother, Anna (Weir). But Anne is the name of the third daughter. Also, there is no son named Giles (after Shadrack's father); and no son named Archibald (after Mary's father); and no son named Shadrack, after the father.

Census Information

1807 – *Allegedly*, per transcriptions of tax records done by previous researchers, Shadrack Stephens is listed on the 1807 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA tax list. (Need to find original tax books to confirm this.)

1810 Census – Cannot find Shadrack Stephens/Stevens. (He definitely doesn't head a household in Wheatfield, Indiana Co.—I checked all 7 pages for Wheatfield in this census. Per "Recollections," Shadrack and Sally were in Indiana County by 1805.

1820 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 6 of 7) *This census is roughly alphabetized*

Shed??ch Stephens

1 male	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>Shadrack b. 1779—age overstated</i>
2 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Sons William & 1 son John who d. young</i>
2 males	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Sons Alexander & Thomas</i>
3 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Daughters Nancy, Anne & Margaret</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Oldest daughter Jane</i>
1 fem	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>Wife Mary (Patterson) b. abt. 1778—age over stated</i>

NOTE: Shadrack's 1820 household contains four sons

1823 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA TAX LIST (per "Recollections, p. 26)
(consecutive)

Shadrack Stephens

William Stephens

1830 Green, Indiana Co., PA (p. 3 of 14)

Shadrack Stephens

1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Shadrack b. 1779</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Son William</i>
2 males	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons Alexander & Thomas</i>
1 fem	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>Daughter Mary</i>
2 fems	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>Daughters Anne & Margaret</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Daughter Nancy</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Oldest daughter Jane</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Wife Mary (Patterson) b. abt. 1778—age understated?</i>

1840 Green, Indiana Co., PA (p. 9 of 28)

Shedrick Stephens

1 male	60-70	[1770-1780]	<i>Shadrack b. 1779</i>
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Unidentified</i>
2 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Daughters Margaret & Mary</i>
1 fem	60-70	[1770-1780]	<i>Wife Mary Patterson b. abt. 1778</i>

Mary died 1844.

1850 Green, Indiana Co., PA (p. 52 of 55)

Shadrack Stevens 75 [1775] PA farmer [age overstated]
Margaret " 25 [1825] PA [age understated]

Shadrack died 1855.

Per Shadrack's will, and per the above censuses, and per McIntire's Journal, Shadrack & Mary (Patterson) Stephens had the nine children listed below.

IMPORTANT NOTE: I did not intend to list descendants of Shadrack and Mary other than their children, or perhaps grandchildren. However, after seeing all the incorrect information about Shadrack and Mary's children on the internet (I didn't see one tree with all the information correct!) I decided to list their Stephens descendants through some of the fourth generation. (I didn't follow up on descendants of most of the daughters.)

- I. **Alexander Stephens** b. 1804-1810 (*censuses*). Alexander was **born 5 May 1807** and he **died 21 Apr 1889**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA. (*Birth & death dates from gravestone inscription; photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley, accessed 25 Sept 2015, shows inscription: "Alex. Stephens / Died / Apr 21, 1889 / Aged 81 yrs 11 m. / 16d"*). Alexander's death notice was published in the Wednesday 24 Apr 1889 issue of the *Indiana Progress*:

"Alexander Stephens, who has been ill for some time, died on last Saturday evening. [His gravestone shows he died on April 21st, which was a Sunday.] He was eighty two years old [almost] and leaves a wife and a large family to mourn his death."

See the 1800 census below. It does appear that when Alexander died, he left a widow named Nancy. But Nancy was not his only wife; nor was she the mother of any of her children. **Alexander married three times. Alexander married, 1st, Jane ___ (Dunwoody?).** Jane's maiden name is on the death certificate of her daughter Elizabeth, who married a Coy man and died in 1924. Here is the section of that death certificate listing Elizabeth's parents. Note how difficult it is to read the maiden name of her mother:

PARENTS	10. NAME OF FATHER	Alexander Stevens
	11. BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER (1/3 of 1890) (State or country)	Massa
	12. NAME OF MOTHER	Jane Dunwoody
	13. BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (1/3 of 1890) (State or country)	Massa

It is likely that Alexander married a woman living in his “neck of the woods.” The only surname listed in Green Twp. on the 1830 census that comes close to the maiden name on the death certificate is “Dunwoody”—perhaps misspelled on this death certificate as “Dunwoodee”?

First wife Jane was born 12 Feb 1813 and she died 29 Apr 1847. She is buried in Harmony Cemetery with Alexander. (*Birth and death dates from gravestone inscription; photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley, accessed 25 Sept 2015, shows inscription: Jane wife of/Alexr. Stephens / Died Apr 29, 1847 / Aged 34 yrs 6m, 17d.*) Per daughter Elizabeth’s death certificate info, her mother Jane was born in Pennsylvania.

The 1850 and 1860 censuses below show that **Alexander married, 2nd, another woman named Jane. Her maiden name was Anderson**, per the death certificate of on William (*death certificate posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley; accessed 25 Sept 2015*). Per census info, Jane (Anderson) was born 1817-1820 in Ireland). Second wife Jane died 1860-1870 (or she and Alexander were divorced); she is not found in Alexander’s 1870 household. The only Jane Stephens currently listed on findagrave (9/25/15) as buried in Harmony Cemetery is first wife Jane who died in 1847—so we do not know where second wife Jane is buried.

Between 1870-1880 **Alexander married, 3rd, Nancy ____** (she born about 1817 in PA, per the 1880 census). As of this date (9/25/15) third wife Nancy is not listed on findagrave as buried in Harmony Cemetery. Some researchers show (without documentation) that the maiden name (or widowed name?) of third wife Nancy was “Empfield.”

1810 Census – Cannot find Alexander’s father, Shadrach, on this census.

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Alexander is in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 7 of 28)

Alexr. Stephens

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	Alexander b. 1807
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	Son James b. 1837
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	Dau Mary b. 1839-1840
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	First wife Jane b. 1813

First wife Jane died 1847. Between 1847-1850 Alexander married, 2nd, Jane ____.

1850 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 23 Aug 1850 (p. 50 of 55)

Alex. Stevens [sic]	43	[1807] PA	farmer
Jane “	33	[1817] Ireland	Second wife Jane
James “	13	[1837] PA	
Mary “	11	[1839] PA	
Elizabeth “	7	[1843] PA	
Jane “	3	[1847] PA	

1860 P.O. Greenville, Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 10 Aug 1860 (p. 3 of 41)

Alexander Stephens	51	[1809] PA	farmer
Jane “	40	[1820] Ireland	
Mary “	20	[1840] PA	

Elizabeth “ 18 [1842] PA
 Jane “ 13 [1847] PA
 William “ 10 [1850] PA
 Frederick [Shadrak] “ 6 [1854] PA
 Margaret “ 1 [1859] PA
 (plus 1 farm laborer)

(2nd) wife Jane died 1860-1870 (or they were divorced).

1870 P.O. Penn Run, Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 50)

Alexand. Stephens 62 [1808] PA farmer
 Mary A. “ 30 [1840] PA **[mis-indexed as “Gary A.”] Alexander’s
 daughter**
 William “ 19 [1851] PA
 Shadrack “ 17 [1853] PA
 Margaret “ 11 [1859] PA

Alexander married for a 3rd time, 1870-1880, to a woman named Nancy.

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 18 June 1880 (p. 37 of 52)

Alexander Stephens 73 [1807] PA PA PA farmer
 Nancy “, wife 63 [1817] PA PA PA keeping house
 Shadrack “ 24 [1856] PA PA PA [age understated]
 Margaret “ 21 [1859] PA PA PA

Alexander died 1889. Widow Nancy is not found in Indiana Co. in 1900.

Per the above censuses, Alexander had the following children, all apparently born in Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA:

Children of Alexander with 1st wife Jane (Dunwoody?):

A. James D. Stephens b. abt. 1837 (*1850 census*). He is undoubtedly the James D. Stephens **b. Mar 1837; d. Feb 1894** buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA (*info posted 4/25/13 on findagrave by Ken Allen, accessed 25 Sept 2015, states that this James D. Stephens was son of Alex & Jane (Anderson) Stephens*). James **married Nancy Glassford** (she b. 23 Oct 1838 & she d. 5 Oct 1913 (*per undocumented info posted on findagrave 4/25/13 by Ken Allen*)). A photo of a shared stone at Harmony Cemetery posted 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley shows this inscription: “James D. / Mar [no date] 1837 / Feb [no date] 1894 / Nancy G. / Oct [no date] 1838 / Oct [no date] 1913 / Ida L. / June [no date] 1870 / Aug [no date] 1873.”

1840 & 1850 Censuses – James is in his father’s Indiana Co. household.

1860 Census – Cannot locate James with certainty.

1870 P.O. Penn Run, Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 8 Aug 1870 (p. 17 of 50)

James Stephens 33 [1837] PA farmer
 Nancy “ 31 [1839] PA

Wilson “ 7 [1863] PA
 Alexander “ 4? 5? [1865? 1866?] PA
 Sarah “ 2 [1868] PA
1880 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 22 June 1880 (p. 38 of 48)
James D. Stephens 43 [1837] PA PA PA farmer
 Nancy “, wife 40 [1840] PA PA PA
 Wilson “, son 17 [1863] PA PA PA farming
 Alexander “, son 14 [1866] PA PA PA
 Sarah E. “, dau 12 [1868] PA PA PA

James died 1894.

1900 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 6 June 1900 (p. 6 of 25)
A. [Alexander] H. Stephens 34 b. Sept 1865 PA PA PA single farmer
Nancy “, mother 61 b. Oct 1838 PA PA PA widow 4 children, 3 living
 Sadie [Sarah] “, sister 32 b. Aug 1867 PA PA PA
 (plus 1 boarder)

The above censuses show that James D. & Nancy (Glassford) Stephens had 3 children who lived to adulthood:

- 1. Wilson Stephens** b. abt. 1863 (*censuses*). Considering that his mother’s maiden name was “Glassford,” I have no doubt that he is the **Dr. Wilson Glassford Stephens** buried in McConkey Cemetery, Catawba, Clark Co., OH. He was **b. 27 Mar 1863; d. 21 Oct 1934; m. [Ethel] Marion Hunter** (1865-1960). See photo of shared gravestone in McConkey Cemetery posted on findagrave 9/29/09 by “Dave” (accessed 26 Sept 2015) showing inscription: “W.G. Stephens M.D. / 1863 – 1934 / Marian Hunter / His Wife / 1865 – 1960 / Mildred Stephens / 1903 – 1918.”

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Wilson is in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1900 Catawba Village, Clark Co., OH 18 June 1900 (p. 1 of 3)
William [sic-error] Stephens [age blank] b. Mar [yr blank] PA PA PA m. 6 yrs physician
 Marion E. “, wife 35 b. Jan 1865 OH OH OH m. 6 yrs [1896] 2 children, 1 living
 Hellen “, dau 8/12 b. Sept 1899 OH PA OH
 (plus 1 servant)

1910 Catawba Village, Pleasant Twp., Clark Co., OH 15 Apr 1910 (p. 4 of 26)
Wilson G. Stephens 47 [1863] PA PA PA 1st marriage; m. 15 yrs [1895] physician
 Ehtel M. [Marion] “, wf 45 [1865] OH OH OH “ m. 15 yrs 2 children, 2 living
 Helen “, dau 10 [1900] OH OH [error] OH
 Mildred “, dau 6 [1904] OH OH [error] OH [Mildred d. 1918]

1920 Catawba Village, Clark Co., OH 15 Jan 1920 (p. 5 of 6)
W. G. Stephens 55 [1865] OH OH OH [all errors] doctor, medicine
 May [sic] “, wife 53 [1867] OH OH OH
 Helen “, dau 20 [1900] OH OH [error] OH single

1930 Catawba, Pleasant Twp., Clark Co., OH 29 Apr 1930 (p. 1 of 5)

(Wilson has been mis-indexed as Wilson G. "Stevens."
Wilson Stevens [sic] 66 [1864] PA PA PA physician
 Marion H. ", wife 64 [1866] OH OH OH

Per the above censuses, Wilson Glassford & Ethel Marion
 (Glassford) Stephens had 3 children:

- a. **Unknown child** d. young, before 1900 (*see 1900 census*)
- b. **Helen Stephens** b. Sept 1899 (*1900 census*); no further info
- c. **Mildred Stephens** b. 1903; d. 1918 (*gravestone*)

Continuing with the children of James D. & Nancy (Glassford) Stephens:

2. **Alexander H. Stephens b. 12 Sept 1865; d. 28 Feb 1922**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA. (*Birth & death dates come from his death certificate posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley (accessed 25 Sept 2015); also his gravestone, a photo of which was posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley (accessed 25 Sept 2015).* About 1908 (*see 1910 census below*) **Alexander married Lenora __ (Burkhart?)**. "Nora" shares Alexander's gravestone. The inscription reads: "FATHER / Alexander H. / Sept. 12, 1865 / Feb 28, 1922 / MOTHER Nora I. / Sept. 17, 1877 / Sept. 17 1933." On Nora's death certificate (posted 5/89/15 by Brian J Ensley; accessed 25 Sept 2015), the name of her father is "unknown." (Informant was "Wilbur Stephen[s?].") Info posted on findagrave 4/25/13 states that Nora's maiden name was Burkhart (no documentation).

1870 & 1880 Censuses – Alexander is in his father James' household in Indiana Co.

1900 Census – Alexander heads the household in which his widowed mother resides. He is not yet married.

1910 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 25 Apr 1910 (p. 16 of 30)

Alexander H. Stephens 44 [1866] PA PA PA 1st marriage, m. 2 yrs farmer
 Nora ", wife 32 [1878] PA PA PA " m. 2 yrs 1 child, 1 living
 Wava [Mava?] B. ", dau 10/12 [1909] PA PA PA

1920 Cherry Hill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 12-13 Jan 1920 (p. 7 of 18)

Alexander H. Stephens 54 [1866] PA PA PA farmer
 Nora I. ", wife 42 [1878] PA PA PA
 Wava [Mava?] B. ", dau 11 [1909] PA PA PA
 Nancy M. ", dau 9 [1911] PA PA PA
 Wilbur W. ", son 8 [1912] PA PA PA
 Sara E. ", dau 4 & 4/12 [1915] PA PA PA
Alexander died 1922.

1930 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 17 Apr 1930 (pp. 15-16 of 24)

Nora I. Stephens 52 [1878] PA PA PA **widow**

Wilbur W. “, son	18 [1912] PA PA PA single laborer, public road
Sarah E. “, dau	15 [1915] PA PA PA single

Nora died 1933.

Censuses show that Alexander H. & Nora (Burkhart?) Stephens had children:

- a. **Wava [Mava?] Stephens** b. abt. 1909 (*censuses*)
- b. **Nancy M. Stephens** b. abt. 1911 (*1920 census*)
- c. **Wilbur W. Stephens** b. abt. 1912 (*censuses*)
- d. **Sara E Stephens** b. abt. 1915 (*censuses*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 4 children.)

Continuing with the children of James D. & Nancy (Glassford) Stephens:

- 3. **Sarah E. “Sadie” Stephens** b. Aug 1867 (*1900 census*; still single 1900; no further info.

Continuing with the children of Alexander with 1st wife Jane (Dunwoody):

- B. **Mary A. Stephens** b. 1839-1840 (*censuses*); no further info.
- C. **Elizabeth Stephens** b. 1842-1843 (*censuses*). Per info posted 10/13/11 on findagrave by Cary Gould (accessed 25 Sept 2015) Elizabeth was b. 1 Nov 1841 & d. 27 May 1924; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA She m. ___ Coy. Photo of her gravestone posted 10/14/11 by Cary Gould shows inscription: “Elizabeth / Coy / 1841-1924.” Also posted on findagrave on 5/11/14 by “Lavonne A.” is Elizabeth’s death certificate. On this death certificate her parents names are listed as: Alexander Stephens and Jane [Dunwooddie?].”
- D. **Peninah J. Stephens** b. 26 Dec 1844; d. 11 Aug 1847; buried in Harmony Cemetery. **Note:** Peninah is listed on findagrave as the daughter of Alexander & Jane (Anderson) Stephens (no documentation). A photo of her gravestone posted 5/9/15 on findagrave by Brian J. Ensley (accessed 25 Sept 2015) shows this inscription: “Peninah J. / Daughter of / ??? [unreadable] & Jane Stephens / Died Aug 11, 1847 / Aged 2 yrs 7m 16d.” Though the unreadable name really does NOT look like “Alex” it does make sense for Peninah to be Alexander’s daughter with his first wife. She fits nicely between daughter Elizabeth b. 1842-1843 and daughter Jane b. 1847.

- E. Jane Stephens** b. abt. 1847 (*censuses*); no further info. It is possible that her mother (Alexander's first wife Jane) died giving birth to her?

Children of Alexander with 2nd wife Jane (Anderson):

- F. William Stephens** b. 1850-1851 (*censuses*). Per his death certificate (posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley; accessed 25 Sept 2015), William was **b. 6 Aug 1850** and he **d. 7 Mar 1925**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA; at time of death he was a "widower." Per info posted 4/25/13 on findagrave by Ken Allen, William **m. Rachel Griffith** (1843-1924). Rachel's maiden name of "Griffith" comes from the death certificate of her daughter Margaret Jane Stephens who died unmarried in 1963. (*Death certificate posted 11/6/14 on findagrave by "Lavonne A."; accessed 25 Sept 2015*). The inscription on William & Rachel's shared stone: "STEPHENS / William / 1850-1925 / Rachel / 1843-1924" (*photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley; accessed 25 Sept 2015*). Per census info, William & Rachel married 1871-1872.

1860 & 1870 Censuses – William is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 18 June 1880 (p. 37 of 52)

Wm. Stephens	30 [1850] PA PA Ireland?	farmer
Rachel ", wife	36 [1844] PA PA PA	
Margaret ", dau	7 [1873] PA PA PA	
Mattie ", dau	5 [1875] PA PA PA	
Harry ", son	4 [1876] PA PA PA	

1900 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 June 1900 (p. 26 of 43)

William Stephens	49 b. Aug 1850 PA PA Ireland m. 28 yrs [1872]	farmer
Rachel ", wife	56 b. Oct 1843 PA PA PA m. 28 yrs 4 children, 4 living	
Margaret ", dau	27 b. Aug 1872 PA PA PA single school teacher	
Harry ", son	24 b. Mar 1876 PA PA PA single farmer	
Elsie ", dau	17 b. Oct 1882 PA PA PA single at school	

Note: William's brother Shadrack heads a household on the same page.

1910 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15 Apr 1910 (p. 1 of 34)

William Stephens	59 [1851] PA PA Ireland m. 39 yrs [1871]	farmer
Rachel ", wife	66 [1844] PA PA PA m. 39 yrs 4 children, 4 living	
Margaret ", dau	37 [1873] PA PA PA single public school teacher	

1920 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 31 Mar 1920 (p. 1 of 29)

William Stephens	69 [1851] PA PA PA [error]	farmer
Rachel ", wife	76 [1844] PA PA PA	
Robert S. Lockard, son-law	39 [1881] PA PA PA	farmer
Elsie D. ", dau	37 [1883] PA PA PA	
William S. ", gr-son	12 [1908] PA PA PA	

Rachel died 1924 and William died 1925.

William & Rachel (Griffith) Stephens had 4 children:

1. **Margaret Stephens** b. Aug 1872 (*1900 census*). Per her death certificate posted 11/6/14 on findagrave by "Lavonne A." (accessed 25 Sept 2015) Margaret was b. 31 Aug 1872 in Green Twp; she d. 23 Mar 1963 in States Nursing Home, unmarried; buried in Harmony Cemetery. At time of death she was "school teacher-retired." Parents' names listed on her death certificate: William Stephens and Rachel Griffith.
2. **Mattie Stephens** b. abt. 1875 (*1880 census*); no further info.
3. **Harry Stephens** b. Mar 1876 (*1900 census*); no further info.
4. **Elsie Stephens** b. Oct 1882 (*1900 census*); m. Robert S. Lockard (*1910 census*); no further info.

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 4 children.)

Continuing with children of Alexander w/2nd wife Jane Anderson:

- G. Shadrach Stephens b. 28 Sept 1853; d. 21 Sept 1901;** buried in Laurel Swamp Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA (*birth & death dates from his gravestone; see photo posted 5/24/14 on findagrave by "Tracyby"; accessed 25 Sept 2015*). Per censuses, about 1884 Shadrack **m. Minnie L. Van Allman**. Minnie was b. 5 Sept 1862 in Altoona, PA, daughter of Joseph & Sarah (Sissler) Van Allman. At time of death she was a widow. Minnie is buried in Laurel Swamp Cemetery with her husband. (*Minnie's info comes from her death certificate posted on findagrave 5/11/15 by "Lavonne A."; accessed 25 Sept 2015.*)

1860, 1870 & 1880 Censuses – Shadrack is in his father Alexander's household.

1900 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 June 1900 (p. 26 of 43)

Shadrack Stephens	46 b. Sept 1853 PA PA Ireland m. 16 yrs farmer
Minnie L. ", wife	37 b. Sept 1862 PA PA PA m. 16 yrs 10 children, 6 living
Homer ", son	15 b. Nov 1884 PA PA PA single
May ", dau	13 b. Nov 1886 PA PA PA single
Edna ", dau	10 b. Apr 1890 PA PA PA
Chester ", son	8 b. Apr 1892 PA PA PA
Blanche ", dau	5 b. Dec 1894 PA PA PA
Mary ", dau	1 b Feb 1899 PA PA PA

Note: Shadrack's brother William heads a household on the same page.

Shadrack died 1900-1910.

1910 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15 Apr 1910 (p. 1 of 34)

Minnie Stephens	47 [1863] PA PA PA widow 11 children, 7 living farmer
Homer ", son	25 [1885] PA PA PA single teacher, public school
May ", dau	23 [1887] PA PA PA single teacher, public school
Edna ", dau	20 [1890] PA PA PA single

Chester “, son	17 [1893] PA PA PA single farm laborer
Blanche “, dau	15 [1895] PA PA PA single
Mary “ dau	11 [1899] PA PA PA
Sarah “, dau	9 [1901] PA PA PA

Censuses show that Shadrack & Minnie (Van Allman) had 7 children who lived to adulthood:

1. **Homer Shadrach Stephens** b. Nov 1884 (*1900 census*). Per gravestone inscription for Homer S. Stephens (photo posted on findagrave 7/17/15 by Rob & Debi Felten; accessed 26 Sept 2015) Homer was **b. 4 Nov 1884; d. 10 Oct 1964**; buried in Oakland Cemetery & Mausoleum, Indiana, Indiana Co., PA. He shares a stone with “Audra R / 1900 – 1968.” A stone commemorating Homer’s service is inscribed: “PFC Co. F 110 Inf. 28 Div / World War I.”
2. **May Stephens** b. Nov 1886 (*1900 census*); no further info.
3. **Edna L. Stephens** b. Apr 1890 (*1900 census*). Per gravestone inscription for Edna L. Stephens (photo posted on findagrave 5/24/14 by “Tracyby” (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Edna L. was **b. 10 Apr 1891; d. 15 Mar 1972**; buried in Laurel Swamp Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. No further info.
4. **Chester Arthur Stephens** b. Apr 1892 (*1900 census*). Per gravestone inscription for Chester A. Stephens (photo posted on findagrave 5/24/14 by “Tracyby” (accessed 26 Sept 2015), Chester A. was **b. 19 Apr 1892; d. 1 June 1979**; buried in Laurel Swamp Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. No further info.
5. **Blanche M. Stephens** b. Dec 1894 (*1900 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 4/26/14 by Don Ludwig, Blanche M. Stephens Bagley was **b. 19 Dec 1894; d. 18 Mar 1980**; buried in Oakland Cemetery & Mausoleum, Indiana, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Homer J. Bagley** (1896-1984). No photo; no documentation. No further info.
6. **Mary Stephens** b. Feb 1899 (*1900 census*). Per info posted 12/3/11 on findagrave by Burke Stoughton (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Mary was **b. 1899; d. 1979**; buried in East Mahoning Cemetery, Purchase Line, Indiana Co., PA; m. Hale Everett Knupp (1894-1934). No photo; no documentation. No further info.
7. **Sarah E. Stephens** b. abt 1901 (*1910 census*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 5/24/14 by “Tracyby” (accessed 26

Sept 2015) , Sarah E. was **b. 23 Apr 1901; d. 22 Dec 1996**; buried in Laurel Swamp Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. No further info.

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of Alexander w/2nd wife Jane Anderson:

H. Margaret Stephens b. 1859 (*censuses*); no further info.

Continuing with the children of Shadrach & Mary (Patterson) Stephens:

- II. Jane Stephens** b. 1804-1810 (*censuses*). Per undocumented info posted on findagrave 4/18/13 by Ken Allen (accessed 25 Sept 2015) Jane was **b. 10 May 1811; d. 7 Sept 1877**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Thomas Askins** (1802-1872). This is probably correct info; in Shadrach's will (see above) he names "eldest daughter Jane Askin(s?)."

Continuing with the children of Shadrach & Mary (Patterson) Stephens:

- III. Thomas [G.?] Stephens b. abt 1809 (1860 census); d. ___** (after 1860). In e-mail dated 20 May 2007 from researcher Judith Quinn to Yvonne Watkin, Thomas has the middle initial "G." (No documentation for this middle initial.) **Thomas m. Nancy ___**. Nancy was b. abt. 1816 in PA (*1850 census*) & apparently died 1850-1860 (*censuses*).

1810 Census – Cannot locate Thomas' father Shadrach.

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Thomas is living in his father's Indiana Co. household.

1840 Censuses – Cannot find Thomas with certainty.

1850 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 10 Aug 1850 (p. 21 of 55)

Thomas Stevens	41 [1809] PA	farmer
Nancy "	34 [1816] PA	
John "	15 [1835] PA	
Nancy "	3 [1847] PA	

Wife Nancy died 1850-1860.

1860 P.O. Mitchell Mills, Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 13 July 1860 (p. 9 of 45)

Thomas Stephens	51 [1809] PA	farmer
John Stephens	24 [1836] PA	farmer
Mary J. ", wf. John	24 [1836] PA	
Infant " [female]	2/12 [May 1860] PA	[dau Emma]
Nancy [Myers?]	13 [1847] PA	
David [Myers?]	18 [1842] PA	farmer

NOTE: Another Thomas—"Thomas W. Stephens," b. about 1809, lives in Cherryhill Twp. This other Thomas is first cousin of the Thomas who concerns us here. This other

Thomas is the son of Shadrach's brother William. This other Thomas is the author of "Recollections..."

1870 & subsequent censuses – Cannot find Thomas. The *other* Thomas (first cousin of the Thomas who concerns us here) still heads a household in Cherryhill Twp., but the Thomas we seek is gone. Thomas' son John heads a household in Cherryhill Twp. in 1870, but Thomas is not found living there.

The above censuses show that Thomas & Nancy (___) Stephens had 1—possibly 2—children:

A. **John Stephens** b. 1835-1836 (*censuses*)

1840 Census – Cannot find John's father Thomas on this census.

1850 & 1860 Censuses – John is in his father's household. In 1860 he is married to Mary J. and has an infant daughter (Emma).

1870 P.O. Penn Run, Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 June 1870 (p. 21 of 50)

John Stephens	35 [1835] PA	farmer
Mary J. "	35 [1835] PA	
Emma "	10 [1860] PA	
Nancy "	6 [1864] PA	
Amanda "	4 [1866] PA	
David [F.] "	10/12 [Aug 1869] PA	
(plus 1 servant)		

1880 Cherry Hill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15-16 June 1880 (p. 28 of 48)

John Stephens	45 [1835] PA PA PA	farmer
Mary J. ", wife	47 [1833] PA PA PA	
Nancy M. ", dau	17 [1863] PA PA PA	single
Amanda E. ", dau	14 [1866] PA PA PA	
David T.? ", son	10 [1870] PA PA PA	<i>Is his name Thomas David Stephens?</i>

Neighbors: Samuel Cresswell, Andrew Lambing, John Evans, Abram L. Winer, William R. Winer, Lizzie Howearth // Henry Kephart, Bennet Wynkoop, George Wilson, William Stephens, Henry Nisunger?, Cathrine Mock, Cather Steng?, John R. Mayers?

1900 Census – Cannot find John or wife Mary on this census.

Per the above censuses, John & Mary J. (___) Stephens had 4 children:

- 1. Emma Stephens** b. 1860 (*censuses*). No further info.
- 2. Nancy M. Stephens** b. 1863-1864 (*censuses*). No further info.
- 3. Amanda E. Stephens** b. abt. 1866 (*censuses*). No further info.
- 4. David Thomas / Thomas David ("Thomas") Stephens b. Aug 1869** (*1870 & 1900 censuses*); **d. 13 Dec 1918** in Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA; it is not known where Thomas or his wife is buried

(neither listed on findagrave as of 9/27/15). He is listed in the "Directory of Deceased American Physicians 1804-1929" at *ancestry.com*; accessed 27 Sept 2015: b. 1868; d. 13 Dec 1918 in Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA.

1870 Census – "David [F.? T.?] Stephens is listed in his father John's household in Cherryhill Twp. His middle initial here really does look like an "F"—not a "T.":

A photograph of a handwritten name 'David F. Stephens' written in a cursive script within a grid-like census table. The name is written across four columns: 'David', 'F.', 'Stephens', and a small mark.

1880 Census – David [T.?] Stephens is listed in his father John's household. His middle initial here definitely looks like a "T.":

A photograph of a handwritten name 'David T. Stephens' in a cursive script, written across a single line in a census table. The name is clearly legible.

In 1900 a "Thomas D. Stephens" heads a household in Cherryhill Twp. This Thomas was born in Aug 1869—as was the "David" in John Stephens' 1870 household. Note also that both John Stephens in 1880 and Thomas D. Stephens in 1900 have some of the same neighbors. I truly believe that Thomas D. Stephens below is John's son, recorded as "David" in 1870 & 1880 censuses.

1900 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 18 June 1900 (p. 21 of 25)

Thomas D. Stephens 30 b. Aug 1869 PA PA PA m. 5 yrs doctor
 Mattie ", wife 29 b. July 1870 PA PA PA " 2 children, 1 living
 Roy S. ", son 1/12 b. June 1899 PA PA PA

John M. Myers, boarder 39 b. Aug 1860 PA PA PA single hostler

Neighbors: William Mock, Albert Evans, William Dick, Joseph Singers, Edward Gibson, Jacob Hudson, Malcom Houston // Daniel Monk, Frank Toby, William Greene, Wellington Lehman, Hannah Bence

Note: See the 1860 Cherryhill Twp. household of Thomas Stephens above. Two children of the surname MYERS are living there.

1910 Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA 21 Apr 1910 (p. 11 of 30)

Note: Thomas D. has been incorrectly indexed with the surname "Stetghner"!

Thomas D. Stephens 41 [1869] PA PA PA 1st marriage; m. 14 yrs
 [1896] doctor
 Martha ", wife 39 [1871] PA PA PA " m. 14 yrs **4 children, 2 living**
 Roy ", son 10 [1900] PA PA PA
 Drew ", son 8 [1902] PA PA PA

Thomas died 1918.

1920 Census – Cannot find Thomas' widow Mattie/Martha on this census.

The above censuses show that Thomas David & Martha "Mattie" () Stephens had 4 children, 2 of whom were living in 1910:

- a. **Roy S. Stephens** b. June 1899 (*1900 census*)
- b. **Drew Stephens** b. abt. 1902 (*1910 census*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 2 children.)

Continuing with possible child of Thomas & Nancy (___) Stephens:

- B. ? Nancy Stephens?** – Nancy “Stephens” is age 3 in Thomas’ 1850 household. But is she really Thomas & Nancy’s daughter? See the 1860 census above where a Nancy “Myers” is living in Thomas’ household. Nancy “Stephens” and Nancy “Myers” are the same age. Note also the age difference between John and Nancy: 12 years. I seriously question whether Nancy is Thomas’ daughter. She could be a relative of his wife’s.

Continuing with the children of Shadrach & Mary (Patterson) Stephens:

- IV. Nancy Stephens** b. 1810-1815 (*censuses*) Per e-mail dated 20 May 2007 from researcher Judith Quinn to Yvonne Watkin, Nancy **m. Daniel Cameron**. (This agrees with Shadrack’s will.) No further info.
- V. William Stephens** b.1810-1815 (*censuses*). William was **b. 25 Feb 1815; d. 11 Aug 1886**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Phebe ___ (most researchers show maiden name of “Cameron”;** not verified by me). Phebe d. 27 Jan 1899). (*See photo of shared gravestone of William & Phebe posted on findagrave 9/3012 by “Lavonne A.,” accessed 25 Sept 2015, showing inscription: “William / Stephens / Died / Aug. 11, 1886 / Aged 71 yrs / 5 mo / 17 D.” & “His Wife / Phebe / Died / Jan 27, 1899 / Aged [79? 73?] Yrs / 4 M / 13 D.”*) **Note:** Birth date for Phebe posted on findagrave is “12 Nov 1815.” However, this birth date does not agree with her death date and age at death as inscribed on the stone. Phebe was age seventy-something when she died in 1899, so could not have been born in 1815.

1820 & 1830 Censuses – William is in his father’s Indiana Co. household.

1850 Census – Cannot find William and Phebe/Phoebe or any of their then-born children, anywhere in PA.

1860 P.O. Strongtown, Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 8 Aug 1860 (p. 42 of 45)

William Stephens	45 [1815] PA	farmer
Phoebe “	42 [1818] PA	
Wesley “	20 [1840] PA	farm laborer
Martha “	18 [1842] PA	
Nelson “	16 [1844] PA	farm laborer
Elisabette “	14 [1846] PA	
Mary “	12 [1848] PA	

Shadrich 8 [1852] PA
Findly “ 5 [1855] PA

1870 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 22 July 1870 (p. 10 of 24)

William Stephens 55 [1815] PA farmer [incorrectly indexed as “Willia”]
Phebe “ 52 [1818] PA
Mary “ 20 [1850] PA
Shadrac [*sic*] “ 18 [1852] PA
Findley 14 [1856] PA

[Where is Laura b. abt. 1867? See 1880 census.]

1880 Pine Twp., Indiana Co. PA 16 June 1880 (p. 6 of 24)

Wm. Stevens 65 [1815] PA PA PA farmer
Phoebe “, wife 62 [1818] PA PA PA
Findly “, son 23 [1857] PA PA PA farm laborer
Laura “, dau 13 [1867] PA PA PA

Could Laura be a granddaughter? An adopted daughter?

Note: Next household is headed by William’s son Shadrack (“S.” Stevens).

William died 1886 and wife Phoebe died 1899.

Censuses show that William & Phoebe (Cameron?) Stephens had the following children:

A. Wesley Stephens b. abt. 1840 (*1860 census*). Per photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by “Lavonne A.” (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Wesley was **b. 1840 [b. July 1840 per 1900 census]; d. 1907**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA. Per censuses below, about 1863 Wesley **married Mary M. ___** (she b. Aug 1841 per 1900 census).

1850 Census – Cannot find Wesley’s father William on this census

1860 Census – Wesley is in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1870 Black Lick, Cambria Co., PA 25 July 1870 (p. 8 of 17)

Bad link; ancestry.com’s link to this census page shows no Wesley Stephens.

Index info:

Wesly Stephens [*sic*] 32 [1838]
Mary “ 27 [1843]
Harrion [*sic*] “ 6 [1864]
William “ 4 [1866]
Lottie “ 3 [1867]

1880 Black Lick, Cambria Co., PA 1 June 1880 (p. 1 of 11)

Westly Stevens [*sic*] 39 [1841] PA PA PA carpenter
Mary???? “, wife 38 [1842] PA PA PA
Harrison [*sic*] “, son 17 [1863] PA PA PA laborer
William S. “, son 15 [1865] PA PA PA laborer
Lottie “, dau 13 [1867] PA PA PA
Birgess [*sic*] j”, son 10 [1870] PA PA PA
Thomas “, son 7 [1873] PA PA PA
Austin [Curtis] “, son 5 [1875] PA PA PA

Rose M. ", dau 2 [1878] PA PA PA

Note: Next household is headed by Wesley's brother Nelson.

1900 Black Lick, Cambria Co., PA 8 June 1900 (p. 10 of 39)

Wesley Stephens 59 b. July 1840 PA PA PA m. 37 yrs [1863]

farmer

Mary M. ", wife 58 b. Aug 1841 PA PA PA m. 37 yrs 7 children, 6 living

[Austin] Curtus [*sic*] ", son 24 b. Nov 1875 PA PA PA single

Hessie Hasson[plugh?] gr-dau 11 b. Nov 1888 PA PA PA

Note: Next household is headed by Wesley's brother Nelson.

Note: The child who had died by 1900 was "Rosy May" (see below).

Wesley died 1907.

Per the above censuses, Wesley & Mary M. (___) had 7 children:

1. **Harrison Stephens** b. 1863-1864 (*censuses*). Per photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Harrison was **b. 1862; d. 1915**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA. No further info.
2. **William S. Stephens** b. 1865-1866 (*censuses*)
3. **Lottie Stephens** b. abt. 1867 (*censuses*)
4. **Burgess Stephens** b. abt. 1870 (*1880 census*)
5. **Thomas Stephens** b. abt. 1873 (*1880 census*)
6. **Austin Curtis / Curtis Austin Stephens** b. Nov 1875 (*1900 census*)
7. **Rose May Stephens** b. abt. 1878 (*1880 census*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 4/22/13 by Joyce Stiles (accessed 26 Sept 2015) "Rosy May Stephens" was **b. 25 Dec 1878; d. 1893 [unmarried]**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA.

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of William & Phoebe (Cameron?) Stephens:

- B. **Martha Stephens** b. abt. 1842 (*1860 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 9/29/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Martha was **b. 9 Apr 1842; d. 16 Feb 1915**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, PA; **m. Patrick E. Gillespie** & had daughters Ella (1866-1947) & Phoebe Jane (1869-1936); no documentation for husband's

and children's names. Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015 her stone is inscribed: "Mother Martha J. Wife of / P.E. Gillespie / Apr 9 1842 / Feb 16 1915.")

- C. Nelson Stephens** b. abt. 1844 (*1860 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 9/29/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Nelson was **b. 17 Jan 1844; d. 26 Oct 1901** in Black Lick, Indiana Co., PA; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Naomi Alice Luzader (1849-1924)**. Photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 6/11/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) shows inscription: "Nelson Stephens / Died Oct. 26, 1901 / Aged 57 yrs 9 mo. [9?] Ds." Photos of Nelson and his wife are also posted (one of Nelson in his uniform as a Civil War soldier), as well as a photo of the gravestone of "Naomi Alice / wife of / Nelson Stephens / Nov 12 1849 / Dec 2 1924."

1850 Census – Cannot find Nelson's father on this census.

1860 Census – Nelson is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1870 Census – Cannot find Nelson on this census.

1880 Black Lick, Cambria Co., PA 1 June 1880 (p. 1 of 11)

Nelson Stevens [sic]	35 [1845] PA PA PA	farmer
Maomi [Naomi] " , wife	26 [1854] VA VA VA	
Balley [Bailey] " , son	7 [1873] VA PA VA	
Laura J. " , dau	6 [1874] VA PA VA	
Florence M. " , dau	4 [1876] VA PA VA	
Minnie " , dau	2 [1878] PA PA VA	
Virginia " , dau	1 [1879] PA PA VA	
Leona B. " , dau	3/12 [1880] PA PA VA	

Note: The next household is headed by his brother Wesley (recorded as "Westly Stevens").

1900 Black Lick, Cambria Co., PA 8 June 1900 (p. 10 of 39)

Nelson Stephens	56 b. June 1844 PA PA PA m. 28 yrs [1872]	farmer
Alice " , wife	50 b. Nov 1847 VA VA VA m. 28 yrs	11 children, 10 living
Lizzie " , dau	17 b. June 1882 PA VA VA	single
Dora " , dau	14 b. May 1886 PA PA VA	
Ernest " , son	8 b. [Dec?] 1892 PA PA VA	

Note: Previous household is headed by Nelson's brother Wesley.

Nelson died 1901.

The above censuses show that Nelson & Naomi Alice (Luzader) Stephens had the following 11 children:

- 1. Bailey S. Stephens** b. abt. 1873 in VA (*1880 census*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Bailey S. Stephens was **b. 1872; d. 1941; m. Laura E. Lynch**

(1882-1952). Bailey & Laura share a stone in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA. Obit of Bailey's daughter Doris published in the 17 May 2007 issue of the Johnstown *Tribune-Democrat* supplies the maiden name of Bailey's wife, Laura. Per well-documented findagrave info Bailey & Laura E. (Lynch) Stephens had 11 children:

- a. **Clarence R. Stephens** b. 1899; d. 1940; buried in Pine Land Cemetery; m. Matilda Stella Koss.
- b. **Ruth Vincent Stephens** b. 1904; d. 1974; m. Herbert E. Orner; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA
- c. **Evelyn Grace Stephens** b. 5 Nov 1906; d. 27 June 1999; buried in Grandview Cemetery, Johnstown, Cambria Co., PA; m. ___ Curry
- d. **Mildred Irene Stephens** b. 8 Oct 1908; d. 9 Dec 1997 in Akron, OH; buried in Hillside Memorial Park, Akron, Summit Co., OH; m. "Mack" Detwiler
- e. **Robert H. Stephens** b. 1910; d. 2001; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; m. Violet Crookshank
- f. **Ken Stephens** b. 1911; d. 1989; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA
- g. **Gerald Stephens** b. 26 Mar 1914; d. 20 Mar 2008; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA m. Dorothy Stutzman
- h. **Duane Stephens** b. 1916; d. 1989; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA
- i. **Donald E. Stephens** b. 1918; d. 1989; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA
- j. **Nelson Glenn Stephens** b. 19 Nov 1924; d. 7 July 1971 in Wareham, Plymouth Co., MA; m. Madalyn Ruth Zion
- k. **Doris R. Stephens** b. 5 Aug 1927; d. 16 May 2007 in Johnstown, Cambria Co., PA; buried in McDowell Cemetery, Northern Cambria, Cambria Co., PA; m. Royal Johns.

Continuing with the children of Nelson & Naomi Alice (Luzader) Stephens:

2. **Laura J. Stephens** b. abt. 1874 in VA (1880 census). Per Laura's death certificate, posted on findagrave 8/28/15 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Laura was b. 1873; d. 1929, unmarried; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA.
3. **Florence M. Stephens** b. abt. 1876 in VA (1880 census). Per well-documented info & gravestone photo posted 23 June 2013 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Florence was b. 30 Aug 1875; d. 1 May 1913; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; m. 1903 John L. Strausbaugh.
4. **Minnie K. Stephens** b. abt. 1878 in PA (1880 census). Per info posted on findagrave 8/19/11 by Burke Stoughton & obit posted 4/17/13 by Joyce Stiles & gravestone photo posted 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (all

accessed 26 Sept 2015) Minnie was b. 6 June 1877; d. 23 Nov 1953; buried in Lloyd Cemetery, Ebensburg, Cambria Co., PA; m. Walter H. Edwards.

5. **Virginia Stephens** b. abt. 1879 in PA (*1880 census*); she is undoubtedly the "Mrs. Jennie Stiles of Pittsburgh" named as a sister in the 1953 obit of Minnie (Stephens) Edwards; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA.
6. **Leona B. Stephens** b. 1880 in PA (*1880 census*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/29-30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Leona B. was b. 1881; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; d. 1964; m. ___ Smeltzer.
7. **Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" Stephens** b. June 1882 in PA (*1900 census*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Mary Elizabeth was b. 4 June 1882; d. 29 July 1971; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; m. Benjamin F. Duncan (1872-1941).
8. **Fred F. Stephens** (*not found in father's household on censuses*) b. 1885; d. 1966, unmarried; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA. See info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/29-30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015).
9. **Dora May Stephens** b. May 1886 in PA (*1900 census*). Per info originally posted on findagrave 7/27/11 by Burke Stoughton, & now maintained by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Dora May was b. 13 May 1886; d. 23 Mar 1976; buried in Lloyd Cemetery, Ebensburg, Cambria Co., PA; m. Thomas Lyons Altemus (1890-1971).
10. **Lloyd Stephens** b. 10 Aug 1888; d. 14 Sept 1889; buried in Union Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA (See gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/26/08 by Burke Stoughton; accessed 26 Sept 2015)
11. **Ernest Stephens** b. [Dec?] 1892 in PA (*1900 census*). Per info originally posted on findagrave 4/28/10 by Burke Stoughton, now maintained by "Lavonne A." & gravestone photo posted 10/23/13 by Darrin Stephens (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Ernest was b. 21 Jan 1892; d. 22 Sept 1988; buried in Edwards Memorial Cemetery, Belsano, Cambria Co., PA. Spouse not listed, but 1 child listed: Edith Jane (Stephens) Waltermire (1929-2004).

Continuing with the children of William & Phoebe (Cameron?) Stephens:

- D. **Elizabeth/Elisabette Stephens** b. abt. 1846 (*1860 census*); no further info.

- E. Mary Stephens** b. 1848-1850 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*); no further info.
- F. Shedrick [sic] Stephens** b. abt. 1852 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/29-30/12 by “Lavonne A.” (accessed 26 Sept 2015) “Shedrick” was b. **1852 [b. July 1852 per 1900 census]; d. 1932**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Sarah Ann Rhodes** (1858-1934). Just one child listed on findagrave: Vincent Stephens (1879-1897)—but censuses show they had one other: son Emberson.

1860 & 1870 Censuses – Shadrach is in his father William’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1880 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 June 1880 (p. 6 of 24)

S. Stevens [sic]	27 [1853]	PA PA PA	farmer
Sarah “	23 [1857]	PA PA PA	
Vincent “, dau [sic-error]	2 [1878]	PA PA PA	
Maggie [Simon?]	11 [1869]	PA PA PA	

1900 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 11 June 1900 (p. 9 of 19)

Shadreck [sic] Stephens	47 b. July 1852	PA PA PA	m. 22 yrs [1878]	farmer
Sarah “, wife	43 b. Oct 1856	PA PA PA	m. 22 yrs	2 children, 1 living
Emberson [Emerson] “, son	18 b. Sept 1881	PA PA PA	single	farm laborer

Note: Previous household is headed b his brother Findley.

1910 Census – Cannot find Shadreck or wife Sarah. In 1910 their son Emerson heads the household next to Shadreck’s brother Findley.

1920 Census – In 1920 Shedrick and wife and living in the household of their son Emerson.

1930 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 22 Apr 1930 (p. 32 of 36)

Shedrick Stevens	78 [1852]	PA PA PA	no occupation
Sarah A. “, wife	74 [1856]	PA PA PA	
Floyd “, grandson	24 [1906]	PA PA PA	single laborer, woodwork
Alvie A. “, grandson	20 [1910]	PA PA PA	single laborer, state road
Norman “, grandson	18 [1912]	PA PA PA	single laborer, farm

Shedrick died 1932 & wife Sarah died 1934.

Per the above censuses, Shedrick & Sarah Ann (Rhodes) Stephens had 2 children:

- 1. Vincent Stephens** b. abt. 1878 (*1880 census*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by “Lavonne A.” (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Vincent was **b. 2 July 1878; d. 1897**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA (unmarried?)
- 2. Emerson Stephens** b. Sept 1881 (*1900 census*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by “Lavonne A.” (accessed 26

Sept 2015) Emerson was **b. [Sept] 1881; d. 1922**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA He shares a stone with wife "Bertha Morris / 1883 – 1965." Per info posted on findagrave 9/29/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Emerson **married Bertha Rosella Overman**. She is listed as "Bertha Rosella (Overman) Stephens-Morris. Apparently, Bertha married a Morris man after Emerson died in 1922.

1900 Census – Emerson is in his father Shedrick's Indiana Co., PA household.

1910 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 Apr 1910 (p. 2 of 9)

Emerson Stephens 28 [1882] PA PA PA 1st marriage, m. 7 yrs [1903] farmer
 Bertha ", wife 26 [1884] PA PA PA " m. 7 yrs 3 children, 3 living
 Clair [Leard] M. ", son [sic] 6 [1904] PA PA PA
 Floyd ", son 4 [1906] PA PA PA
 Elva [Alva] ", dau [sic—error] 3/12 [1910] PA PA PA

Note: Emerson's household is listed directly after his uncle Findley's household. Evidently Emerson is living in the house formerly occupied by his father.

1920 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 26-27 Apr 1920 (p. 15 of 20)

Emerson Stephens 39 [1881] PA PA PA farmer
 Bertha ", wife 37 [1883] PA PA PA
 Laird [Leard] ", son 16 [1904] PA PA PA
 Floyd ", son 14 [1906] PA PA PA
 Alva ", son 10 [1910] PA PA PA
 Ethel ", dau 8 [1912] PA PA PA
 Norman ", son 5 [1915] PA PA PA
 Margaret ", dau 2 & 4/12 [1917-1918] PA PA PA
 Shedrick ", father 66 [1854] PA PA PA laborer on farm
 Sara ", mother 63 [1857] PA PA PA

Emerson died 1922.

1930 Census – Emerson's children Floyd, Alva & Norman are living with Emerson's parents Shedrick & Sarah A. "Stevens" in Pine Twp., Indiana Co, PA. Widow Bertha has probably already re-married.

The above censuses show that Emerson & Bertha Rosella (Overman) Stephens had six children:

- a. Leard Stephens** b. abt. 1904 (*censuses*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) "Leard" M. Stephens was **b. 1904; d. 1985**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Olive B Deyarmin** (1899-1988).
- b. Floyd M. Stephens** b. abt. 1906 (*censuses*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Floyd M. was **b. 1906; d. 1990**. He shared a stone with **wife Grace L.** (1909-1980) & "Floyd F. Jr. / Dec [20?] – 22, 1943."

- c. **Alva Stephens** b. abt. 1910 (*censuses*); no further info
- d. **Ethel Stephens** b. abt. 1912 (*1920 census*). She is probably the Ethel May (Stephens) Bennet buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 4/17/13 by Joyce Stiles (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Ethel was b. 1911; d. 1990; she shares a stone with (presumed husband) A. Smith (1905-1984).
- e. **Norman Stephens** b. abt. 1915 (*1920 census*)
- f. **Margaret Stephens** b. 1917-1918 (*1920 census*)

Continuing with the children of William & Phoebe (Cameron?) Stephens:

- G. **Findley Stephens** b. 1855-1857 (*1860, 1870 & 1880 censuses*). Per gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Findley was **b. 1855 [b. June 1855 per 1900 census]; d. 1930**; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; **m. Phoebe Elvira Wike** (1860-1938).

1900 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 11 June 1900 (p. 9 of 19)

Findley Stephens 44 b. June 1855 PA PA PA m. 4 yrs [1896] farmer
 Phoeby ", wife 39 b. Dec 1860 PA PA PA m. 4 yrs 2 children, 2 living
 William D. ", son 1 b. Nov 1898 PA PA PA
 Goldie ", son [*sic-error*] 3/12 b. Feb 1900 PA PA PA

Note: Next household is head by Findley's brother Shedrick.

1910 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 Apr 1910 (p. 2 of 9)

Finley [*sic*] Stephens 55 [1855] PA PA PA m. 14 yrs [1896] farmer
 Phoebe ", wife 49 [1861] PA PA PA m. 14 yrs 3 children, 3 living
 William D. ", son 11 [1899] PA PA PA
 Goldie P. ", dau 10 [1900] PA PA PA
 Sara M. [Martha] ", dau 7 [1903] PA PA PA

Note: Next household is headed by his nephew Emerson Stephehn (son of his brother Shedrick).

1920 Pine Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20-26 Apr 1920 (pp. 14-15 of 20)

Finley Stephens 65 [1855] PA PA PA farmer
 Phoebe ", wife 49 [1861] PA PA PA
 William ", son 21 [1899] PA PA PA single laborer, railroad
 Goldie ", dau 20 [1900] PA PA PA single
 [Sarah] Martha ", dau 18 [1902] PA PA PA single

Note: Next household is headed by his nephew Emerson Stephens.

Findley died 1930 & wife Phoebe died 1938.

Per above censuses, Findley & Phoebe Elvira (Wike) Stephens had 3 children:

- 1. **William Dewey Stephens** b. Nov 1898 (*1900 census*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/30/12 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) William was b. 1898; d. 1965; m. Bessie M. (1912-1966); they share a stone in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA.

2. **Goldie P. Stephens** b. Feb 1900 (*1900 census*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Goldie was b. 1900; d. 1992; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; she shares a stone with husband Wilbert Otis Syster (1896-1978).
3. **Sara Martha Stephens** b. 1902-1903 (*1910 & 1920 censuses*). Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 6/23/13 by "Lavonne A." (accessed 26 Sept 2015) "Martha" was b. 1902; d. 1973; buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; she shares a stone with husband Samuel Eckel (1887-1954).

Continuing with the children of William & Phoebe (Cameron?) Stephens:

- H. **? Laura Stephens ?** b. abt. 1867 (*1880 census*); no further info. She is probably the Laura B. (Stephens) Marsh buried in Pine Land Cemetery, Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA. Per info & gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/9/13 by Joyce Stiles (accessed 26 Sept 2015) Laura B. Stephens was b. 7 Oct 1866 in Strongstown, Indiana Co., PA; d. 7 Dec 1946; m. William H. Marsh (1858-1930) & had children: Olive Bertha (1886-1930; m. _ Crookshank); Alvah C. (1894-1971), Elzie Venton (1900-1987) & James Tarrance (1905-1936).

Continuing with the children of Shadrach & Mary (Patterson) Stephens:

- VI. **John Stephens b. 1810-1820 (censuses; possibly b. 1805); d. 1820-1830; possibly died 1828** (not in 1830 household); **d. unmarried.** *Note:* McIntire's Journal names 9 children of "Shedrick" and Mary (Patterson) Stephens, including a son John who has the notation "dead" next to his name in the journal. John must be the young male listed as age 0-10 in Shadrach's 1820 household, who is not accounted for in Shadrach's 1830 household. All the other children listed here are named in Shadrach's will, written in 1852, except John. Though the birth date doesn't quite work with the age of the young male in Shadrach's 1820 household, I think that Shadrach & Mary's son John is the John Stephens b. 28 Dec 1805; d. 16 June 1828; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co, PA. (See gravestone photo posted on findagrave 5/9/15 by Brian J. Ensley; accessed 26 Sept 2015). Inscription on stone: "John Stephens / died June 16 / 1828 / Aged 22 yrs / 5 mo & 18 d."
- VII. **Anne Stephens** b. 1815-1820 (*censuses*) Per e-mail dated 20 May 2007 from Judith Quinn to Yvonne Watkin, Anne **m. Abraham Cameron**. (This agrees with Shadrach's will.) No further info.
- VIII. **Margaret Stephens** b. 1815-1820 (*censuses*) Margaret was **b. 14 Jan 1819; d. 7 June 1897, unmarried**; buried in Harmony Cemetery, Penn Run, Indiana Co., PA. See photo of Margaret's gravestone posted 5/9/15 on

findagrave by Brian J. Ensley; accessed 25 Sept 2015. Stone is inscribed: "Margaret Stephens / Jan. 14, 1819 / June 7, 1897." Some researchers show that Margaret married D. Lowman, but this is not correct; Margaret died unmarried. In 1860 she was living in the household of her brother-in-law, Peter Coy (sister Mary's husband).

- IX. Mary Stephens** b. 1820-1825 (*censuses*) Per e-mal dated 20 May 2007 from Judith Quinn to Yvonne Watkin, Mary **m. Peter Coy**. (This agrees with Shadrack's will.) No further info.

CHAPTER X
JOSEPH, presumed son of Archibald

Joseph was **born 19 Mar 1779** in Pennsylvania,⁵⁰ and he **died 2 Jan 1863** in Montgomery Co., Indiana. His birth and death dates are inscribed on his gravestone in Bunker Hill (a/k/a Stonebraker) Cemetery, Montgomery Co., IN (*photo by Joseph's great-great granddaughter, Yvonne Watkin*).



***Joseph / Patterson / born March 19, 1779 / Died Jan. 2, 1863/
Aged / 83 ys, 9 ms, 14 ds / Our Father, at Rest***

Many records lead us to believe that Joseph was the son of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson.

The most important record found leading us to believe that Joseph was Archibald's son is William McIntire's journal. (See Chapter I.) On p. 72 of his journal, William McIntire recorded the names of the brothers of his wife Anna's father, William Patterson, who was a son of Archibald: "Thomas, Samuel, John, Robert Alexandri [*sic*] and Joseph." Here is the section of the journal in which it is stated that Archibald's son William had a brother named Joseph:

⁵⁰ The 1850 & 1860 censuses record Joseph's birthplace as Pennsylvania (see further).

My wife Anna's grand father's name
and mother was Archibald Patterson his brothers
names were Thomas & Robert my father's
name was Wm Patterson his brother's
names were Thomas, Samuel, John,
Robert, Alexander & Joseph. Sisters
names were Nancy, Margaret, Jane,
& Mary - uncle Thomas sons John

Tax records also lead to the conclusion that Joseph was Archibald's son. A transcription of the 1807 Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA submitted to usgenweb (<http://files.usgwarchives.net/pa/indiana/taxlist/whetwp1807.txt>; accessed 30 Sept 2015) lists the following Pattersons (all "farmers"): Archibald, John, Joseph, Samuel, Thomas & Wm. Also recorded on this list, with the surname "Stevens" (all "farmers") are: Benjamin, Samuel and "Shedrick." Note that Shedrick Stephens married Archibald's daughter Mary (see Chapter IX); and, as will be seen further, Shedrick's sister, Sarah Stephens ("Sally") married Joseph Patterson.

Transcriptions of Wheatfield tax lists obtained by researcher Dale Patterson shows that Joseph was listed in 1804, 1807, 1809 and 1810; and that there is a notation next to Joseph's name on the 1810 list, "gone." Also per this transcription obtained by Dale Patterson there is a notation next to Archibald's name on the 1810 list: "in place of Joseph Patterson." In other words, in 1810 Joseph left Wheatfield, but Archibald then assumed liability for tax on the land Joseph had been living on.⁵¹

As will be seen further, Joseph Patterson appears in Campbell Co., KY the next year, in 1811, and he is living near several other men from Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA families.

For these compelling reasons, **we assume that the Joseph Patterson who concerns us here was the son of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson.**

McIntire's journal does not tell us the name of Joseph's wife. However, we know that Joseph **married Sarah Stephens**, daughter of Giles Stevens/Stephens⁵² and brother to Shadrach Stephens who married Archibald's daughter Mary. This information comes from the reliable source, *Recollections of the Past Eighty Years* (Wesleyan Methodist Publishing Assoc., 1891) by Rev. Thomas Stephens⁵³ (son of Giles' son William). Rev. Stephens wrote on p. 1 of this source:

⁵¹ As of this writing (9/30/15) attempts are being made to access the original Wheatfield Twp. tax books, said to be in the basement of the Indiana Co., PA courthouse.

⁵² "Daughter Sarah" is named in the will of Giles Stevens [*sic*] of Antes Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (will written 28 Dec 1835; proved 9 Nov 1835; recorded in Huntingdon Co., PA Will Book 4, pp. 40-41.).

⁵³ One researcher states that William's full name was "John William Stephens," but I've seen no record listing him under that name. In the will of "Giles "Stevens" of Antes Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (written 28 Dec 1835; proved 9 Nov 1836) Giles refers to son "William." No son John is named in this will.

“Shadrack and Sally, or Sarah [children of Giles Stephens], went to Indiana county, Pa. [from Huntingdon Co., PA], about the year 1805. Shadrack married Mary Patterson, and went to farming in the Manor Settlement. [See Chapter IX.] Sarah married Joseph Patterson, and they went to Wabash in the State of Indiana.”

Sarah was born 15 Jan 1791 and she died 4 Oct 1877 in Montgomery Co., PA. She is buried with Joseph in Stonebraker (a/k/a Bunkerhill) Cemetery in Montgomery Co., IN (*photo by Joseph’s great-great granddaughter Yvonne Watkin*):



Sarah / Stephens / Wife of / Joseph Patterson / Born Jan. 15, 1791 / Died Oct. 4, 1877, / Aged 86 ys, 8 Ms, 18 Ds. / Our Mother, at Rest

Census, tax lists & other records for Joseph Patterson

1790 Census – Joseph is one of the males under the age of 16 in Archibald’s Huntingdon Co, PA household.

1800 Census – Joseph is not accounted for in Archibald’s household; cannot locate Joseph with certainty.

1807 Tax List Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA – Allegedly Joseph is listed as “single man.”⁵⁴

⁵⁴ Wheatfield Twp. tax list info comes from researchers Dale Patterson & Alicia Weir. As of this date we are attempting to access the original tax books in the Indiana Co. courthouse, to confirm this info.

1809 Tax List Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA – Allegedly Joseph is listed as “single man.” (See footnote 5.)

1810 Census – Joseph is not listed as head of household in Indiana Co., PA.

1810 Tax List Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA – Allegedly Joseph’s names is listed with notation “gone.” (See footnote 5.)

We might assume from the above census and tax lists records that **Joseph married Sarah about 1809-1810 in PA, and soon after removed to Covington, Campbell Co., KY, where he resided until 1828.**

1811 through 1828 Tax Lists Covington, Campbell Co., KY – Joseph is listed on all extant years. Joseph did not own land until 1814, at which time he was taxed on land on “Bank Lick.” Also owning land on “Bank Lick” was Alexander Weir (nephew of Archibald’s wife, Anna) and Benjamin Stephens (relationship to Sarah Stephens is unknown at this time).⁵⁵

1820 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 5 of 20 of ancestry.com’s scan)

Joseph Patterson

1 male 26-45 [b. 1775-1794] **Joseph b. 1779**
 2 males 0-10 [b. 1810-1820] **Son Robert b. 1812 & UNIDENTIFIED (unknown son?)**
 2 fems 0-10 [b. 1810-1820] **Daus Ann b. 1814 & Elizabeth b. 1817**
 1 fem 16-26 [b. 1794-1804] **Wife Sarah (Stephens) b. 1791 – age understated (OR unknown 1st wife?)**

Listed on the same 1820 census page as Joseph Patterson:

James Weir	1	--	--	--	1	--		1	--	1	--	--
Benjamin Stephens	--	--	--	--	--	1	--	--	--	--	--	2
Leonard Stephens	2	--	--	--	1	--		1	--	--	1	--
William Stephens	2	1	--	1	--	--		--	1	--	1	--
George Stephens	1	2	--	--	--	1		2	1	--	1	--

Other persons of interest living close to Joseph Patterson in Covington, Campbell Co., KY in 1820:

Alexander Weir Jr. (p. 6)	1	--	1	--	1	--	3	--	--	1	1
Alexanader Weir Sr. (p. 7)	--	1	--	--	1	--	2	1	--	1	1

Note: Ancestry.com has indexed an Edward Stephens living in Covington. The link provided to the census page links to page 7. However, no Edward Stephens is found on page 7. Further, genealogy.com’s index of the 1820 census shows no Edward Stephens living in Covington or anywhere else in Kentucky.

Alexander Weir, son of Robert Weir of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA is the Alexander “Sr.” (age 26-45) listed above on the 1820 Campbell Co., KY census. This was deduced from comparing his 1820 KY household information with his 1830 Montgomery Co., IN household information:

1830 Twp. not stated, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 23 of 89)

Alexander Weir

3	1	--	1	--	--	--	1		1	--	1	2	--	1	--	--	--
---	---	----	---	----	----	----	---	--	---	----	---	---	----	---	----	----	----

⁵⁵ In 2010 I personally viewed FHL Film #7911 “Campbell County, Kentucky Tax lists 1795-1809, 1811-1830 & 1833.”

Identifying this Alexander Weir is of great importance. Alexander is the nephew of Archibald Patterson of Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (where Joseph Patterson was found in 1807); and Alexander shares three residence locations with our Joseph Patterson: Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA; Covington, Campbell Co., KY; and Montgomery Co., IN. So this allows us to identify the Joseph Patterson found in Campbell Co., KY as the same Joseph Patterson found earlier on Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA tax lists with Archibald Patterson. Since McIntire's journal states that Archibald had a son named Joseph, this pretty much clinches our contention that the Joseph Patterson living in Campbell Co., KY as early as 1811 is Archibald's son.

Besides Joseph Patterson, there is one other Patterson man found living in Covington, Campbell Co., KY in 1820: Thomas Patterson:

1820 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 18 of 20)

Thomas Patterson

1 male 26-45 [b. 1775-1794]
 1 male 18-26 [b. 1794-1802]
 3 males 0-10 [b. 1810-1820]
 1 fem 16-26 [b. 1794-1804]

The identity of this Thomas Patterson is unknown at this time. He is not Archibald's son, Thomas; that Thomas was born 1765-1769 and died in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (see Chapter IV). Future researchers are urged to attempt to identify this Thomas Patterson. I suspect he is Joseph's first cousin—son of a brother of Archibald.

Joseph sold his Kentucky land in 1828 and moved to the state of Indiana. At this time he was definitely married to Sarah, because the deed for his 36-acres of land in Campbell Co., KY (co-owned with Alexander and Margaret Weir) lists Joseph Patterson and "Sarah his wife" as grantors.⁵⁶

Bureau of Land Management records show that on 2 Apr 1829, at the land office in Crawfordsville, Indiana, Joseph received title to an 80-acre parcel of land in Indiana, described as "in the East half of the North East quarter of Section twenty three, in Township eighteen north of Range Six West" (certificate #6996).⁵⁷ On the same date, at the Crawfordsville land office, in what appears to be a separate transaction, Joseph received title to (another?) 80-acre parcel in Indiana.⁵⁸ There seems to have been some trouble with the title to this 80-acre parcel (or these *two* parcels?).⁵⁹ On 10 Sept 1838 Joseph received *another* certificate for 80 acres described as in "the East half of the South East quarter of Section twenty-five, in Township eighteen North, of Range six West" (certificate #31651).

⁵⁶ Information about this deed is from an e-mail Yvonne Watkin sent to Janice on 20 May 2008.

⁵⁷ See BLM records on-line at www.glorerecords.blm.gov (accessed 1 Oct 2015). Document # 6996; Accession/Serial # IN1010_.190; BLM Serial # IN NO S/N. Comment on BLM index page: "Patent Record imperfect. See Serial Patent #1241405."

⁵⁸ Ibid. Document # 6998; Accession/Serial # IN1010_.191. BLM Serial # IN NO S/N. Comment on BLM index page: "Patent Record imperfect."

⁵⁹ Ibid. See two further transactions: One with title transfer date of 10 Sept 1838, for 80 acres; document #31651; and the second with title transfer date of 27 Sept 1967, for 80 acres; document #6995. Comment on this second transaction: "Issued in place of Patent intended to issue of 4.2.1829."

1830 Twp. not stated, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 75 of 89)

Joseph Patterson

1 male	50-60	[1770-1780]	Joseph b. 1779 PA
2 males	0-5	[1825-1830]	Son William b. 1828
1 male	5-10	[1820-1825]	Son Thomas b. 1823-1825
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	Son Robert b. 1812
1 fem	10-15	[1815-1820]	Daughter Elizabeth b. 1817
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	Dau Ann b. 1815 (age error)
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	Wife Sarah (Stephens) b. 1791

1840 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 1 of 12)

Joseph Patterson

1 male	60-70	[1770-1780]	Joseph b. 1779 PA
2 males	10-15	[1825-1830]	William b. 1826 & Andrew J. b. 1830
1 male	15-20	[1820-1825]	Thomas b. 1824
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	Mary A. b. 1835
1 fem	40-50	[1790-1800]	Wife Sarah (Stephens)—now listed, for the 1st time, the right age

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 24 Oct 1850 (p. 29 of 30 ancestry.com; 28 of 29 genealogy.com)

Joseph Patterson	70	[1780] PA	farmer
Sarah Patterson	57	[1793] PA	
Jackson Patterson	20	[1830] IN	
Mary Patterson	14	[1836] IN	

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 13 July 1860 (p. 24 of 33)

Joseph Patterson	84	[b. abt. 1776] PA	farmer
Sarah Patterson	60	[b. abt. 1800] PA	

Joseph died 1863.

1870 P.O. Crawfordsville, Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 9 June 1870 (p. 12 of 39 genealogy.com) ⁶⁰

Sarah Patterson	78	[b. abt. 1792] PA	keeping house
Mary Williams	37	[b. abt. 1833] IN	keeping house

IMPORTANT NOTE: One would think that the Mary living in Sarah's household is Sarah's daughter. I certainly assumed this, based on finding the marriage record of Mary Patterson and William Williams on 20 Nov 1858. They were married by Circuit Court Clerk William C. Vance. (*Marriage certificate can be viewed at the Crawfordsville Library website, <http://history.cdpl.in.us/marriage/ml05-213.pdf>; accessed 2 Oct 2015*). HOWEVER, researcher Marsha Patterson assures me that this Mary Williams is NOT Sarah's daughter. See daughter Mary's section further.

Wife Sarah died 1877.

Joseph Patterson had the following 8 children (presumably all with wife Sarah Stephens, though we can't be sure of that):

I. ?Unknown son Patterson? b. 1810-1820 (not in 1830 household)

⁶⁰ Ancestry.com has indexed Sarah Stephens and Mary Williams in the same household in Montgomery Co., IN in 1870. However, ancestry.com's link to the census page does NOT show Sarah and Mary. Back in 2010, before ancestry.com acquired genealogy.com, I was able to go to genealogy.com to find the census page on which Sarah and Mary were listed. Today that page is gone. I have written several letters to ancestry.com pleading with them to use the vastly superior indexing done by genealogy.com—but to no avail. Genealogy.com's much more accurate census indexing is no longer available.

- II. **Robert Patterson** b. 3 Aug 1812 KY
- III. **Ann Patterson** b. 12 Apr 1814 KY
- IV. **Elizabeth Patterson** b. 22 Oct 1817 KY
- V. **Thomas Patterson** b. 2 Sept 1824 KY
- VI. **William Patterson** b. 1828 KY
- VII. **Andrew Jackson Patterson** b. 8 Feb 1830 IN
- VIII. **Mary Patterson** b. 15 Jan 1835

All information found on each of these 8 children is listed below:

- I. **?UNKNOWN SON PATTERSON?** b. 1810-1820. (*He is one of the two males age 0-10 in Joseph's 1820 Campbell Co., KY household.*) We do not know whether this (assumed) son was born before his (assumed) brother Robert, or after. He is not accounted for in Joseph's 1830 household. However, if this son were born about 1810, then he would have been old enough to be out of his parents' household by 1830. Or, he might have died young.
- II. **ROBERT PATTERSON b. 3 Oct 1812 KY; d. 18 Sept 1854** in Ripley Twp, Montgomery Co., IN.⁶¹ Robert is buried in Bunkerhill (a/k/a Stonebraker) Cemetery in Alamo, Montgomery Co., IN. Robert's birthplace as recorded on the 1850 census (see below) is "Kentucky"—which is consistent with the fact that his father, Joseph, is found on the 1811 Campbell Co., KY tax list. On 4 June 1835 Robert **married Margaret Fruits**. (*Original marriage record may be viewed at the Crawfordville [Indiana] Library website, <http://history.cdpl.lib.in.us/marriage/ml01-150.pdf>; accessed 5 Oct 2015*). **Margaret was b. 8 Jan 1817 & she d. 5 May 1909**; buried ("Margaret Williams") in Oakridge Cemetery, Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL—see gravestone photo next page. Margaret remarried after Robert's death. On 1 Jan 1862 Margaret married (2nd) Thomas Williams. She was Thomas Williams' third wife. Thomas Williams was b. 8 Feb 1804 in Cornwall, England; d. 15 Mar 1889 in Vermilion Co., IL; buried in Oakridge Cemetery with Margaret. (*Info posted on findagrave 2/20/13 by ssommerfeld; accessed 10 Oct 2015.*)

⁶¹ In 2007 researcher Yvonne Watkin, and her cousin Joan Boatz, visited Bunker Hill (a/k/a Stonebraker) Cemetery in Montgomery Co., IN. Robert's birth date was computed from his death date and age at death as inscribed on his gravestone. Per Yvonne's transcription, Robert's stone was inscribed: "Died Sept. 18th 1854, aged 41 yrs, 11 ms, 15 dys." *Note:* As of this writing (1 Oct 2015) a photo of Robert's stone is posted on findagrave. The date of death on this stone has been incorrectly transcribed as "Sept. 18th 1871." His date of death is actually "Sept. 18th 1854." On 1 Oct 2015 I notified the person who posted this incorrect information on findagrave, and hopefully it will be corrected.

Photo posted on findagrave 3/12/13 by Nancy Pickel

S



“Robert Patterson / died / Sept 18th, 1854” [rest is illegible]

Close-up of year of death engrave on above gravestone:



Photo posted on findagrave 5/27/15 by Bob & Nancy Cannon



“Margaret / Williams / Died / May 5, 1909 / Aged 92 y / 3 m / 27 d”

Information about Robert's wife and several of his children comes from a 1961 letter submitted to the Patterson & Pattison Family Association by Mrs. Loren Fleckenstein of Hendon, Kansas, and published in Vol. 1 (1963), p. 137 of the association's publication:

"...my Pattersons were born in Indiana, but as far as I know they lived in Catalin Twp., in Vermillion Co., Illinois.

"**My great great grandmother, Margaret Fruits m. ca. 1842 ___ Patterson.** [*Janice's note: Robert & Margaret probably married about 1835; their son Samuel was born about 1836.*] Married 2nd Thomas Williams on Oct. 27, 1862. ⁶² Margaret was born Jan. 8, 1817 in Indiana and died Aug. 17, 1890 [error—she d. 5 May 1909], at Danville, Illinois.

"Children:

1. Sarah Patterson b. 1843 m. Driskel. They had one daughter, Laura, born in 1875 and perhaps other children.
2. Mary Catherine Patterson b. March 1847; died April 18, 1883 at Concordia, Kansas. Married on Oct. 15, 1866. Squire Pate. They had 3 children which died young; also Anna Laura (Pate) Sears (grandmother of Mrs. Fleckenstein); Samuel Scott Pate; twins stillborn April 1883.
3. George Patterson born 1850 [error: 1849] m. Lizzie ___? [Her name was Sarah Elizabeth Hawkins.] Children were: Elmar, Leo; and others. I believe George Patterson moved to Kansas and died there. [No, he died in Illinois.]

"Mary Catherine (Patterson) Pate, my great grandmother, died at the birth of stillborn twins. She was buried in what is now the main street of Concordia, Kansas. When the town was laid out, the cemetery was moved. There is a small marble marker in the cemetery at Concordia, marking her grave. Her daughter, Anna Laura (Pate) Sears, had 12 children. I have a fairly complete record of the descendants of Mary Catherine's son, Samuel Scott Pate.

"According to what I have heard, the Pattersons were Irish."

1820 Censuses – Robert is living in his father's Campbell Co., KY household.

1830 Census – Robert is living in his father's Montgomery Co., IN household.

1840 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 9 of 12)

Robert Patterson

male	20-30	[1810-1820]	Robert b. 1812
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	son Samuel b. 1836
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	Wife Margaret (Fruits) b. 1817

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 19 Oct 1850 (p. 22 of 30 ancestry.com; 21 of 19 genealogy.com)

Robert Patterson	39 [1811] KY	farmer
Margret "	33 [1817] IN	
Samuel "	14 [1836] IN	
Nancy A. "	10 [1840] IN	
Sarah A. "	8 [1842] IN	
Mary C. "	4 [1846] IN	
George "	1 [1849] IN	

Robert died in 1854.

⁶² This 1862 marriage date is confirmed in Montgomery Co. Marriage Records, Vol. 6, p. 281.

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 9 June 1860 (p. 12 of 33)

Michael Fruits	25 [1835] IN	farmer
Mary “	20 [1840] IN	
James “	4 [1856] IN	
Laurie “	1 [1859] IN	
Margaret Patterson	43 [1817] IN	
Nancy “	20 [1840] IN	domestic
Sarah “	17 [1843] IN	domestic
Mary “	13 [1847] IN	
George “	11 [1849] IN	
Lucinda “	7 [1853] IN	

Robert’s widow, Margaret, married Thomas Williams in 1862.

1870 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 18 July 1870 (p. 19 of 46)

Thomas Williams	66 [1804] England	farmer
Margaret Williams	53 [1817] IN	[<i>Note: she is indexed as “Margeret”</i>]
George Patterson	20 [1850] IN	farm laborer

1880 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 1 June, 1880 (p. 1 of 37)

Thomas Williams	76 [1804]	b. Cornwall Co., England	parents both b. Cornwall Co.	farmer
Margarett “, wife	63 [1817]	[b. Hamilton Co., IN	father b. Maryland	mother b. Virginia
Sarah Driskel, step-dau	37 [1843]	b. Mont Co, IN	father b. Mont Co. IN	mother b. Ham Co IN (widow)
Laura “, grand step-dau	5 [1775]	b. Mont Co. IN	both parents b. Mont Co IN	
Frank Luddington, gr-son	17 [1863]	b. Vermilion Co. IL	father b. Verm Co. IL	mother b. Ripley Co. IN

Second husband Thomas Williams died 1889.

1900 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 13 June 1900 (p. 19 of 32)

Wm. F. Elgin	59 b. Feb. 1841 IL	VA MD	m. 14 yrs	farmer
Sarah “, wife	57 b. Aug 1842 IN	OH OH	m. 14 yrs	4 children, 3 living
Bert “, son	21 b. Nov 1878 IL	IL OH	single	farm laborer
Margret Williams , moth-law	83 b. June 1817 OH	VA VA	widowed	<u>8 children</u> , 6 living

NOTE: Sarah is Margaret’s daughter with her 1st husband, Robert. Sarah m. 1st James Driscoll; 2nd Wm. Frank Elgin

Margaret (Fruits) (Patterson) Williams died in 1909.

Per census info, Robert & Margaret (Fruits) Patterson had the 6 children listed A. – F. below. Some of the info comes from Fleckenstein’s letter; most info comes from censuses.

- A. Samuel Patterson** b. abt. 1836 (*1850 census*). As of this writing (10/1/15) *thirty* ancestry.com trees list Samuel b. 24 July 1836 in Montgomery Co., IN, son of Robert & Margaret (Fruits) Patterson. Most of these trees show that Samuel **m. Emeline “Emma” Moore** & he d. 23 July 1918 in Burlingame, Osage Co., Kansas. None of these trees contain documentation proving that the Samuel Patterson who died 1918 in Kansas was the son of Robert & Margaret Patterson. However, a record I found in “Illinois Deaths & Stillbirths 1916-1947” index at familysearch.org (accessed 1 Oct 2015) supports what is listed on these ancestry.com trees. In this source a James T. Patterson born

10 Apr 1872 in Concordia, Kansas, died 18 Nov 1934 in Catlin, Vermillion Co., IL. His parents on this death record are listed as: Samuel Patterson (born "Almo" [Alamo], Indiana) & "Emilie" Moore (born "Almo" [Alamo], IN). At time of death this James T. Patterson was a coal miner, and his wife's name was "Rose Patterson. James T. was buried in Oakridge Cemetery, Catlin, Vermillion Co., IL. Based on this find, and considering that the Fleckenstein letter above alludes to Robert's daughter Mary Catherine (Mrs. Fleckenstein's own great-grandmother!) dying in Concordia, Kansas, I believe that Robert's son Samuel is the Samuel Patterson buried in Burlingame City Cemetery, Burlingame, Osage Co., KA. A photo of Samuel's stone posted on findagrave 6/26/15 by Jean Pinick (accessed 10/1/15) shows Samuel was **born 24 July 1836** (no death date inscribed on stone but info posted 4/28/07 on findagrave by Charles W. Brown shows Samuel **died 23 July 1918**). Samuel shares a stone with "**Emeline Patterson / Born Dec 8, 1842 / Died Aug 20, 1904.**"

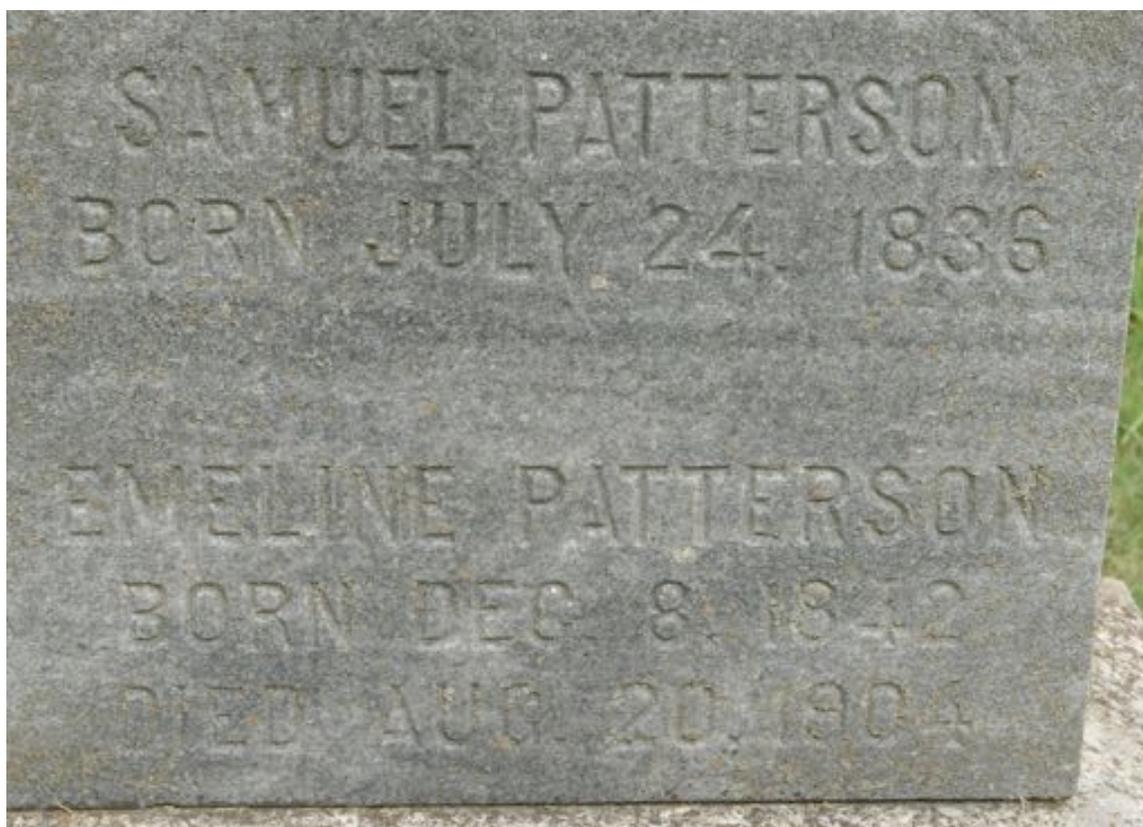


Photo posted on findagrave 6/26/15 by Jean Pinick

Per Civil War Pensions records at fold3.com (accessed 1 Oct 2015) Samuel Patterson enlisted 4 May 1864 and was discharged 24 Sept 1864. He served in Co., H, 135th Regt., Indiana Infantry; also served "B10 Ind. Inf." He applied 20 July 1866 for an

invalid's pension (application #114390) and was approved (certificate #87043). He died "July 23, 1918 at Burlingame, Kans."

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Samuel was in the household of his father, Robert.

1860 Census – Cannot find Samuel

1870 P.O. Crawfordsville, Ripley Twp., Montgomery Co., IN 20 June 1870

NOTE: Ancestry.com has incorrectly indexed Samuel & his family as "Tatterson."

Samuel Patterson	31 [1839] IN	farmer
Emiline "	27 [1843] IN	
Margret E. "	8 [1862] IN	
Ella V. "	4 [1866] IN	
Sarah A. "	2 [1868] IN	
Robert "	4/12 [Feb 1870] IN	
Milton H. Moore	15 [1855] IN	farm laborer

1880 Lawrence Twp., Cloud Co., KA 4 & 7 June 1880 (p. 7 of 11)

Samuel Patterson	44 [1836] IN IN [error] IN	farmer
Emeline R. ", wife	38 [1842] IN NC KY	
Margaret E. ", dau	18 [1862] IN IN [error] IN	
Ella V. ", dau	14 [1866] IN IN [error] IN	
Sarah A. ", dau	12 [1868] IL IN [error] IN	
Robert ", son	10 [1870] IN IN [error] IN	
James T. ", son	8 [1872] KA IN [error] IN	
Eva ", dau	3 [1877] KA IN [error] IN	
Squire ", son	1 [1879] KA IN [error] IN	

1900 Census – Cannot find Samuel or wife Emeline/Emma on this census.

1910 Danville, Vermillion Co., IL 21 Apr 1910 (p. 3 of 61)

National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers

Samuel Patterson 73 [no further info]

Note: Mrs. Fleckenstein's letter begins: "...my Pattersons were born in Indiana, but as far as I know they lived in Catalin Twp., in Vermillion Co., Illinois."

Samuel's wife Emeline died 1912 in Burlingame, Kansas.

Samuel died 1918 in Burlingame, Kansas.

The above censuses show that Samuel & Emeline "Emma" (Moore) Patterson had at least 7 children:

- 1. Margaret E. Patterson** b. abt. 1862 in IN (*1880 census*); no further info.
- 2. Ella V. Patterson** b. abt. 1866 in IN (*1880 census*); no further info.
- 3. Sarah A. Patterson** b. abt. 1868 in IL (*1880 census*); no further info.

4. **Robert Patterson b. Feb 1870** in IN (*1880 census*); **d. 1946** in Burlingame, Osage Co., KA; buried in Burlingame City Cemetery. Photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 10/5/11 by Rebecca Cook; accessed 1 Oct 2015 shows inscription: "PATTERSON / Robert / 1870 – 1946." About 1900, Robert **married 1st May Stephenson (she b. 1875 & she d. 1924;** buried in Burlingame City Cemetery). Photo of her stone posted on findagrave 6/26/15 by Jean Pinick shows inscription: "Patterson / May S. / 1875 – 1924." *Note:* May's maiden name deduced from 1910 census; see below. Robert **married 2nd Flora May ____ (she b. 24 Oct 1895 & she d. 24 Nov 1968** per inscription on gravestone at Burlingame City Cemetery; photo posted on findagrave 10/5/11 by Rebecca Cook; accessed 1 Oct 2015).

1870 Census – Robert is in his father's Montgomery Co., IN household.

1880 Census – Robert is in his father's Cloud Co., KA household.

1905 Kansas State Census – Burlingame, Osage Co., KA 1 Mar 1905

Robert Patterson 33 [1872]
 May " 29 [1876]
 [Iva?] " [female] 3 [1902]
 Roy [Ray?] " 1 [1904]

1910 Burlingame, Osage Co., KA 25 Apr 1910 (p. 21 of 47)

Robert Paterson [sic] 39 [1871] IN IN KY 1st marriage m. 10 yrs miner
 May " , wife 34 [1876] MO TN TN " " 4 children, 4 living
 Iva " , dau 8 [1902] OK IN MO
 Ray " , son 6 [1904] KA IN MO
 Carl " , son 4 [1906] KA IN MO
 Fay " , dau 2 [1908] KA IN MO
 Harriet Stephenson, moth-law 69 [1841] TN TN AL widow 3 children, 2 living

1920 Burlingame, Osage Co., KA 28 Jan 1920 (p. 24 of 27)

Robert Patterson 47 [1873] IN IN IN coal miner
 May " , wife 44 [1876] MO MO TN
 Iva " , dau 17 [1903] OK IN MO
 Ray " , son 16 [1904] KA IN MO
 Carl " , son 14 [1906] KA IN MO
 Fay " , dau 12 [1908] KA IN MO
 Harriet Stephenson, moth-law 77 [1843] TN TN AL widow

First wife May died 1924. Robert then married Flora May ____.

1930 Burlingame Twp., Osage Co., KA 18 Apr 1930 (p. 14 of 21)

Robert Patterson 60 [1870] IN IN IL 1st m. age 29 [1899] farmer
 Flora " , wife 34 [1896] KA MI Canada 1st m. age 27

1940 Burlingame, Osage Co., KA 16 Apr 1940 (p. 8 of 14)

Note: Robert has been incorrectly indexed as "Paterson."

Robert Patterson 70 [1870] IN farmer, own farm
 Flora " , wife 44 [1896] KA

Robert died 1946. Second wife Flora died 1968.

Censuses show that Robert & first wife May (Stephenson) had 4 children:

- a. **Iva Patterson** b. 1902-1903 in Oklahoma (*censuses*)
- b. **Ray Patterson** b. abt. 1904 in KA (*censuses*)
- c. **Carl Patterson** b. abt. 1906 in KA (*censuses*)
- d. **Fay Patterson** b. abt. 1908 in KA (*censuses*)

(Have not searched for descendants of above 4 children.)

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Emeline (Moore) Patterson:

5. **James T. Patterson** b. **10 Apr 1872** in Concordia, Cloud Co., KA; **d. 18 Nov 1934** in Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL; buried in Oakridge Cemetery, Catlin, Vermillion Co., IL.. About 1893-1894 James **m. Rose E. Schirm**. *All foregoing info comes from "Illinois Deaths & Stillbirths 1916-1947" index at familysearch.org; accessed 1 Oct 2015—except for maiden name of James' wife, which comes from obit of daughter Thelma J. (Patterson) Pettigrew published in the 27 Aug 2007 issue of the [Champaign-Urbana, IL] News-Gazette & posted on findagrave 8/29/07 by Bob & Nancy Cameron. Photo of stone in Oakridge Cemetery that James shares with wife Rose is inscribed: "Patterson / James T. / 1872 – 1934 / Rose E. / 1875-1965." (Gravestone photo posted on findagrave 5/4/15 by Bob & Nancy Cannon; accessed 1 Oct 2015.)*

1880 Census – James is in his father Samuel's Kansas households.

1900 Eagle Grove, Wright Co., IA 10 June 1900 (p. 37 of 43)

James Patterson	30 b. Mar 1870 [error] KA Unk. Unk. M. 6 yrs Soldier
Rose "", wife	25 b. Dec 1875 IA Germany 2 children, 1 living washerwoman
Guy "", son	3 b. May 1897 IA KA IA

1910 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 15 Apr 1910 (p. 1 of 34)

James T. Patterson	38 [1872] KA "U.S." IN m. 17 yrs coal miner
Rose A. "", wife	35 [1875] IA Germany IL " 4 children, 3 living
Guy W. "", son	13 [1897] IA IA [error] KA [error]
James A. "", son	7 [1903] KA KA IA
Thelma G. "", dau	5 [1905] KA KA IA

1920 Catlin, Vermillion Co., IL 2 Jan 1920 (p. 2 of 30)

James T. Patterson	47 [1873] KA IN IN miner, coal mine
Rose A. "", wife	44 [1876] IA Germany IL
Albert "", son	16 [1904] KA KA IA
Thelma "", dau	15 [1905] KA KA IA
Thomas R. "", son	1 & 4/12 [Sept-Oct 1918] IL KA IA

1930 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 7 Apr 1930 (pp 10-11 of 17)

James T. Patterson	57 [1873] KA IN IN m. age 21 [1894] coal mine
Rose “, wife	54 [1878] IA Germany IL m. age 19 janitor
Thomas R. “, son	11 [1919] IL KA IA

James died 1934. Wife Rose died 1965.

Censuses show that James T. & Rose E. (Schirm) Patterson had 4 children who lived to adulthood:

- a. **Guy W. Patterson** b. May 1897 (*1900 census*); no further info
- b. **James A. Patterson** b. abt. 1903 (*1910 census*); no further info
- c. **Thelma Patterson b. 22 July 1904** in Burlingame, Osage Co., KA; **d. 24 Aug 2007** in Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL; buried in Oakridge Cemetery, Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL; **m. Thomas Francis Pettigrew** 27 Oct 1927 in Covington, IN. *All foregoing info comes from her obit published in the 27 Aug 2007 issue of the [Champaign-Urbana, IL] News Gazette, posted on findagrave 8/29/07 by Bob & Nancy Cannon; accessed 1 Oct 2015.* Thelma’s obit mentions only one child, daughter Carole Ann Hamon.
- d. **Thomas Robert Patterson b. 29 Aug 1918** in Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL; **d. 31 Jan 2003** in Danville, Vermilion Co., IL; buried in Oakridge Cemetery in Catlin. Thomas **m. Marline Mavis Riley** on 10 July 1945. Tom served in WWII on the USS “Terror,” in the South Pacific. He was a member the United Methodist Church. *All foregoing info comes from his obit published in the 12 Feb 2003 issue of the [Georgetown, IL] Independent News; posted 9/25/08 on findagrave by Tammy Mendenhall; accessed 1 Oct 2015.* Wife **Marline was b. 16 Oct 1922 & she d. 13 Apr 2003**; buried in Oakridge Cemetery. *(Photo of gravestone shared by Marline & Thomas posted 9/25/14 on findagrave by Bob & Nancy Cannon, accessed 1 Oct 2015, confirms birth & death dates for Thomas & Marline.)* Thomas’ obit (& wife Marline’s obit, published in the 15 Apr 2003 issue of the [Champaign-Urbana, IL] *News Gazette*) names only one child, daughter Jackie, married to Donald Smoot.

(Have not searched for descendants of above 4 children.)

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Emeline (Moore) Patterson:

6. **Eva Patterson** b. abt. 1877 in KA (*1880 census*). No further info.
7. **Squire Patterson** b. abt. 1879 in KA (*1880 census*). No further info.

Continuing with the children of Robert & Margaret (Fruits) Patterson:

- B. Nancy Ann Patterson b. 1840; d. 1916;** buried in Highland Cemetery, Junction City, Geary Co., KA (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/4/12 by "LAOsborn"; accessed 10 Oct 2015*). Nancy Ann **m. Abraham Britton** 10 Dec 1862 (*Montgomery Co. Marriages Bk. 6, p. 35*). Abraham was b. 1841; d. 1925; buried in Section 3 of Highland Cemetery with Nancy Ann (*gravestone photo posted on findagrave 9/4/12 by "LAOsborn"; accessed 10 Oct 2015*).

1850 Census – Nancy was in the Indiana household of her father, Robert.

1860 Census – Nancy was living with her mother in Michael Fruits' Montgomery CO., IN household.

1870 Crawfordsville, Montgomery Co., IN 4 June 1870 (p. 26 of 43)

Abraham Britton	25 [1845] IN	day laborer
Patsey [sic] "	25 [1845] IN	
Albert "	3 [1867] IN	
Elizabeth "	1 [1869] IN	

1880 Lincoln, Cloud Co., KA 2 June 1880 (p. 3 of 8)

Abraham Britton	39 [1841] IN OH KY	farmer
Nancy A. Britton, wf.	39 [1841] IN IN KY	[should be IN KY IN]
Albert ", son	14 [1866] IN IN IN	
Nellie ", dau	12 [1869] IN IN IN	
Dora ", dau	9 [1871] IN IN IN	
Ed[ith?] " dau	6 [1874] IA IA IA	[should be IA IN IN]

1900 Junction City, Geary Co., KA 1 June 1900 (p. 43 of 47)

Abraham Britton	58 b. Aug 1841 IN NY KY	m. 37 yrs	farmer
Nancy " , wife	59 b. July 1840 IN IN PA	[error] m. 37 yrs	5 children, 4 living
Myrtle M. ", gr-dau	2 b. May 1898 KA KA IN	[her last name should be [Peline?]	
Archie [Peline?] son-law	27 b. Mar 1873 Fr-Can Fr-Can Fr-Can	m. 3 yrs	soldier U.S. Army
Edith [Peline?], dau	27 b. May 1873 IA IN IN	m. 3 yrs	1 child, 1 living
Thomas Groff, boarder	56 b. Mar 1844 PA PA PA	widowed	day labor

1910 Junction City, Geary Co., KA 20 Apr 1910 (p. 24 of 26)

Abraham Britten	69 [1841] IN KY KY	m. 47 yrs	farmer
Nancy A. " , wife	70 [1840] IN U.N. [sic] Germany [sic]	m. 47 yrs	5 kids, 3 living

Nancy (Patterson) Britton died 1916 in Geary Co., KA.

1920 Junction City, Geary Co., KA 13 Jan 1920 (p. 28 of 32)

Abraham Britten	79 [1841] IN NY KY	widowed	farmer
------------------------	--------------------	---------	--------

Abraham Britton died 1925 in Geary Co., KA.

Censuses show that Abraham & Nancy Ann (Patterson) Britton had the following children:

- 1. Albert Britton** b. 1867-1868 in IN (*censuses*).

2. **Elizabeth “Nellie” Britton** b. abt. 1869 in IN (*censuses*)
3. **Dora Britton** b. abt. 1871 in IN (*censuses*)
4. **Edith Britton** b. May 1872 in IA; m. Archie [Peline?] (*censuses*).

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 4 children.)

Continuing with the children of Robert & Margaret (Fruits) Patterson:

- C. **Sarah Jane [Sarah E.? A.?] Patterson** Per Fleckenstein letter: **b. 1843**; m. ___ Driskel; “had one daughter, Laura, born in 1875 and perhaps other children.” Marriage records of Montgomery Co., IN show that Sarah J. Patterson **m. James A. Driskell** 8 Jan 1865 Sarah is a widow by 1 June 1880, per the census of Vermilion Co., IL Husband Samuel died prior to the 1880 census on which Sarah is recorded as a widow. I think she must have **remarried, to Wm. F. Elgin**. See her listed as his wife on the 1900 census of Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL. In their household is her mother Margaret Williams. No further info.
- D. **Mary Catherine Patterson** (great-grandmother of Mrs. Loren Fleckenstein of Herndon, Kansas) – Per Fleckenstein letter: b. March 1847; d. 18 Apr [error; died 17 Apr] 1883 in Concordia, KA after giving birth to stillborn twins; **m. 15 Oct 1866, Squire Pate**. “They had 3 children which died young; also Anna Laura (Pate) Sears (grandmother of Mrs. Fleckenstein; Samuel Scott Pate; twins stillborn April 1883...Her daughter, Anna Laura (Pate) Sears, had 12 children...” **Note:** Per her gravestone inscription (*photo posted on findagrave 4/14/13 by SJ Oregon; accessed 10 Oct 2015*) Mary, “wife of S.J. Pate” was **b. 5 Mar 1847 (calculated from death date & age at death); d. 17 Apr 1883, “aged 36 yrs 1 mo 12 ds”**; buried in Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Concordia, Cloud Co., KA. It is not known where her husband Squire Pate is buried. He is probably the “Squire Johnson Pate” for whom a stone commemorating Civil War service was erected in Woolstock Cemetery, Woolstock, Wright Co., IA. Per this marker he was a soldier in Co. L, 16th Ind. Light Artillery. Per info posted on findagrave 6/26/08 by “Wee” (accessed 10 Oct 2015; no documentation) Squire Pate was b. 1845 in Indiana and he d. 8 Jan 1927 (in Iowa?).
- E. **George W. Patterson b. 19 Sept 1849** (*1900 census shows “Sept 1849”; undocumented info on findagrave shows 19 Sept 1849*); born in “Alamo, Ind.” (*gravestone inscription—see further*); **d. 1942 (gravestone)** in Vermilion Co., IL; buried in Oakridge Cemetery, Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL.



Photo posted on findagrave 4/21/15 by Bob & Nancy Cannon

Per the Fleckenstein letter, George married “Lizzie” (no maiden name supplied). Per the Fleckenstein letter, “their children were: Elmar; Leo; and others. I believe George Patterson moved to Kansas and died there.” Per “Illinois Marriages 1851-1900” index at ancestry.com (accessed 10 Oct 2015), on 7 Feb 1878, in Vermilion Co., IL, George **married Elizabeth Hawkins** (1856-1927). Photo of wife Sarah Elizabeth’s gravestone at Oakridge Cemetery (posted on findagrave 4/21/15 by Bob & Nancy Cannon; accessed 2 Oct 2015): “Patterson / Elizabeth Hawkins / Born Richmond, Ind. / 1856 – 1927.”

1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – George is in his father’s Indiana household.

1880 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 1 June 1880 (p. 1 of 37)

George Patterson	30 [1850] IN KY IN	farmer
Lizzie “	28 [1852] IN IN IN	
Elmar “ [male]	1 [1879] IL IN IN	

1900 Catlin, Vermilion Co, IL 11 June 1900 (p. 16 of 20)

George Patterson	50 b. Sept 1849 IN OH [error] PA [error]	m. 22 yrs	farmer
Sarah L. [Lizzie]“, wife	43 b. Mar 1857 IN IN OH	m. 22 yrs	4 children, 4 living
Zella B. “, dau	16 b. Aug 1883 IL IN IN	single	
Nellie “, dau	13 b. Aug 1886 IL IN IN	single	
Genevieve “, dau	2 b. July 1897 IL IN IN		

1910 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 21-22 Apr 1910 (p. 10 of 34)

George W. Patterson	59 [1851] IN “U.S.” PA	m. 32 yrs	farmer
Elizabeth “, wife	54 IN IN OH	m. 43 yrs	4 children, 4 living
Genevieve “, dau	12 [1898] IL IN IN		

1920 Census – Cannot find George.

Wife Sarah Elizabeth “Lizzie” died 1927.

1930 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 11 Apr 1930 (p. 16 of 17)

George W. Patterson 79 [1851] IN KY IN widower [no occupation]
Nellie A. “, dau 41 [1889] IL IN IN single public nurse

1940 Catlin, Vermilion Co., IL 9 Apr 1940 (p. 8 of 24)

George W. Patterson 90 [1850] IN [no occupation]
Nell A. “, dau 62 [1878—error] IL [no occupation]

George died 1942.

Per census info, George & Sarah Elizabeth “Lizzie” (Hawkins) Patterson had 4 children:

1. **Elmer Hawkins Patterson** b. abt. 1879 in IL (*1880 census*). As of this writing (10/2/15) Elmer is listed on 14 ancestry.com trees—12 public & 2 private—as son of George W. & Elizabeth (Hawkins) Patterson. He is listed as **b. 11 Jan 1879** in Vermilion Co., IL; **d. 1 Dec 1957** in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., NY. Some trees show he m. “Ellen” Elizabeth Lane; others say his wife was “Helen” Elizabeth Lane. All this sounds plausible, but documentation is lacking. (For example, to support his specific birth date of 11 Jan 1879 these trees refer to censuses—which don’t give exact birth dates.) So I set out to find some documentation and found: Elmer H. Patterson (b. 1879 in Danville, IL) **m. Helen Lane (she age 25, so b. abt. 1881; b. in Kansas City, KA) on 2 Feb 1904 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KA.** (*“Kansas Marriages 1840-1935” index at familysearch.org; accessed 2 Oct 2015.*) Per his WWI Draft Registration Card Elmer H. Patterson was b. 11 Jan 1879 (no birth location listed). On 12 Sept 1918, when he registered, he resided in Buffalo, NY: his occupation was “pub. rep & farmer”; his nearest relative was “Helen A. Patterson.” He was tall, slender, had blue eyes and “light” hair. Wife **Helen died 19 Sept 1949**. Her obit was published in the Wednesday 21 Sept 1949 issue of the *Jamestown, NY Post-Journal*:

“Mrs. Helen Lane Patterson, 67, wife of Elmer H. Patterson, Patmoor Farms, Hartfield, died in Jamestown General Hospital, Monday. Mrs. Patterson was born in Kansas City, Mo., on Aug. 22, 1882, the daughter of John and Mary Enwright Lane. They moved to Hartfield in 1922 and prior to this lived in Atlanta, Ga., Detroit, Mich., and Chicago for some time. Mr. Patterson had been connected with the Furniture Index of Chicago. She was a member of St. Mary’s Church of Mayville... Besides her husband she is survived by a **daughter, Mrs. Luke Boyd**, of Bemus Point; a son, **William John Patterson, Hartfield**; and nine grandchildren... Interment will be in Bemus Point Cemetery.”

A photo of Helen's gravestone was posted on findagrave 7/28/13 by "Mare" (accessed 2 Oct 2015). It is inscribed: "Helen Lane Patterson / Born Kansas City 1882 / Died 1949."

As Elmer's obit tells us, sometime after wife Helen died he married again, to "Mrs. Florence Meyes." Elmer's obit published in the Monday 2 Dec 1957 issue of the *Jamestown, NY Post-Journal* proves he was the son of George and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Patterson:

"Elmer H. Patterson, 78, of Hartfield, died at 1 A.M. Sunday in his home. Mr. Patterson was the former publisher of the Furniture Index of Jamestown, the Chicago Market Daily, American Furniture Mart of Chicago, and later the Chicago Market News.

"He was a member of the Masonic Lodge of Catlin, Ill....

"At the time of his death, Mr. Patterson was serving as assistant to Paul E. Denney, manager of the Jamestown Furniture Manufactures Building, Inc.

"He was **born Jan. 11, 1879** in Catlin, Ill., the **son of George and Elizabeth Hawkins Patterson.**

"**Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Florence Meves Patterson a son, William J. Patterson of Dewittville; a daughter, Mrs. Luke Boyd of Bemus Point;** a sister, Nell Patterson of Danville, Ill.; nine grandchildren, Luke H. Boyd Jr., Mark, Mathew, Joan and Sue Boyd, Carole, Madeline, Daniel and June Patterson; and two great-grandchildren.

"Funeral services will be held at 1 P.M. Tuesday from the family residence in Hartfield. Burial will be in Bemus Point Cemetery....Boyd Funeral Home is in charge of arrangements."

A photo of the gravestone of "E.H. Patterson" was posted on findagrave 7/28/13 by "Mare" (accessed 2 Oct 2015). It is inscribed: "E. H. Patterson / Born Catlin, Ill. 1879 / Died 1957."

1880 Census – "Elmar" is in his father's Vermilion Co., IL household.

1900 Ward 5, Danville, Vermilion Co., IL 1 June 1900 (p. 2 of 38)
Elmer Patters [sic] b. [Jan? June?] 1879 IL IL IL single clerk
 Elmer is a "roomer" in the household of R.C. Smith.

In 1910 Elmer & wife Helen are found recorded as "guests" [hotel not named] in St. Louis, MO:

1910 St. Louis, St. Louis Co., MO 30 Apr 1910 (p. 37 of 39)
Elmer H. Patterson, guest 31 [1879] IL IN IN m. 6 yrs advertising
 Helen €, guest 29 [1881] KA Ireland Ireland " 1 child, living
Note: Daughter Helen was b. 1906 in MO; she is not listed here.

1920 Buffalo Ward 20, Erie Co., NY 7 Jan 1920 (p. 13 of 29)

Elmer H. Patterson 42 [1878] IL IN IN advertising, class journal
 Helen A. “, wife 39 [1881] KA Ireland Ireland
 Helen [P.? E.?] “, dau 14 [1906] MO IL KA
 William J. “, son 7 & 5/12 [1914] MI IL KA

1930 Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co., NY 5 Apr 1930 (p. 5 of 18)

Elmer H. Patterson 51 [1879] IL IN IN publisher, magazine
 Helen A. “, wife 48 [1882] KA Irish free state, KA
 Helen E. “, dau 23 [1907] KA IL KA single
 William J. “, son 18 [1912] MI IL KA single

1940 Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co., NY 25 Apr 1940 (p. 10 of 26)

Elmer H. Patterson 66 [1874 [error] IL owner, publisher
 Helen A. “, wife 59 [1881] KA
 William J. “, son 28 [1912—error?] MI advertising, publisher

Wife Helen died 1949. Elmer re-married, to Florence Meves.

Elmer died 1957.

Elmer H. & first wife Helen (Lane) Patterson had 2 children:

- a. **Helen E. Patterson** b. 1881-1882 in Kansas (*censuses*); per her father’s obit she m. Luke Boyd and in 1957 was living in Bemus Point, Chautauqua Co., NY. No further info.
- b. **William John Patterson** b. abt. 1912 in Michigan (*censuses*). Per his mother’s 1949 obit, he lived in Hartfield, Chautauqua Co., NY. The “Patterson Family Tree” at ancestry.com lists William John Patterson son of Elmer Hawkins & Helen Elizabeth (Lane) Patterson. There are just 23 persons on this tree! The oldest Patterson ancestor on this tree is George W. Patterson who married Sarah E. Hawkins. The owner of this tree (“amoranlola”) has posted photos of George’s son Elmer, Elmer’s wife Helen, Elmer’s son John William, and John William’s wife Marjorie. *I have no doubt that the author of this tree is a direct descendant of George W. & Sarah (Hawkins) Patterson!. In fact, I think William John Patterson is the father of the author of this tree. A picture of William John is labeled “Dad in World War II.”* Per this tree, William John Patterson was **b. 11 July 1911** in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI; **d. 10 Sept 1989** in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa Co., CA; **m. Marjorie June Fulbright**. Marjorie was b. 17 June 1918 in Kern, CA, daughter of Thomas Joseph & Hattie Regina Fulbright & she d. 1999 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa Co., CA. William and Marjorie had four children:

June Helen (Patterson) Hast (1948-2005), 2 other daughters (“private”) and 1 son (“private”).

1920, 1930 & 1940 Censuses – William is in his father’s household.

Continuing with the children of George & Elizabeth (Hawkins) Patterson:

2. **Zella B. Patterson** b. Aug 1883 in IL (*1900 census*). No further info.
3. **Nellie Patterson** b. Aug 1886 in IL (*1900 census*). Per her brother Elmer’s obit (see above) she was living in 1957 in Danville, IL, apparently unmarried. No further info.
4. **Genevieve Patterson** b. July 1897 in IL (*1900 census*). No further info.

Continuing with the children of Robert & Margaret (Fruits) Patterson:

- F. **Lucinda Patterson** b. abt. 1853 (shortly before the death of her father). No further info.

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- III. **ANN PATTERSON b. 28 Apr 1814 KY; d. 27 July 1880**; buried in Alamo Cemetery, Alamo, Montgomery Co., IN (*birth & death dates from gravestone; see below*).



Photo posted on findagrave 3/12/15 by Missy McHargue

Ann Patterson **m. Patrick “Ham” (Hamm)** 21 Mar 1839 in Montgomery Co., IN (*original marriage record viewable on-line at Crawfordsville Library*)

website, <http://history.cdpl.lib.in.us/marriage/ml01-239.pdf>; accessed 3 Oct 2015). Per his gravestone inscription (see below) **Patrick was b. 15 Nov 1815 (in VA, per censuses) & he d. 8 Mar 1897 in Montgomery Co., IN**; buried in Alamo Cemetery with his wife.



Photo posted on findagrave 3/12/15 by Missy McHargue

1820 Census – Ann is accounted for in her father’s Campbell Co., KY household.

1830 Census – Ann is accounted for in her father’s Montgomery Co., IN household.

Ann married Patrick Hamm 1839.

1840 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 1 of 12)

Note: Patrick has been incorrectly indexed by ancestry.com as Patrick “Hain.”

Patrick Ham [sic]

1 male 20-30 [1810-1820]

1 male 0-5 [1835-1840]

1 fem 20-30 [1810-1820]

Note: Ann’s father Joseph Patterson heads the next household.

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 19 Oct 1850 (p. 21 of 30)

Note: Patrick has been incorrectly indexed by ancestry.com as Patrick “Heam.”

Patrick Ham [sic] 37 [1813] KY farmer

Anna “ 36 [1814] KY

Sarah E. “ 9 [1841] IN

Joseph “ 7 [1843] IN

John “ 6 [1844] IN

William “ 4/12 [June 1850] IN

Note: Ann’s brother Robert heads the next household.

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 20-21 July 1860 (p. 29 of 33)

Patrick Ham [sic] 49 [1811] VA farmer

Ann “ 45 [1815] KY

Joseph “ 18 [1842] IN domestic

John “ 15 [1845] IN domestic

William “ 8 [1852-error] IN

Marcus “ 6 [1854] IN

Note: Ann's brother Thomas heads the next household.

1870 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 10 June 1870 (p. 14 of 36)

Note: Patrick has been incorrectly indexed by ancestry.com as Patrick "Harn."

Patrick Ham [sic]	55 [1815] KY	farmer
Annie "	54 [1816] KY	
John "	23 [1847] IN	farmer
William "	19 [1851-error] IN	at home
Marcus "	16 [1854] IN	at home

1880 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 14 June 1880 (p. 22 of 29)

Patrick Ham [sic]	64 [1816-error] KY SC SC	farmer
Ann ", wife	65 [1815] KY PA PA	
Marcus ", son	26 [1854] IN KY KY	works on farm

Ann died 17 July 1880. Patrick died 8 Mar 1897.

Censuses show that Patrick & Ann (Patterson) Hamm had 6 children:

- A. Unknown son b. 1839=1840; d. young?** (*1840 census*)
- B. Sarah E. Hamm** b. abt. 1841 (*censuses*)
- C. Joseph Hamm** b. 1842-1843 (*censuses*)
- D. John Hamm** b. 1844-1845 (*censuses*)
- E. William Hamm** b. June 1850 (*censuses*)
- F. Marcus Hamm** b. abt. 1854 (*censuses*). He is probably the Marcus L. Hamm b. 17 Sept 1853; d. 30 Aug 1922; buried in Alamo Cemetery, Montgomery Co., IN. (*See his gravestone photo posted on findagrave 3/12/15 by Missy McHargue; accessed 3 Oct 2015.*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above Hamm children.)

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- IV. ELIZABETH PATTERSON** b. **22 Oct 1817** in KY ⁶³; **d. 10 Mar 1889** in Montgomery Co., IN; Elizabeth is buried in Alamo Cemetery, Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN. ⁶⁴ Elizabeth **m. Abijah R. Bayless** on 10 Nov 1838. (*Original marriage record may be viewed on the Crawfordsville (Indiana) website at <http://history.cdpl.lib.in.us/marriage/ml01-223.pdf>; accessed 3 Oct 2015*). Abijah was b. 24 Feb 1818 in Trenton, NJ, s/o William & Elizabeth (Grant) Bayless). ⁶⁵ Abijah is listed on findagrave as buried in Alamo

⁶³ Elizabeth's birth date comes from a biographical sketch of her husband, Abijah Bayless, in *History of Montgomery County [Indiana], together with historic notes on the Wabash...* by H.W. Beckwith (Chicago: H.H. Hill & N. Iddings, Publishers, 1881), 587. Censuses show she was born in Kentucky.

⁶⁴ Elizabeth's death date comes from a transcription of burials at Alamo Cemetery, found at the Crawfordsville Public Library website (www.cdpl.lib.in.us). Elizabeth and husband Abijah are listed on findagrave as buried in Alamo Cemetery, but no photo of their stone(s) is posted.

⁶⁵ No marriage record has been found for Elizabeth and Abijah Bayless, but we know she married Abijah because this is so stated in a biographical sketch of Abijah published in *History of Montgomery County*

Cemetery, with birth date of 24 Feb 1818 & death date of 4 Nov 1902—but no photo posted, and no documentation for death date provided. Death date of 4 Nov 1902 agrees with info found by researcher Marsha Patterson.

1820 Census – Elizabeth is in her father’s Campbell Co., KY household.

1830 Census – Elizabeth is in her father’s Montgomery Co., IN household.

Elizabeth married Abijah Bayless 1838.

1840 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN (p. 9 of 12)

Abijah Balis [sic]

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 18 Oct 1850 (p. 18 of 30)

Abijah R. Bailes [sic] 32 [1818] NJ shoemaker

Elizabeth “ 32 [1818] KY

Mary A. “ 10 [1840] IN

William T. “ 8 [1842] IN

John G. “ 6 [1844] IN

James [H.?] “ 3 [1847] IN

Allen Moore 19 [1831] IN shoemaker

Note: Elizabeth’s brother William is listed in the previous household, headed by Noah W. Grimes. William is age 22 and his occupation is also shoemaker.

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 11 July 1860 (p. 27 of 33)

Abijah Bailes [sic] 42 [1818] NJ farmer

Elizabeth “ 42 [1818] KY

William “ 18 [1842] IN

John “ 16 [1844] IN

James “ 13 [1847] IN

Hariet “ [female] 9 [1851] IN

Emma “ 3 [1857] IN

Mary Rogers 20 [1840] OH domestic

1870 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 17 June 1870 (p. 22 of 36)

Note: Abijah has been incorrectly indexed by ancestry.com as “S.R.” Bayles

A.R. Bayles [sic] 52 [1818] NJ dry goods merchant

Elizabeth “ 52 [1818] KY

Alice [E.?] “ 12 [1858] IN

Sarah E. “ 5 [1865] IN

1880 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 7 June 1880 (p. 9 of 29)

A.R. Bayless 62 [1818] NJ [blank] [blank] keeping livery & stables

Elisabeth “, wife 62 [1818] KY PA PA

Elisabeth “, dau 15 [1865] IN NJ KY house work

Elizabeth died 1889.

[*Indiana*], together with historic notes on the Wabash...by H.W. Beckwith (Chicago: H.H. Hill & N. Iddings, Publishers, 1881), 587. Here Elizabeth is said to be the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Patterson. This sketch also provides Abijah’s birth date, the location of his birth, and the name of his parents.

1900 Union, Montgomery Co., IN 4 June 1900 (p. 4 of 32)

John Skidmore 42 b. July 1858 IN [blnak] [blank] mail carrier
 Sarah E. “, wife 35 b. Aug 1864 IN NJ KY
 Myrtle “, niece 17 b. June 1882 IN IN IN single student
Abijah R. Bayless, father-in-law 82 b. Feb 1818 NJ NJ NJ widower

Abijah died 1902.

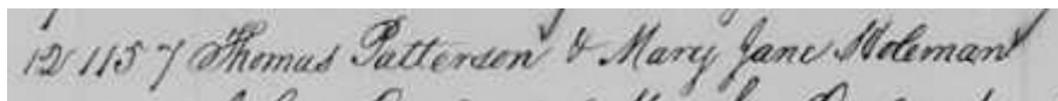
Abijah R. & Elizabeth (Patterson) Bayless had 8 children.⁶⁶ Info below about these children comes from Beckwith and from censuses.

- A. Mary A. Bayless** b. abt. 1840; m. ___ Sparks
- B. Wm. T. Bayless** b. abt. 1842; served in 135th Ind. Vol. Inf. in Civil War
- C. John G. Bayless** b. abt. 1844; served in 135th Ind. Vol. Inf. in Civil War
- D. Jas. F. Bayless** b. abt. 1847
- E. Harriet A. Bayless** b. abt. 1851; m. ___ Craig
- F. Alice E. “Emma” Bayless** b. abt. 1858; m. ___ Riley
- G. Sarah E. “Elizabeth” Bayless** b. Aug 1864 (*1900 census*); m. John Skidmore (*1900 census*)
- H. Infant Bayless** d. young

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 8 Bayless children.)

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- V. THOMAS PATTERSON** b. 2 Sept 1824 in KY (*gravestone & censuses*); **d. 31 Mar 1891** in Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN (*gravestone*). Censuses (see further) show that the name of Thomas’ wife was “Mary J.” Info received from Yvonne Watkin states that Thomas **m. Mary Jane Holeman** (Holdman/Holden). (No marriage record of Thomas and Mary Jane Holdman has been found in Montgomery Co., IN marriage records at Crawfordsville {Indiana} Library.) However, we know that Thomas Patterson and Mary Jane “Holeman” were issued a license to marry on 12 Feb 1844, in Fountain Co., IN:



The page on which they were listed is shown below:

⁶⁶ Names of children and names of daughters’ spouses are given in the biographical sketch of Abijah R. Bayless (Beckwith, 587).

30

Marriage License issued

Date	No. of License	Names of parties	Date of issue of certificate		
			Day	Month	Year
February					
Feb 7	1153	Jacob Grim & Margaret Ferry	24	March	1844
" 7	1154	John Powell & Nancy David (colored persons)	17	February	1844
" "	1155	Henry Linton & Elizabeth Helkins	"	"	"
" 9	1156	Andrew Souderbog & Elizabeth Campbell	"	April	1844
" 12	1157	Thomas Patterson & Mary Jane Holeman			
" "	1158	John Darland & Harsha Darland	30	March	1844

Note on the above page that there is no date for a *certificate* of marriage issued. Perhaps Thomas and Mary Jane married in another county. As of this writing (4 Oct 2015) no certificate of the marriage of Thomas and Mary Jane Holeman/Holdman has been found in Montgomery Co., IN marriage records at Crawfordsville {Indiana} Library website, or anywhere else. Based on the c. 1846 birth of their first child, John, Thomas Patterson and Mary Jane "Holeman" probably married 1844-1845.

Per the inscription on the stone Mary J. shares with husband Thomas, **Mary Jane was b. 13 Aug 1827 and she d. 18 Aug 1888.**

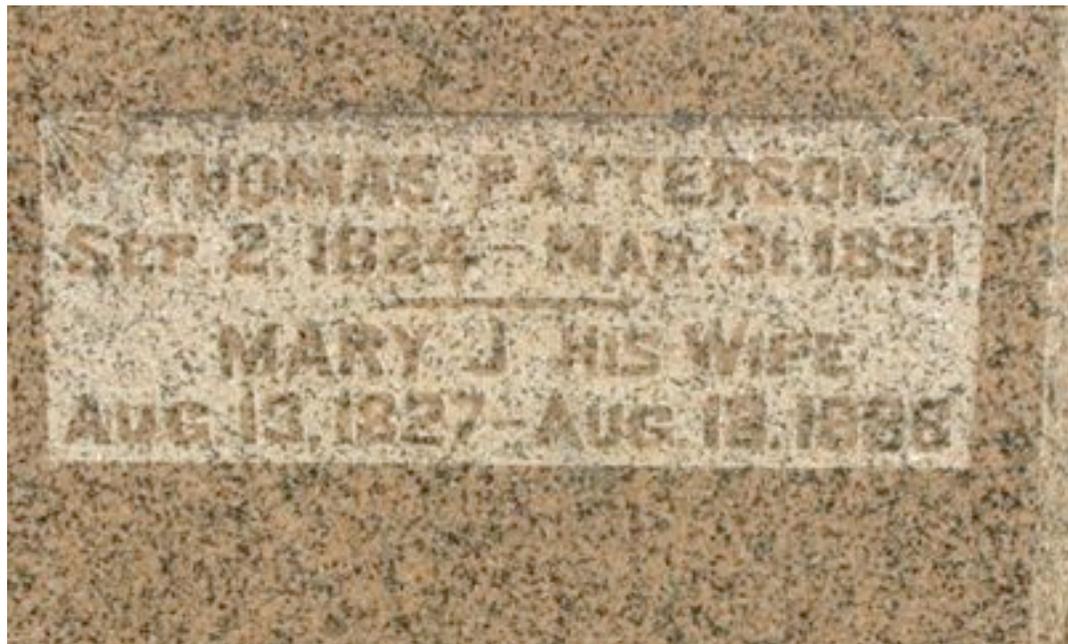


Photo posted on findagrave 11/11/10 by Lesa Epperson

1830 & 1840 Censuses – Thomas is living in his father’s Montgomery Co., IN household.

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 16 Oct 1850 (p. 12 of 29 – genealogy.com)

Thomas Patterson	26 [1824] KY	farmer
Mary J. “	28 [1822] KY	
John “	4 [1846] IN [IA?]	
Andrew J. “	1 [1849] IN [IA?]	

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 21 June 1860 (p. 29 of 33)

Thomas Patterson	35 [1825] KY	farmer
Mary “	38 [1822] KY	
John “	13 [1847] IN	
Andrew “	11 [1849] IN	
Vincent “	7 [1853] IN	
Sarah “	2 [1858] IN	

Note: Living next door is Thomas’ sister, Ann, who married Patrick Ham(m).

1870 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 4 Aug 1870 (p. 26 of 38)

Thomas Patterson	47 [1823] KY	farmer
Jane “	46 [1824] KY	
John “	24 [1846] IN	farmer
Andrew J. “	20 [1850] IN	
Vincent “	18 [1852] IN	
Sarah J. “	12 [1858] IN	
Mary E. “	9 [1861] IN	

1880 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 10 June 1880 (p. 7 of 15)

Thomas Patterson	56 [1824] KY PA KY	farmer
Mary J. “, wife	56 [1824] KY [blank] [blank]	
Sarah “, dau	20 [1860] IN KY KY	single
[Maud O.?] “,[gr-dau?]	4 [1876] IN IN IN	

Wife Mary Jane died 1888. Thomas died 1891.

Censuses show that Thomas & Mary Jane (Holeman/Holdman) Patterson had 5 children:

- A. John Patterson b. 8 Aug 1846** in Montgomery Co., IN (*birth date computed from death date & age at death—see gravestone photo further*); **d. 31 Dec 1878**, “aged 32yrs, 4ms, 23 ds,” in Fountain Co., IN; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN. It appears that **John died unmarried.**



Photo posted on findagrave 11/11/10 by Lesa Epperson

1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – John is in his father’s household.

John died 1878.

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Mary Jane Patterson:

- B. Andrew J. Patterson b. Aug 1849** (*1900 census & gravestone*) in Montgomery Co., IN (*censuses*); **d. 1936** (*gravestone*) in Fountain Co., IN; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN. Info posted on findagrave 10/12/08 by Lesa Epperson lists Andrew with the middle name of “Jackson”; she gives birth date of 15 Aug 1849, and death date of 18 July 1936. However, no documentation for these specific dates is given. Andrew **married Indiana Bailey.**

Indiana was born 1854 & she died 1946; she is buried in Centennial Cemetery with her husband (*gravestone*).

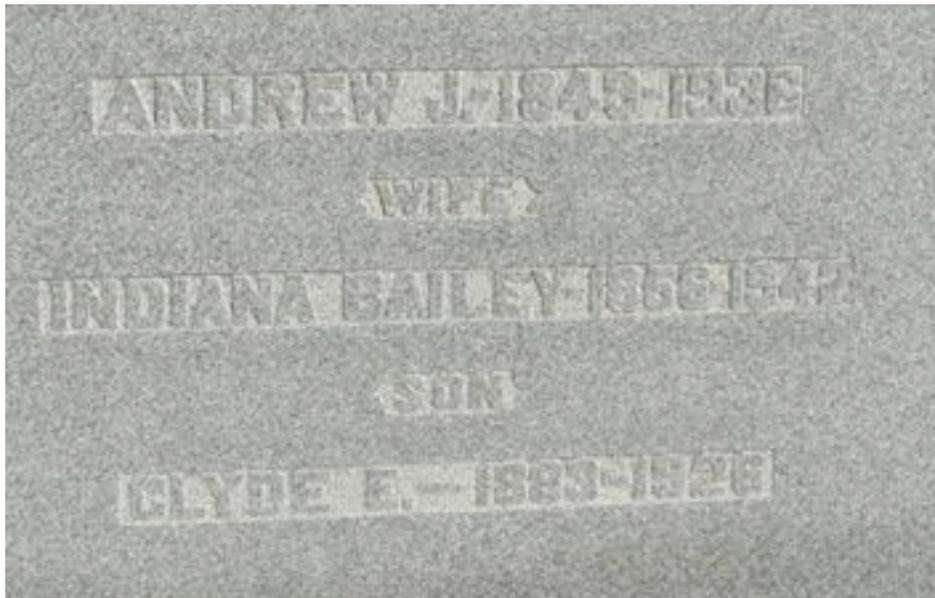


Photo posted on findagrave 11/11/10 by Lesa Epperson

1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – Andrew is in his father’s household.

1880 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 10 June 1880 (p. 7 of 15)

Andrew Patterson	30 [1850] IN KY KY	farmer
Inda A. “, wife	24 [1856] IN IN IN	
Emma C. “, dau	2 [1878] IN IN IN	

1900 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 14 June 1900 (p. 21 of 44)

Andrew Patterson	50 b. Aug 1849 IN KY IN	m. 27 yrs [1873] farmer
Indiana “, wife	44 b. Apr 1856 IN KY IN	“ 6 children, 4 living
May “, dau	19 b. Jan 1881 IN IN IN	single at school
Clyde “, son	16 b. Aug 1883 IN IN IN	single farm laborer
John “, son	13 b. Oct 1886 IN IN IN	at school

NOTE: Who is the Charles Patterson b. Dec 1876, “servant,” listed in his own household just above Andrew’s household?

1910 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 27 Apr 1910 (p. 11 of 20)

Andrew Patterson	59 [1851] IN PA [error] IN [error]	1 st marriage; m. 37 yrs farmer
Indiana “, wife	54 [1856] IN KY IN	1 st marriage; m. 37 yrs 6 children, 4 living
Clyde “, son	26 [1884] IN IN IN	single farmer

Note: Next household is head by Andrew’s son, John.

1920 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 27 Jan 1920 (p. 3 of 15)

Andrew Patterson	70 [1850] IN PA [error] IN	farmer
Indiana “, wife	63 [1857] IN KY IN	
Clyde “, son	36 [1884] IN IN IN	single farmer

1930 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 12 May 1930 (p. 18 of 19)
Andrew J. Patterson 80 [1850] IN IN [error] IN farm operator
 Indiana “, wife 74 [1856] IN KY IN
Andrew died 1936.

1940 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 20 Apr 1940 (p. 8 of 28)
Indiana Patterson 84 [1856] IN

Indiana died 1946.

Per censuses, Andrew & Indiana (Bailey) Patterson had 4 children, 2 – 5 below. Per info posted on findagrave (see further), they had a daughter, Clara, born 1874 who died as an infant.

1. **Clara Florence Patterson b. 1874**; d. 20 Dec 1874; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN. All foregoing info is per info posted on findagrave 10/11/08 by Lesa Epperson; accessed 4 Oct 2015. No documentation provided. A photo of Clara’s grave is posted on findagrave, but it is unreadable.
2. **Emma C. Patterson b. abt. 1878** (*1880 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 10/11/08 by Lesa Epperson (accessed 4 Oct 2015) Emma Charity Patterson was b. 26 May 1878, d. 21 June 1965 in Crawfordsville, IN; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN; m. Austin Grant Myster (1874-1939). Gravestone photo posted on findagrave 11/9/10 by Lesa Epperson shows inscription: “MYERS / Emma C. / 1878 – 1965 / Austin / 1874-1939.” No further info.
3. **[Anna] May Patterson b. Jan 1881** (*1900 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 10/12/08 by Lesa Epperson (accessed 4 Oct 2015) Anna May Patterson was b. 20 Jan 1881; d. 16 Apr 1972; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN; m. Charles Sylvester McCormick (1880-1924). Photo posted on findagrave 11/11/10 by Lesa Epperson (accessed 4 Oct 2015) shows inscription: “McCormick / Anna May / 1881 – 1972 / Charles S. / 1880 – 1924.”
4. **Clyde Patterson b. Aug 1883** (*1900 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 10/12/08 by Lesa Epperson, Clyde Eston Patterson was b. 8 Aug 1883; d. 16 Feb 1926; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN; accessed 4 Oct 2015. No documentation for birth or death dates; no gravestone photo posted. Clyde **apparently died unmarried.**

1900, 1910 & 1920 Censuses – Clyde is in his father’s Fountain Co., IN household.

Clyde died 1926, apparently unmarried.

5. **John [William] Patterson b. Oct 1886** (*1900 census*). Per info posted on findagrave 10/27/07 by Lesa Epperson (accessed 4 Oct 2015) John

William Patterson was b. 1 Oct 1886; d. ___ Feb 1969 in Covington, Fountain Co., IN; buried in Mount Hope Cemetery, Covington, Fountain Co., IN; m. Imo Pearl Glover (1888-1958). Photo of gravestone posted on findagrave 10/27/07 by Lesa Epperson (accessed 4 Oct 2015) shows inscription: "PATTERSON / Imo P. 1888 – 1958 / John W. / 1886 – 1969." No documentation for the specific birth/death dates.

1900 Census – John is in his father's Fountain Co., IN household.

1910 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 27 Apr 1910 (p. 11 of 20)

John Patterson 23 [1887] IN IN IN 1st marriage; m. 2 yrs [1908] farmer
 [Imo?] " , wife 22 [1888] IN IN IN " " 1 child, 1 living
 George E. " , son 1 6/12 [1908] IN IN IN

Note: John's household is listed immediately after his father Andrew's household.

1920 Mill Creek, Fountain Co., IN 27 Jan 1920 (p. 3 of 15)

John W. Patterson 33 [1887] IN IN IN farmer
 Imo P. " , wife 30 [1890] IN IN IN
 George E. " , son 11 [1909] IN IN IN
 Lewis M. " , son 9 [1911] IN IN IN
 Max B. " , son 7 [1913] IN IN IN
 Wilma L. " , dau 5 [1915] IN IN IN
 Earnest G. " , son 3 & /12 [1916] IN IN IN
 Arnold L. " , son 4/12 [1919] IN IN IN

1930 Covington, Fountain Co., IN 19 Apr 1930 (p. 13 of 41)

John Patterson 33 [error] IN IN IN driver, truck
 Imo " , wife 41 [1889] IN IN IN
 George " , son 21 [1909] IN IN IN
 Max " , son 17 [1913] IN IN IN
 Wilma " , dau 15 [1915] IN IN IN
 Ernest " , son 13 [1917] IN IN IN
 Arland [Arnold] " , son 11 [1919] IN IN IN
 Alroin [*sic*] " , dau 8 [1922] IN IN IN

1940 Covington, Fountain Co., IN 8 Apr 1940 (p. 12 of 56)

John Patterson 53 [1887] IN truck driver
 Irma [*sic*] " , wife 51 [1889] IN
 George " , son 31 [1909] IN single
 Ernest " , son 23 [1917] IN single
 Lorain " , dau 18 [1922] IN single

Wife Imo died 1958. John died 1969.

Per the above censuses, John William & Imo (Glover) Patterson had 7 children:

- a. **George E. Patterson** b. 1908-1909 (*censuses*)
- b. **Lewis M. Patterson** b. abt. 1911 (*1920 census*)
- c. **Max B. Patterson** b. abt. 1913 (*censuses*)
- d. **Wilma L. Patterson** b. abt. 1915 (*censuses*)
- e. **Earnest G. Patterson** b. 1916-1917 (*censuses*)

- f. Arnold L. Patterson** b. abt. 1919 (*censuses*)
g. Lorraine Patterson b. abt. 1922 (*censuses*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Mary Jane (Holeman) Patterson:

- C. Vincent Patterson** b. 20 Sept 1854 (*calculated from date of death and age at death inscribed on gravestone—see further*); d. 26 Jan 1896; buried in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN. Photo of Vincent's gravestone posted on findagrave 11/11/10 (accessed 4 Oct 2015) shows inscription: "Vincen [*sic*] / Patterson / Died / Jan 25, 1896 / Aged / 41 Y, 4 Mo, 5 Dys." **Apparently, Vincen(t) died unmarried.**

1860 & 1870 Censuses – Vincent is in his father's household.

1880 Census – Cannot find Vincent on this census.

Vincent died 1896.

- D. Sarah J. Patterson** b. 1858-1860 (*censuses*). No further info.

- E. Mary E. Patterson** b. abt. 1861 (*censuses*). No further info.

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- VI. WILLIAM PATTERSON** b. 1828-1830 in KY (*censuses*); probably d. 1874-1880 in Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN (*censuses*); At this time it is not known where William is buried. *Note:* It is possible that William & Mary divorced. William m. **Mary C. Smith** 23 Sept 1867, in Montgomery Co., IN ("*Indiana Marriage Index 1800-1941*" at ancestry.com; accessed 4 Oct 2015; marriage occurred in Montgomery Co., IN). Per the 1860 & 1870 censuses William was a shoemaker. (This was also his grandfather Archibald's occupation.) After William died, his wife Mary married Samuel Waggoner, and they lived in Ripley. "Mrs. Mary C. Patterson" and Samuel P. Waggoner were married 17 June 1879 by the Rev. Jas. W. Dowden. (*Original marriage record viewable on the Crawfordville [Indiana] Library website at <http://history.cdpl.lib.in.us/marriage/ml09-241.pdf>; accessed 4 Oct 2015.*)

1830 & 1840 Censuses – William is living in his father's Montgomery Co., IN household.

1850 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 18 Oct 1850 (p. 17 of 29 genealogy.com)

William Patterson 22 [1828] KY shoemaker

William is living in the household of Noah W. & Rachel Grimes. Noah Grimes is a merchant. *Note:* Living next door is William's sister, Elizabeth, who is married to Abijah R. "Bailes."

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 10-11 July, 1860 (p. 17 of 33)

William Patterson 30 [1830] IN "soc" maker

William is living in the household of Henry & Eliza Tambler. Henry Tambler is a cooper.

William & Mary Smith married 1867.

1870 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 18 June 1870 (p. 25 of 36)
Wm. Patterson 40 [1830] KY boot & shoe maker
 Mary “ 21 [1849] IN
 Ella “ [Elvira] 2 [1868] IN
 John “ 5/12 [b. Jan 1870] IN

In 1879 William’s wife Mary re-married, to Samuel Waggoner.

1880 Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN 10 June 1880 (p. 13 of 25)
Samuel Waggoner 31 [1849] IN IN IN teamster
 Mary “, wife 31 [1849] IN OH TN
 Elvira Patterson, step-dau 12 [1868] IN IN IN
 John Patterson, step-son 10 [1870] IN IN IN
 Viola Patterson, step-dau 6 [1874] IN IN IN

Censuses show that William & Mary C. (Smith) Patterson had three children:

- A. Elvira “Ella” Patterson** b. abt. 1868 (*1870 census*). No further info.
- B. John Patterson** b. abt. Jan 1870 (*1870 census*). Cannot locate with certainty on censuses after 1880. No further info.
- C. Viola Patterson** b. abt. 1874 (*1880 census*). No further info.

(Have not searched for descendants of the 3 children above.)

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- VII. ANDREW JACKSON PATTERSON** (Yvonne Watkins’ and Joan Boatz’s great-grandfather) **b. 8 Feb 1830** Montgomery Co., IN; **d. 28 Mar 1911** Shelby Co., IL. (*Birth & death dates from his gravestone—see further.*) Andrew **m. 14 June 1860 in Montgomery Co., IN, Matilda Newkirk. Matilda was b. 31 Jan 1836** in Indiana, dau of John & Susannah (Fruits) Newkirk,⁶⁷ and **she d. 22 Oct 1931** in Shelby Co., IL. (*Matilda’s birth & death dates from her gravestone—see further. Marriage date from Montgomery Co. Marriages, Book 5, p. 367.*) Andrew and wife Matilda are buried in Lower Ash Grove (a/k/a Keller) Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IL.

⁶⁷ “Illinois Deaths and Stillbirths 1916-1947” index at familysearch.org (accessed 9 Oct 2015) lists Matilda Newkirk Patterson, died 22 Oct 1931 in Shelbyville, IL. Birth date: 31 Jan 1836 in Veedersburg, Indiana. Father: John Newkirk; Mother: “Fruts.” Buried in Keller Cemetery, Ash Grove, Shelby Co, IL.

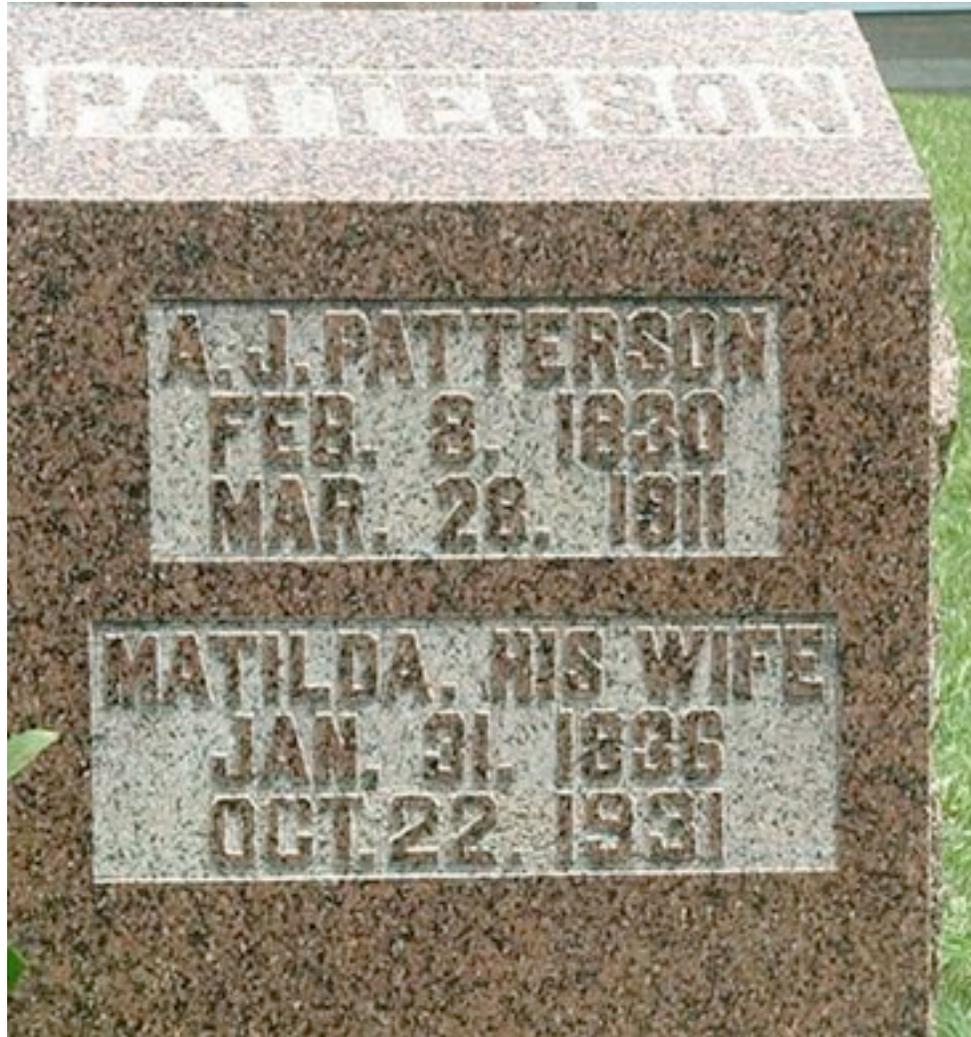


Photo posted on findagrave 7/20/10 by Eileen Bridges

Andrew & Matilda's children were born in Alamo, Ripley Twp., Montgomery Co., IN, after which they moved Feb 1872 to Etna, IL. They resided 1880 through 1910 in Big Spring, Shelby Co., IL. *(Previous info from the research of Yvonne Watkin.)*

NOTE: Between 1953 and 1995 many descendants of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson came together for a family reunion in Shelby Co., IL. At these reunions records of births, deaths and marriages were shared. Family photos were shared. This wealth of information was compiled in June 2012 by Andrew & Matilda's great granddaughter, Joan Boatz. Joan kindly gave me a copy of the DVD onto which she had transferred all these records. All the family photos in this chapter come from this DVD. Many thanks to Joan!



Photo of Andrew & Matilda's family taken (est.) 1874
Back row, left to right: Mary Ann, William T., John Femister, George Washington
Front on laps: Sarah Elizabeth (on Matilda's lap), Abijah B. "Bige" (on Andrew's lap)

On the back of the picture is written; "Taken one day after 95th birthday"

On the back of the insert picture is written: "Feb 1, 1931, she died Oct 22, 1931."

Identified are Ollie and Axie and Grandma, Matilda Patterson."

Ollie is Olive Patterson Holley, Matilda's daughter and Axie is the sister of Awilda. Awilda is Matilda's daughter-in-law.





MATILDA NEWKIRK PATTERSON, do not know when this picture was taken, assume it was the summer of 1931 and she was 95.

Census Records

1830, 1840 & 1850 Censuses – Andrew is living in his parents' household.
Andrew married Matilda Newkirk 14 June 1860.

1860 Census – Cannot locate Andrew Jackson Patterson on this census. A “Jackson” Patterson, age 26 (born abt. 1834 in IN) heads a household in Ripley, Montgomery Co., IN on 14 July 1860—but he is listed with (presumed wife) Catharine, age 22 (born abt. 1838 in Ohio). Not the right “Jackson.”

1870 Census – Cannot locate Andrew on any census in Indiana or Illinois.

1880 Big Spring, Shelby Co., IL 11 June 1880 (pp. 21-22 of 34)

A.J. Patterson	50 [1830] IN PA PA	farmer
Matilda “, wife	46 [1834] IN PA PA	
William “, son	17 [1863] IN IN IN	laborer
John “, son	16 [1864] IN IN IN	
George “, son	12 [1868] IN IN IN	
Mary A. “, dau	12 [1868] IN IN IN	
Abijah “, son	9 [1871] IN IN IN	
Elizabeth “, dau	7 [1873] IL? IN IN	
Olive Ellen “, dau	2 [1878] IL? IN IN	

1900 Big Spring, Shelby Co., IL 25 June 1900 (p. 2 of 5)

Andrew J. Patterson	70 b. Feb 1830 IN PA PA	m. 40 yrs	farmer
Matilda “, wife	65 b. Jan 1835 IN IN IN	m. 40 yrs	12 children, 9 living
Bige “, son	29 b. Jan 1871 IN IN IN	single	
[Amous?] “, son	18 b. Dec 1881 IL? IN IN	single	farm hand
Elizabeth “, dau	27 b. Mar 1873 IL? IN IN	single	

1910 Big Spring, Shelby Co., IL 20 Apr 1910 (p. 7 of 19)

A.J. Patterson	80 [1830] IN PA PA	m. 50 yrs	farmer
Matilda “, wife	75 [1835] IN PA OH	m. 50 yrs	12 children, 8 living
S.A. “, dau	36 [1874] IL IN IN	divorced	3 children, 3 living
Beryl “, grandson	14 [1896] IL England IL		
Orris “, grandson	11 [1899] IL England IL		
Vera “, granddau	6 [1904] IL England IL		

Andrew Jackson Patterson died 1911.

1920 Strasburg Village, Richland Twp., Shelby Co., IL 1 Mar 1920 (p. 9 of 26)

Mathilda [sic] Patterson	84 [1836] IN KY KY	widow	no occupation
Wm. “, son	56 [1864] IN IN IN	divorced	no occupation

(Son William died 1924.)

1930 Shelbyville, Shelby Co., IL 14 Apr 1920 (p. 7 of 18)

Isaac S. Kelly	57 [1863] IL IN IN	m. age 23	farmer
Olive E. “, wife	52 [1868] IL IN IN	m. age 17	
Bulah “, dau	14 [1906] IL IL IL		
Matilda Patterson , moth-law	94 [1836] IN IN IN		widowed

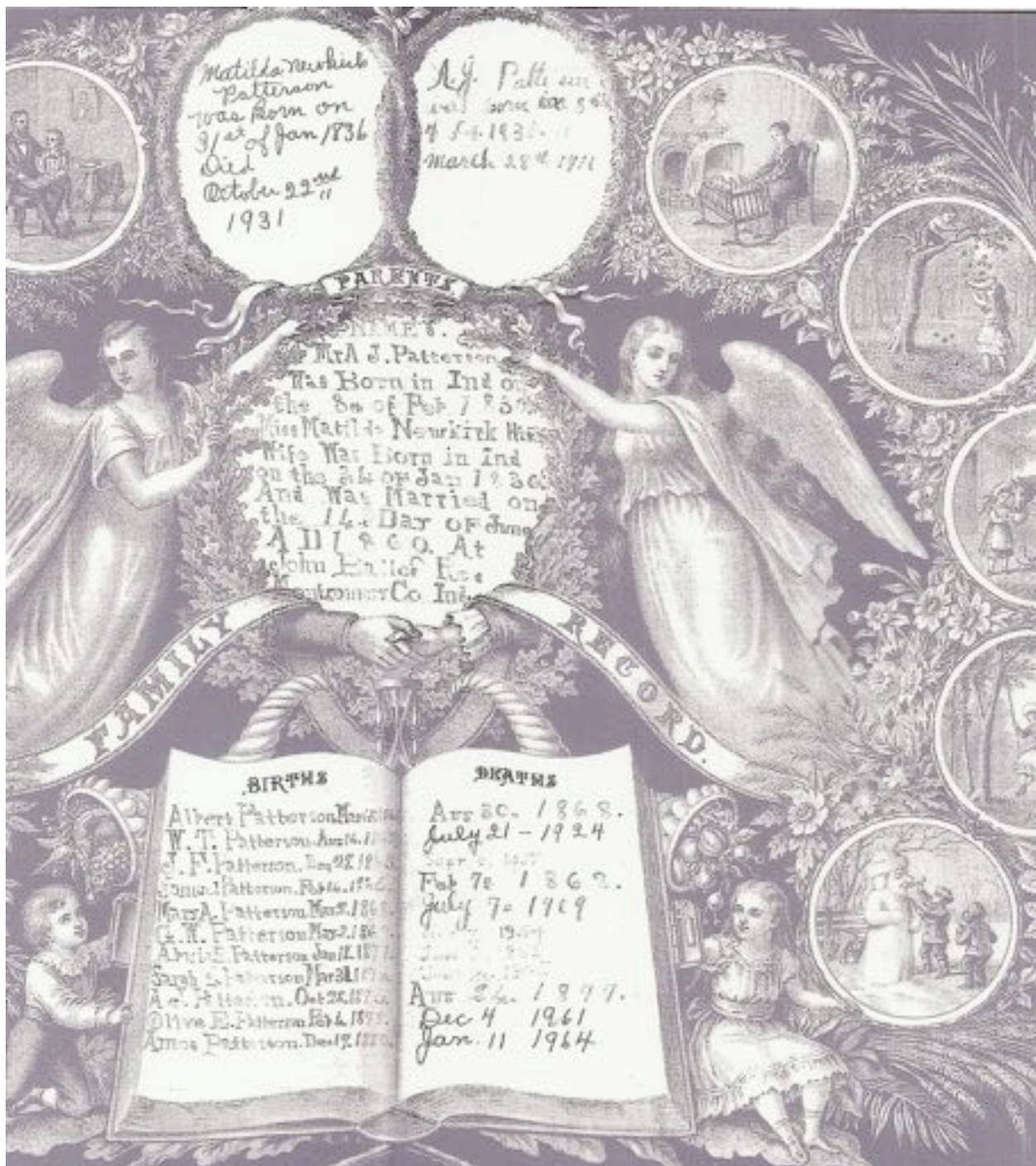
Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson died 1931.

Records gathered at family reunions were transferred to a DVD in 2012 by Joan Boatz. This DVD contains this beautiful "Family Record document."

This is a photograph of a framed Family Record document, about 18" X 24" showing the A.J. and Matilda Newkirk Patterson family. It lists vital information about both Andrew and Matilda and their eleven children.



A closer view of the names and dates written on this "Family Record" is on the following page.



See the end of this chapter for family reunion photos.

Family records gathered by great-granddaughter Yvonne Watkin & her cousin Joan Boatz show that Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson had the eleven children listed below (A. – K.). All information about these children comes from the research of Yvonne Watkin & Joan Boatz unless otherwise noted.

- A. Albert Patterson** b. 15 Mar 1861; d. infancy. *Note:* Photo of Albert's gravestone in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN (posted on findagrave by Lesa Epperson; accessed 7 Oct 2015) shows inscription: "Albert, son of A.J. & M. Patterson died Aug. 30, 1866, aged 5 yrs, 5 ms, 16 ds." *Note:* Death date & age at death calculates a birth date of 14 (not 15) Mar 1861.
- B. William T. Patterson** b. 16 Aug 1862; d. 31 July 1924 in Shelby Co., IL. *Note:* William's middle initial "T." comes from a family bible that, allegedly, was in the possession of William's sister, Sarah Elizabeth. He is listed in this bible as "Wm. T.," born 16 Aug 1862. (*Birth & death dates come from his gravestone at Lower Ash Grove (a/k/a Keller) Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IN.*)



Photo by Joan Boatz (not on findagrave as of 10/9/15)

William's obit was published in the 1 Aug 1924 issue of the *Decatur Herald*:

"Farmer Dies of Heart Disease – Shelbyville, July 31 – William Patterson, 68 years old, was found dead at his home near Kingman early Thursday morning, by his aged mother who

went to call him to breakfast. Mr. Patterson arose before 6 o'clock and went into the sitting room after speaking to his mother, Mrs. Matilda Patterson, who told him she would call him when breakfast was ready. When she entered the sitting room she found him dead. Mrs. Patterson, who is about ninety years of age, called several neighbors who summoned Coroner S.D. Whiles who conducted an inquest.

“Mr. Patterson was **twice married** but had been making his home with his mother for some time. Besides his mother he leaves four brothers and two sisters. The sisters are Mrs. John Holly of near Kingman; Mrs. Storm of Brownstown. The brothers are John of St. Elmo; Amos of Findlay; George of near Strasburg; and B.P. Patterson, living in Michigan.” *Note:* The brother “B.P.” referred to must be Abijah known as “Bige.” However, to my knowledge, Abijah never lived in Michigan.

William had 2 wives (*obit*). As of this writing (10/9/15) we do not know the name of either of them, nor do we know if William had any children with either wife. Per the 1920 census (see below) William was “divorced.”

1870 Census – Cannot locate William’s father Andrew on this census.

1880 Census – William is in his father’s Shelby Co., IL household.

1900 Census – Cannot find William.

1910 Census – Cannot find William.

Per this article published in the 21 June 1915 issue of the *Decatur Herald*, **one of William’s 2 wives (probably the 2nd one) was named Elizabeth:**

“Shelbyville Court Disposes of Cases – Shelbyville June 21 – A divorce case caused little trouble, owing to the fact that the complainant was so deaf that it was necessary to take all her testimony in writing. It was the case of Elizabeth Patterson against William Patterson. Her charge was desertion for a period of more than four years. She was given a decree of divorce.”

In 1920 William, divorced, was living with his mother:

1920 Strasburg Village, Richland Twp., Shelby Co., IL 1 Mar 1920 (p. 9 of 26)
Mathilda [sic] Patterson 84 [1836] IN KY KY **widow** no occupation
 Wm. “, son 56 [1864] IN IN IN **divorced** no occupation

William died 1924.

Continuing with the children of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson:

- C. John Femister Patterson** (Yvonne Watkins' grandfather) **b. 29 Dec 1863** near Alamo, Montgomery Co., IN; **d. 6 Sept 1955** St. Elmo, IL; **m. Nancy Rosetta Storm** 12 Aug 1888 in Shelby Co., IL **Nancy was b. 4 Oct 1865** in Shelby Co., IL & **she d. 20 Dec 1959** in Decatur, IL. John and Nancy are buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IL where they share a stone with daughter Anna:



Photo posted on findagrave 22 July 2010 by Eileen Bridges

1870 Census – Cannot locate John's father Andrew on this census.

1880 Census – John is in his father Andrew's Shelby Co., IL household.

1900 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 8 June 1900 (p. 4 of 15)

John F. Patterson	36 b. Dec 1863 IN IN IN m. 12 yrs farmer
Etta “, wife	33 b. June 1866 IL IL IL m. 12 yrs 4 children, 4 living
Pearl “, dau	9 b. Oct 1890 IL IN IL
Louis [Lois] “, dau	7 b. June 1892 IL IN IL
Goldie “, dau	5 b. Dec 1894 IL IN IL
Oral “, son [<i>sic</i>]	1 b. Sept 1898 IL IN IL

1910 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 20 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 19)

J. F. Patterson	46 [1864] IN IN IN m. 22 yrs farmer
Etta “, wife	44 [1866] IL IN IL m. 22 yrs 7 children, 6 living
Lois “, dau	18 [1892] IL IN IL single working out, servant
Goldie “, dau	16 [1894] IL IN IL single
Oral “, dau [<i>sic</i> —error]	13 [1897] IL IN IL single
Glen “, son	9 [1901] IL IN IL
Nellie “, dau	5 [1905] IL IN IL
Jackson “, son	2 [1908] IL IN IL

1920 Census – Cannot find John or Rosetta / Etta on this census.

1930 St. Elmo City, Avena, Fayette Co., IL 9-10 Apr 1930 (p. 23 of 27)

John Patterson	66 [1864] IN IN IN [no occupation]
Rosetta “, wife	64 [1866] IL IN KY

1940 St. Elmo City, Avena Twp., Fayette Co., IL 2-4 Apr 1940 (p. 2 of 65)

John F. Patterson	75 [1865] IN	lived same house 1935 [no occupation]
Etta “, wife	74 [1866] IL	“
Nell E. Sims, dau	35 [1905] IL	[married?] lived Chicago 1935 saleslady
Jack Sims, gr-son	8 [1932] IL	
Phillis G. “, gr-dau	6 [1934] IL	
Nancy B. “, gr-dau	2 [1938] IL	

Note: Next household is headed by Adam J. Patterson, age 32 (b. abt. 1908).



Photo taken June 1922

Standing, left to right: Oral Franklin, John Glenn, Adam Jackson (Buster)
Sitting, left to right: John Femister, Goldie Mabel, Nancy Rosetta (Etta), Emma Lois, Nelle Etta

JOHN PATTERSON AND WIFE ETTA. DON'T KNOW WHEN THE YOUNGER ONE WAS TAKEN. THE SECOND ONE WAS AROUND THEIR 65TH WEDDING ANIVERSARY IN 1952





Photo taken Nov 1946 at family farm in Fayette Co., IL
Left to right: Adam Jackson (Buster), Emma Lois Flinn, Oral Franklin, John Femister, Nancy Rosetta (Etta), Nelle Etta Sims, Goldie Mabel Doyle, John Glenn.

John Femister & Nancy Rosetta (Storm) Patterson had 7 children. All info about these children comes from family records of Yvonne Watkin.

1. **Anna Pearl Patterson** b. 24 Oct 1889 Shelby Co., IL; d. 9 Aug 1908 Shelby Co., IL; buried Lower Ash Grove Cemetery; never married.
2. **Emma Lois Patterson** b. 17 June 1891 Shelby Co., IL; d. 19 Apr 1997 Decatur, Macon Co., IL; m. Bernard Flinn
3. **Goldie Mabel Patterson** b. 17 Dec 1894 Shelby Co., IL; d. 22 Feb 1996; no further info
4. **Oral Franklin Patterson** b. 25 Sept 1897 Shelby Co., IL; d. 6 Oct 1998 Michigan; m. Blossum Brown (1899-1999)
5. **John Glenn Patterson** b. 6 Mar 1901 Shelby Co., IL; d. 10 Apr 1996 St. Elmo, Fayette Co., IL; m. Mila Irene Hooker (1900-1992)
6. **Nelle Etta Patterson** b. 7 Sept 1904 in Shelby Co., IL; d. 14 Apr 2005; m. Sims/Calvert; no further info.
7. **Adam Jackson "Buster" Patterson** b. 17 Dec 1907 Shelby Co., IL; d. 1 Apr 1975 South Gate, Los Angeles Co., CA; m. ____; no further info.

Continuing with the children of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson:

- D. **Samuel Patterson** b. 14 Feb 1865 Indiana; d. 7 Feb 1868
- E. **George W. Patterson** b. 2 May 1868; d. 7 Nov 1954; m. Dora B. Lambert (1875- ____ [1902]). *Note:* Per info posted on findagrave

7/3/12 by “Lois and Daughters” (accessed 8 Oct 2015), George is buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IL His wife, Dora B. Patterson, is also buried there. She was born 1875 and she died 1902. (No gravestone photo posted.) **Note:** Censuses show that Dora was George’s first wife, and with her he had 3 children: Silva, Eddie & Archie. Dora died 1902 and about 1905 George m. 2nd Emma Werth, with whom he had son Frederick. (*Emma’s maiden name comes from son Fred’s obit—see further.*) Emma was b. 1868 & she d. 1935; buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IL. No gravestone photo posted. (*Info posted on findagrave 7/3/12 by “Lois and Daughters”; accessed 8 Oct 2015.*)

GEORGE PATTERSON WITH GRANDSON, ROBERT PATTERSON



1870 Census – Cannot locate George’s father Andrew on this census.

1880 Census – George is in his father’s Shelby Co., IL household.

1900 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 20 June 1900 (p. 13 of 15)

George Patterson	32 b. May 1868 IN IN IN m. 8 yrs [1892] tie maker
Dora B. “, wife	25 b. Apr 1875 IL IL KY m. 8 yrs 4 children, 3 living
Silva “, dau	5 b. Nov 1894 IN [error] IL [error] IL
Eddie “, son	2 b. Sept 1897 IN [error] IL [error] IL
Archie C. “, son	8/12? b. Sept 1899 IN [error] IL [error] IL

Wife Dora died 1902. George married, 2nd, Emma ____.

1910 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 20 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 19)

George Patterson	42 [1868] Indiana U.S. U.S. 2 nd marriage, m. 5 yrs farmer
Emma “, wife	41 [1869] IL Germany German 1 st marriage 1 child, 1 living
Edward “, son	13 [1897] IL IN IL single
Archie “, son	10 [1900] IL IN IL single
Frederick “, son	5/12 [1909] IL IN IL

1920 Census – Cannot find George. He’s not indexed as living anywhere in Shelby Co., IL. I looked at all 17 pages for Big Spring and did not find George.

1930 Clarksburg, Shelby Co., IL 15 Apr 1930 (p. 9 of 14)

George Patterson	61 [1869] IN IN IN 1 st m. age 21 farmer
Emma “, wife	61 [1869] IL Germany German 1 st m. age 36
Fred “, son	20 [1910] IL IN IL single [no occupation]

Wife Emma died 1935. In 1940 George is living with his son Fred.

1940 Clarksburg, Shelby Co., IL 18 May 1940 (p. 15 of 20)

Fred Patterson	30 [1910] IL lived in same house 1935 farmer
Ruby “, wife	23 [1917] IL lived Effingham, IL in 1935
Robert “, son	3 [1937] IL
George “, father	71 [1869] IN widower lived same house 1935 salesman

George died 1954.

With two wives, George had 4 children:

With first wife Dora:

- 1. Silva Patterson** b. Nov 1894 (*1900 census*). No further info.
- 2. Edward Patterson** b. Sept 1897 (*1900 census*). No further info.
- 3. Archie C. Patterson** b. Sept 1899 (*1900 census*). No further info.

With second wife Emma:

- 4. Frederick A. Patterson** b. 7 Nov 1909; d. 26 Mar 1985; buried in Glenwood Cemetery, Shelbyville, Shelby Co., IL. On 30 Aug 1935 Frederick m. Ruby A. Rentfro. (*Foregoing info from his obituary and funeral notice, both published in the Wed. 27 Mar 1985 issue of _____. Newspaper clippings supplied by researcher Yvonne Watkin.*)

Obituary

“Fred A. Patterson dies in Decatur – Fred A. Patterson, 75, of rural Shelbyville, died at 11:50 p.m. Tuesday, March 26, 1985, in Decatur Memorial Hospital.

“Funeral services will be 11 a.m. Friday in Howe and Yockey Funeral Home in Shelbyville...Burial will be in Glenwood Cemetery...

“Mr. Patterson was born near Strasburg on Nov. 7, 1909, the son of George W. and Emma Werth Patterson.

“He was a retired farmer, and was affiliated with the Wesley Chapel United Methodist Church. He married Ruby Rentfro 30 Aug 1935, in Stewardson.

“Survivors include wife; two sons, Robert Patterson of Strasburg and Richard Patterson of Athens, Tn.; seven grandchildren and one great-grandchild.”

“He was preceded in death by two half brothers.”

Funeral Notice

“A funeral service was held Friday in Shelbyville for Fred A. Patterson, 75, Rt. 1, Shelbyville, who died at 11:50 p.m. March 26 in Decatur Memorial Hospital, Decatur.

“Mr. Patterson, a retired farmer, was born Nov. 7, 1909, near Strasburg, the son of George and Emma Patterson. He married Ruby Rentfro in 1935 at Stewardson. She survives.

“He was a member of Wesley Chaptel United Methodist Church near Shelbyville.

“He also leaves two sons, Robert Patterson, Strasburg, and Richard Patterson, Athens, Tenn.; seven grandchildren and one great-grandchild.

“Two half brothers preceded him in death.”

Frederick’s wife Ruby was born 15 May 1916 in Effingham Co., IL, daughter of Avery and Perly Ann (Webb) Rentfro. Ruby died 9 May 2014 in Shelbyville, IL; buried in Glenwood Cemetery, Shelbyville, IL. (*Info from her obit posted on Howe & Yockey Funeral Home website http://www.howeandyockey.com/obit_disp.php?obit_id=811; accessed 10 Oct 2015.*)

Frederick & Ruby (Rentfro) Patterson had two sons:

- a. **Robert Patterson** (named in father’s & mother’s obits) b. abt. 1937 (*1940 census*); d. before 9 May 2014 (*mother’s obit*).
- b. **Richard Patterson** (named in father’s obit); still living 9 May 2014 (*mother’s obit*).

(Have not searched for descendants of George’s 4 children.)

Continuing with the children of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson:

F. Mary Ann Patterson b. 2 May 1868; d. 7 July 1909; m. David R. Storm (1848-____). Children (surname Storm): Jessie, Earl, Myrtle, Fannie, Eve, Everett, Floyd, Roy, Maud & Orval. **Note:** I question the 1909 death date for Mary Ann. In her brother William's 1924 obit she is named as a surviving sister, "Mrs. Storm of Brownstown."

G. Abijah "Bige" Patterson b. 18 Jan 1871 in Indiana; d. 2 June 1955 in Shelby Co., IL; m. Awilda Patterson (1871-____[6 Aug 1949]). **Note:** "Bige B." and "Alwilda" Patterson are buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery, Stewardson, Shelby Co., IL. A photo of their shared stone was posted on findagrave 7/23/10 by Eileen Bridges (accessed 8 Oct 2015). It is inscribed: "PATTERSON / Alwilda / Aug 26, 1871 / Aug 6, 1949 / Bige B. / Jan. 18, 1871 / June 2, 1955."



Photo posted on findagrave 722/10 by Eileen Bridges

Abiga and Awilda Patterson
cir, 1945-1948, shelby Co IL
looking south toward Kingman IL.



1880 & 1900 Censuses – Abijah is in his father Andrew’s Shelby Co., IL household.

1910 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 19 Apr 1910 (p. 5 of 19)

B. B. Patterson	39 [1871] IN IN IN 1 st marriage; m. 9 yrs farmer
Wilda “, wife	39 [1871] IL IL IN “; m. 9 yrs 3 children, 3 living
Ora “, dau	8 [1902] IL IN IL
Olive “, dau	4 [1906] IL IN IL
Benjamin “, son	8/12 [1909] IL IN IL

(plus 1 servant)

1920 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 14-15 Jan 1920 (p. 9 of 17)

B. B. Patterson	49 [1871] IN IN OH [error] farmer
Wilda “ [indexed “Hilda”]	49 [1871] IL IL IA
Olive “, dau	14 [1906] IL IN IL
Benjamin “, son	10 [1910] IL IN IL
Ruth “, dau	7 [1913] IL IN IL
Rubie “, dau	7 [1913] IL IN IL

1930 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 21 Apr 1930 (p. 8 of 15)

Bige B. Patterson	59 [1871] IN IN IN 1 st m. age 28 farmer
Wilda “, wife	58 [1872] IL IL IA 1 st m. age 27
Ben “, son	20 [1910] IL IN IL single farm laborer
Ruby “, dau	17 [1913] IL IN IL single
Ruth “, dau	17 [1913] IL IN IL single

1940 Big Spring Twp., Shelby Co., IL 4 Apr 1940 (p. 5 of 20)

Blidge Patterson	69 [1871] IN same house 1935 farmer
Wilda “, wife	68 [1872] IL “
Ruby “, dau	25 [1915] IL single “

The above censuses show that Abijah “Bige” & Alwilda “Wilda” (Patterson) Patterson had 5 children:

- 1. Ora Patterson** b. abt. 1902 (*1910 census*). No further info.
- 2. Olive Patterson** b. abt. 1906 (*censuses*). No further info.
- 3. Benjamin Patterson** b. 9 Aug 1909; d. 22 May 1969; buried Lower Ash Grove Cemetery. (*Foregoing info posted on findagrave 7/3/12 by “Lois and Daughters”; accessed 8 Oct 2015.*) No further info.
- 4. Ruth Patterson (twin)** b. 7 Nov 1912; d. 13 Sept 1998; buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery. Photo of her gravestone posted on findagrave 5/28/12 by Eileen Bridges shows inscription: “Ruth Arbogast / Nee Patterson / Nov. 7, 1912 / Sept. 12, 1998.” Info posted 5/28/2012 (abstract of Ruth’s obit) says that Ruth m. Ernest Arbogast. “Surviving were a sister, Ruby Cheney of Stewardson; a stepson, Robert Arbogast of Minier; one step granddaughter and one step grandson. She was preceded in death by her husband, Ernest.” No further info.
- 5. Ruby Patterson (twin)** b. 7 Nov 1912; d. 5 Mar 2007 Effingham Co., IL; buried in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery.

Photo of gravestone she shares with her husband, posted 5/28/12 by Eileen Bridges (accessed 8 Oct 2015), shows she m. Philip E. Cheney. Gravestone is inscribed: "CHENEY / Ruby A. / Nee Patterson / Nov. 7, 1912 / Mar. 5, 2007 / Phillip E. / Dec. 5, 1911 / June 18, 1998." Ruby's obit, "published in the *Matoon Journal Gazette* [no date supplied] was transcribed & posted on findagrave 5/28/12 by Eileen Bridges (accessed 8 Oct 2015): "...died March 5, 2007 in the St. Anthony's Memorial Hospital in Effingham. She was born Nov. 7, 1912 near Trowbridge, the daughter of Abija "Bige" and Alwidla Patterson Patterson. She married Phillip E. Cheny in 1946 and he died in 1998. Surviving was a son, Stephen Cheny of Tropic, Utah. She was preceded in death by one brother, a twin sister, and two other sisters."

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 5 children.)

Continuing with the children of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson:

H. Sarah Elizabeth "Lizzie" Patterson b. 31 Mar 1873; d. 26 June 1945 in Shelby Co., IL; m. (1st) ___ Gill . **Note:** Findagrave info posted 7/22/10 by Eileen Bridges and 9/7/08 by Andrew W. (accessed 8 Oct 2015) tells us that Sarah Elizabeth m. (1st) Horace Jennings Gill with whom she had 4 children (names of 2 sons: Floyd Gill & Horace Gill; other 2 children not named). Horace was b. 23 Dec 1896 in Stewardson, IL; "he changed his year of birth to enlist in the military." He did not die until 8 May 1972, in Decatur, Macon Co., IL (buried in Point Pleasant Cemetery, Long Creek, Macon Co., IL)—so he and Sarah must have divorced. Sarah m. (2nd) John H. Holley (b. 1865; d. 25 July 1942) with whom she had son Charles Holley, daughter Vena Holley (m. ___ Roberts) and Dorothy Holley (m. ___ Harris). Sarah Elizabeth's obit was transcribed and posted on findagrave 7/22/10 by Eileen Bridges—publication not noted, but it is dated 13 July 1945. (accessed 8 Oct 2015):

"Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth Holley died at her home near Decatur, recently. She was born near Strasburg, March 31, 1873, a daughter of Mrs. and Mrs. A.J. Patterson. She was married to John H. Holley, who died July 25, 1943. She leaves two sons by a former marriage: Floyd Gill of Pontiac, MI and Horace Gill of Decatur, and another son, Charles Holley of Bloomington; two daughters, Mrs. Vena Roberts and Mrs. Dorothy Harris, both of Decatur. She also leaves four brothers: George Patterson of Strasburg, Amos Patterson of Findlay; John Patterson of St. Elmo; and Bige Patterson of Trowbridge; and one sister, Mrs. Isaac Holley of Shelbyville. Funeral services

were held Friday afternoon in the Seventh Day Adventist church in Shelby county, with burial in Lower Ash Grove Cemetery.”

Continuing with the children of Andrew Jackson & Matilda (Newkirk) Patterson:

- I. Andrew Patterson** b. 28 Oct 1875; d. 24 Aug 1877 in Shelby Co., IL.
- J. Olive Ellen Patterson** b. 4 Feb 1878 in Big Spring, Shelby Co., IL; d. 4 Dec 1961; m. Isaac Solomon Holley (1871-1960). Children (surname Holley): Carl, May, Alma, Ray, Sadie Faye, Edgar, Hazel, Retha Matilda, Orville Franklin & another daughter (private). *Note:* Per info posted on findagrave 9/30/10 by Eileen Bridges (accessed 8 Oct 2015) Olive and her husband share a stone in Cochrans Grove Cemetery, Windsor, Shelby Co., IL.
- K. Amos Patterson** b. 19 Dec 1880 in Shelby Co., IL; d. 11 Jan 1964; m. Bella James (1882-____). *Note:* Per info posted on findagrave 1/26/12 by “Lois and Daughters” (accessed 8 Oct 2015) Amos m. (1st) Carrie Turner in 1902. She was b. 1883 and she died 27 Sept 1932. He m. (2nd) Belle Park James on 8 Mar 1942. He “operated a pool hall in Findlay.” He is buried in Findlay Cemetery, Findlay, Shelby Co., IL.

1900 Census – Amos is in his father’s Shelby Co., IL household.

1920 Todds Point, Shelby Co., IL 10 & 12 Jan 1920 (p. 6 of 16)

Amos Patterson	39 [1881] IL IN IN osler, railroad
Carrie “, wife	37 [1883] IL IL IN
Nellie “, dau	15 [1905] IL U.S. U.S.
Earl “, son	13 [1907] IL U.S. U.S.
William H.J. “, son 1 & 4/12	[1918] IL U.S. U.S. [“Hugh” on 1930 census]

1930 Findlay, Shelby Co., IL 10 Apr 1930 (p. 6 of 6)

Amos Patterson	49 [1881] IL IN IN 1 st m. age 21 poultry buyer
Carrie “, wife	46 [1884] IL IL IN 1 st m. age 18
Earl W. “, son	22 [1908] IL IL IL single baker
Hugh E. “, son	11 [1919] IL IL IL single

First wife Carrie died 1932.

1940 Findlay Village, Okaw Twp., Shelby Co., IL 17 Apr 1940 (p. 5 of 12)

Amos Patterson	59 [1881] IL same house 1935 operator, pool room
Hugh “, son	21 [1819] IL “ single keeper, pool room

Censuses show that with first wife Carrie Turner Amos had 3 children:

- 1. Nellie Patterson** b. abt. 1905 (*1910 census*). No further info.
- 2. Earl Patterson** b. 1907-1908 (*censuses*). No further info.

3. **William “Hugh” Patterson** b. 1918-1919 (*censuses*). No further info.

(Have not researched descendants of the above 3 children.)

Continuing with the children of Joseph & Sarah (Stephens) Patterson:

- VIII. MARY A. PATTERSON** b. **15 Jan 1835** in Indiana; **d. 10 July 1915** in the Indiana State Soldier’s home in W. Lafayette, Tippecanoe Co., IN. **On 20 Nov 1858 Mary Patterson m. (1st) William Williams** in Montgomery Co., IN. (*Original marriage record may be viewed on Crawfordsville [Indiana] Library website, <http://history.cdpl.lib.in.us/marriage/ml05-213.pdf>; accessed 5 Oct 2015.*) We believe that Mary and William Williams divorced. (*No divorce record has been found but per research of Marsha Patterson William Williams did not die until 10 Oct 1888—and Mary married a second time in 1872—see next.*) **On 26 Sept 1872 Mary m. (2nd) Andrew Bolen.** He is undoubtedly the “A.J. Bolen” named on a memorial stone in Centennial Cemetery, Yeddo, Fountain Co., IN, commemorating his Civil War service in” Co. H., 35th Ind. Inf.” Andrew Bolen, late private in Co. H, 35th Regt. Indiana Infantry, applied for a pension on 6 Nov 1879 (application #320220); he apparently died before the pension was granted. A *widow’s* pension was applied for (application #329124) and certificate #292704 was granted. Widow’s name is not on the index card:

Civil War Pension index card at fold3.com; accessed 7 Oct 2015

NAME OF SOLDIER:	Bolen, Andrew			
SERVICE:	Late rank, P Co. H, 35 Regt Ind Inf.			
TERM OF SERVICE:	Enlisted, 1 Discharged, 1			
DATE OF FILING.	CLASS.	APPLICATION NO.	LAW.	CERTIFICATE NO.
1879 Nov 6	Invalid,	320 220		
	Widow,	329 124		292 704
	Minor,			

Mary had no children with either husband (1900 census).

On Mary’s death certificate (see further) her name is “Mary A. Bolen.” This death certificate lists the birth and death dates above; she is said to be the widow of Andrew Bolen; and her parents are listed as Joseph Patterson and Sarah “Stevens.” Mary was buried in the Tippecanoe, Indiana Soldier’s Home Cemetery, per her death certificate. Per a listing of burials at the Indiana Soldier’s Home at http://www.ingenweb.org/intippecanoe/SHIndexA_F.html (accessed 2 Oct 2015) Mary Bolen is buried in Section C-3. (No Andrew Bolen is listed.)

1840 & 1850 Censuses – Mary is in her father’s Montgomery Co., IN household.

Mary married William Williams 1858.

1860 Ripley, Montgomery Co, IN 11 July 1860 (p. 27 of 33)

William Williams 24 [1836] IL farmer
 Mary “ 24 [1836] IN

1870 Census – Mary “Williams” is living with her widowed mother in Crawfordsville, IN.

Mary married Andrew J. Bolen 26 Sept 1872.

1880 Millcreek Twp., Fountain Co., IN 10 June 1880 (p. 7 of 15)

J. Andrew Bolen 53 [1827] KY VA KY farmer
 Mary “, wife 44 [1836] IN PA ?? keeping house

Per research of Marsha Patterson, **Andrew Bolen died 27 Apr 1885 in Yeddo, IN.**

1900 Indiana State Soldiers Home, Wabash, Tippecanoe, Indiana 1 June 1900 (p. 1 of 38)

Mary Bolen 65 [1835] IN KY KY **widow** “inmate” **0 children**

1910 Indiana State Soldiers Home, Wabash, Tippecanoe, Indiana 29 Apr 1910 (p. 18 of 20)

Mary Bolen 74 [1836] IN PA PA widow “inmate”

Mary died 1915, childless.



*Mary Patterson Williams Bolen
 Sister of your A.J.P., taken 1911*

Family Reunion Photos

This picture was taken sometime between 1952 and 1954.

Sitting from left to right;

Olive Patterson Holley is barely visible on the left, Abiga with mustache, George black tie and hat on knee, John, his wife Etta, and Ella Storm Clem [Etta's sister].

In the background you can see Lois Patterson Flinn to the right of the tree talking to Everette Flinn to the left of the tree. To the right of Lois is Margaret Doyle and to the left of the tree between Everette and Lois is Joan Sims.



1887 - John and Etta - 1952

These two pictures are labeled "1972".
Believed to be in St Elmo IL. at John
and Etta's 65th Wedding anniversary.
In the top one are three siblings,
George Patterson,
Olive Patterson Holley and John
Patterson.

In the other picture, taken the same
day, from left to right are George, Etta
and John, and Olive.



NOTE: In the typed description above "1972" is an error—it should be 1952.

CHAPTER XI
SAMUEL, son of Archibald

McIntire's Journal (see Chapter I) tells us that Archibald's son Samuel married Mary Evans and had children William, John, Thomas, Robert, Alexander, Margaret, Elizabeth and Nancy.

A bio of "Hon. Samuel D. Patterson" (b. 1845 in Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA), published in *Biographical and Portrait Cyclopaedia of Cambria County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: Union Publishing Co., 1896), pp. 139-141, states that Samuel D. was the son of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson; and Thomas was the son of Samuel Patterson who "died about 1830, at fifty years of age." This elder Samuel Patterson "married Elizabeth Evans... They were the parents of four sons and three daughters: John, William, Thomas, Robert, Mrs. Elizabeth Eigness, Mrs. Margaret McLaughlin, and Mrs. Nancy Lockhart."

Note that McIntire's Journal names Samuel's wife as "Mary" Evans and the bio names Samuel's wife as "Elizabeth" Evans. Perhaps her name was Mary Elizabeth. She is listed as head of household as "Mary" Patterson on the 1830 census of Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (see census transcriptions further). Note that the children named in both sources are the same (excepting that the bio omits son Alexander).

We can safely assume that the elder Samuel said in the bio to have "died about 1830, at fifty years of age" is Archibald's son. Thus Archibald's son Samuel was **born about 1780**, probably in the part of Bedford Co., PA that became Huntingdon Co., PA in 1787. Samuel was Archibald's youngest son—born when wife Anna was about 43 years old. The bio tells us that Samuel **died about 1830**. At this time we do not know where Samuel is buried. The bio (see further) states that Samuel and his wife "sleep side by side in the Presbyterian cemetery at Penn Run or Greenville, in Indiana county." As of this writing (10/13/15) Samuel is not listed on findagrave as buried in any Indiana County cemetery.

McIntire's Journal and the 1830 census tell us that Samuel **married Mary Evans**. The bio refers to Samuel's wife as Elizabeth Evans.

Here is the section of Samuel D. Patterson's bio that gives information about his grandfather, Samuel (p. 140):

"...Samuel Patterson (grandfather) removed to the Manor settlement of Indiana county, when the latter was largely a wilderness. He was a Presbyterian, like most of his race, and cleared a large farm, on which he died about 1830, at fifty years of age. He supplied his table with meat by killing bear and deer, which then were plenty in that section. He married Elizabeth Evans, and they sleep side by side in the Presbyterian cemetery at Penn Run or Greenville, in Indiana county. They were the parents of four sons and three daughters: John, William, Thomas, Robert, Mrs. Elizabeth Eigness, Mrs. Margaret McLaughlin, and Mrs. Nancy Lockhart."

1807 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax List
Samuel Patterson, farmer

1810 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 5)
Saml. Paterson

1 male 16-26 [1784-1794] *Samuel b. abt. 1780, s/o Archibald [age understated]*

2 males	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons William & John</i>
2 fems	0-10	[1800-1810]	<i>Daus Margaret b. abt. 1806 & Elizabeth?</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1765-1784]	<i>Wife Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) b. 1775-1780</i>

Note: Samuel is listed directly next to Archibald.

1820 Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 7)

Samuel Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Samuel b. abt.1780, s/o Archibald</i>
3 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Son William or John & Son Thomas b. 1814 & Son Robert?</i>
1 male	16-18	[1802-1804]	<i>Son William or John b. 1800-1810</i>
2 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Daus Elizabeth & Nancy b. 1800-1810</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Dau Margaret b. abt. 1806</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>Wife Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) b. 1775-1780</i>

Samuel died “about 1830.”

1830 Green, Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 14)

Mary Patterson

1 fem	50-60	[1770-1780]	<i>Samuel’s widow, Mary/Elizabeth b. 1775-1780</i>
1 male	10-15	[1815-1820]	<i>Son Robert b. abt. 1820?</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Son Thomas b. 1814</i>
2 males	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Sons William & John b. 1800-1810</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Dau Nancy b. abt. 1810</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	<i>Dau Elizabeth b. abt. 1810</i>

1840 Census – Mary is not found as head of household in Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA. Nor is she accounted for in the Green Twp. household of her son Thomas.

Per McIntire’s Journal and the bio of Samuel D. Patterson in *Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria County, Pennsylvania*, Samuel & Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) Patterson had 8 children:

- I. William Patterson b. 1800-1810 (1810 census)**
- II. John Patterson b. 1800-1810 (1810 census)**
- III. Margaret Patterson b. abt. 1806 (1850 census)**
- IV. Elizabeth Patterson b. abt. 1810 (censuses m. ___ Eigness)**
- V. Nancy Patterson b. abt. 1810 (censuses) m. ___ Lockhart**
- VI. Thomas Patterson b. 7 July 1814 (gravestone; Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co., p. 140)**
- VII. Robert Patterson b. abt. 1820? (1820 & 1830 censuses)**
- VIII. Alexander Patterson b. ___; not accounted for on censuses; probably died young, explaining why he was named in McIntire’s Journal but not in Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co.**

Following is all the information found about the children of Samuel and Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) Patterson:

I. William Patterson b. 1800-1810 (1810 census)

1820 & 1830 Censuses – William is accounted for in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 Census – William is accounted for in his widowed mother’s Indiana Co. household.

1850 Census – Cannot locate William with certainty.

No further info.

II. John Patterson b. 1800-1810 (1810 census)

1820 & 1830 Censuses – John is accounted for in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 household – John is accounted for in his widowed mother’s Indiana Co. household.

1850 Census – Cannot locate John with certainty.

No further info.

III. Margaret Patterson b. abt. 1806 (1850 Census); m. George McLaughlin, whom she divorced in 1853. (Samuel D. Patterson’s bio lists her as “Mrs. Margaret McLaughlin”; research of Jeff Miller states that she divorced George McLaughlin in 1853, and that the divorce proceedings give Margaret’s maiden name “Patterson”; see <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=snl&id=I04850>; accessed 11 Oct 2015.) **Note:** Jeff Miller’s research shows marriage date of 2 Oct 1828 (no source cited).

1830 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 14)

George McLaughlin

1 male	20-30	[1800-1810]	George McLaughlin b. abt. 1803
1 fem	0-5	[1825-1830]	Dau Amanda b. July 1829
1 fem	20-30	[1800-1810]	Wife Margaret (Patterson) b. abt. 1806

1840 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 9 of 30)

Note: George has been indexed by ancestry.com as “Geo. McLanghlin.”

Geo. McLaughlin

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	George McLaughlin b. abt. 1803
3 males	0-5	[1835-1840]	Sons Obadiah, John Washington & Harrison
2 males	5-10	[1830-1835]	Sons Samuel & Daniel
1 fem	5-10	[1830-1835]	Dau Ellen b. abt. 1835
1 fem	10-15	[1825-1830]	Dau Priscilla b. abt. 1831
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	Dau Amanda b. abt. 1829 (age over-stated)
1 fem	30-40	[1800-1810]	Wife Margaret (Patterson) b. abt. 1806

1850 Green, Indiana Co., PA 23 Aug 1850 (p. 48 of 55)

George McLaughlin	47 [1803] PA	farmer
Margaret “	44 [1806] PA	
Samuel “	19 [1831] PA	
Daniel “	17 [1833] PA	
Obadiah “	15 [1835] PA	
[John] Washington “	13 [1837] PA	
Harrison “	11 [1839] PA	
Archibald “	8 [1842] PA	

Thomas “ 6 [1844] PA

George & Margaret divorced 1853. In 1853 Margaret was living with her son Samuel.

1860 Census – Cannot find George or Margaret in Indiana Co., PA.

Per the above censuses, and per Jeff Miller’s research, George & Margaret (Patterson) McLaughlin had 11 children:

- A. Amanda McLaughlin** b. July 1829
- B. Priscilla McLaughlin** b. abt. 1831
- C. Samuel McLaughlin** b. abt. 1831
- D. Daniel McLaughlin** b. abt. 1833
- E. Obadiah McLaughlin** b. abt. 1835
- F. Ellen McLaughlin** b. abt. 1835
- G. John Washington McLaughlin** b. abt. 1837
- H. Harrison McLaughlin** b. abt. 1839
- I. Archibald McLaughlin** b. abt. 1842
- J. Thomas McLaughlin** b. abt. 1844

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 11 children.)

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) Patterson:

IV. Elizabeth Patterson b. abt. 1810 (censuses); m. Mathias Eigness/Eignas

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Elizabeth is in her parents’ Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 Blairsville, Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 18)

Mathias Egnace [sic]

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	Mathias b. abt. 1809
1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	Unidentified (apprentice?)
1 fem	0-5	[1835-1840]	Dau Nancy
2 fems	5-10	[1830-1835]	Daus Christiana & Harriet
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	Wife Elizabeth b. abt. 1810

1850 Blairsville, Indiana Co., PA 27 Aug 1850 (pp. 10-11 of 28)

Mathias Agnes [sic]	41	[1809] France	shoemaker
Elizabeth “	40	[1810] PA	
Christiana “	17	[1833] PA	
Harriet “	15	[1835] PA	
Nancy “	11	[1839] PA	
Elizabeth “	9	[1841] PA	
Melanchton “ [male]	6	[1844] PA	
Samuel “	4	[1846] PA	
Mary “	1	[1849] PA	

1860 Moline, Rock Island Co., IL 14 July 1860 (p. 56 of 83)

Mathias Eignas	51	[1809] France	shoemaker
Elizabeth “, wife	50	[1810] PA	
Christiana “	23	[1837—error] PA	

Harriet “	22 [1838—error] PA
Nancy “	20 [1840] PA
Elizabeth “	18 [1842] PA
Melancthon “	15 [1845] PA
Samuel “	14 [1846] PA
Mary “	10 [1850] PA

It appears that Elizabeth’s husband Mathias died 1860-1870.

1870 Moline, Rock Island Co., IL 9 June 1870 (p. 14 of 146)

Elizabeth Eignus [sic]	60 [1810] PA	keeping house
Christine “	38 [1832] PA	[occupation not legible]
Elizabeth “	26 [1844] PA	[no occupation]

Censuses show that Mathias & Elizabeth (Patterson) Eigness/Eignas had 7 children, all born in Indiana Co., PA:

- A. Christiana/Christine Eigness/Eignas** b. 1832-1833
- B. Harriet Eigness/Eignas** b. abt. 1835
- C. Nancy Eigness/Eignas** b. 1839-1840
- D. Elizabeth Eigness/Eignas** b. 1841-1842
- E. Melancthon Eigness/Eignas** b. 1844-1845
- F. Samuel Eigness/Eignas** b. abt. 1846
- G. Mary Eigness/Eignas** b. 1849-1850

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of Samuel & Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) Patterson:

- V. Nancy Patterson b. abt. 1810 (censuses); m. ___ Lockhart [Lockard?]. *Note:*** I searched Indiana County newspaper articles and saw that there were many of the name “Lockard” living in Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA. I suspect that Nancy’s husband was a “Lockard.” I cannot find a Nancy Lockard (or Lockhart) of the right age living in Indiana Co., PA 1850 or later. A Nancy Lockard born abt. 1813 in PA is listed with William Lockard in Ohio in 1850—perhaps the Nancy we seek:

POSSIBLE:

1850 Salem Twp., Tuscarawas, OH 4 Sept 1850 (p. 15 of 40)

William Lockhard	38 [1812] Ireland	farmer
Nancy “	37 [1813] PA	
John “	18 [1832] OH	
Andrew “	17 [1833] OH	
Elizabeth “	16 [1834] OH	
Thompson “	14 [1836] OH	
Letta “	7 [1843] OH	
Isabelle “	5 [1845] OH	
Catharine “	2 [1848] OH	

No further info.

VI. Thomas Patterson b. 7 July 1814 (*burial records; Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co., p. 140*); **d. 11 [9?] May 1888, age 73y, 10m, 4d**; buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery. **Note:** As of this writing (12 Oct 2015) Thomas is not listed on findagrave as buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery. However, he is listed as buried there in “Treasures of the Past” (<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~treasures/pa/indiana/green/salemmeth.htm>; accessed 12 Oct 2015). **Note:** In the bio of Thomas’ grandson, John W. Patterson (see further) his death date is given as “May 9, 1888.” Also on this list is Magdalene Dunckel [*sic*] Patterson who died 6 Aug 1915, age 95y, 2m, 8d. Per *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co., p. 140*, Thomas **married Magdalene Dunkle** “who is a daughter of John Dunkle, a member of the Dunkle family of York county.” Per bio of Thomas and Magdalene’s grandson Dwight Donald (see below), Thomas and “Magdalena” married 9 May 1844; “Magdalena” was born in Brush ValleyTwp. on 1 June 1820. The bio of Samuel D. Patterson, son of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson, supplies much information about Thomas and his family:

“Thomas Patterson, father, was born in the Manor settlement, July 7, 1814, and lived to be seventy-four years of age, dying May 11, 1888. He was a shoemaker by trade, spent several years as a clerk in a store at Caseyville, Kentucky, taught school in Indiana county for fourteen consecutive terms, and passed the latter part of his life in agricultural pursuits on a Green township farm. He was a whig and republican in politics and a member and class-leader of the Methodist Protestant church...

“He served fifteen years as a justice of the peace...Thomas Patterson married Magdalene Dunkle, who is a daughter of John Dunkle, a member of the Dunkle family of York county. Mrs. Patterson, who is still living [1896], was born in Brush Valley township, Indiana county, 1821. Mr. and Mrs. Patterson had nine children: Hon. Samuel D.; John W., residing on the old homestead; Kezia N., wife of R.F. Templeton, a farmer; William E., Martin L., and Robert N., all farmers in their native township; Caroline M. married John L. Evans, a farmer of Cambria township, this county; Mary Ellen, wife of Evan Davis, of Buffington township, Indiana county, where he owns a farm; and Emma Catherine, who married William Douglass, a farmer of her native township.”

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Thomas is in his father Samuel’s household.

1840 Green, Indiana Co., PA (p. 25 of 28)

Thomas Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1800-1810]	<i>Unidentified</i>
1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>This is Thomas</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Thomas’ wife, Magdalene (Dunkle)</i>

1850 Green, Indiana Co., PA 23 Aug 1850 (p. 47 of 55)

Thomas Patterson	37 [1813] PA	shoemaker
Magdalena “	30 [1820] PA	
Samuel “	11 [1839] PA	[this age is an error]
John “	3 [1847] PA	
Keziah “	3 [1847] PA	
William “	4/12 [Apr 1850] PA	

1860 Green, Indiana Co., PA 13 Aug 1860 (p. 21 of 41)

Thomas Patterson	46 [1814] PA	farmer & shoemaker
Martha “	40 [1820] PA	
Samuel “	16 [1844] PA	
Kezia “	12 [1848] PA	
William E. “	10 [1850] PA	
Martin L. “	8 [1852] PA	
Robert N. “	6 [1854] PA	
Mary C. “	2 [1858] PA	

Note: In 1860, Thomas' son John was living w/his maternal grandparents (John & Susanna “Duncal”) in Green, Indian Co., PA.

1870 P.O. Penn Run, Green, Indiana Co., PA 15 Aug 1870 (p. 39 of 50)

Thomas Patterson	56 [1814] PA	farmer
Magdaline “	50 [1820] PA	
William E. “	20 [1850] PA	
Martin “	17 [1853] PA	
Robert “	16 [1854] PA	
Mary C. “	12 [1858] PA	
Martha C. “	9 [1861] PA	
E. Catherine “	5 [1865] PA	

1880 Green, Indiana Co., PA 22 June 1880 (p. 44 of 53)

Thomas Patterson	65 [1814] PA PA PA	farmer
Magdalene “, wife	59 [1821] PA PA PA	
William E. “, son	30 [1850] PA PA PA	
Mary Jane “, dau-law	21 [1859] PA	Wales Wales
Leona A. “, gr-dau	1 [1879] PA PA PA	
Emma Kate “, dau	15 [1865] PA PA PA	

Thomas died 1888. His widow, Magdalene, went to live with her married daughter, Emma Catherine.

1900 Green, Indiana Co., PA 25 June 1900 (p. 33 of 43)

William B. Douglass	27 b. May 1873 PA PA PA	farmer
Emma C. “, wife	33 b. Sept 1866 PA PA PA	
Clayton H. “, son	3 b. Sept 1896 PA PA PA	
Mildred “, dau	0/12 b. May 1900 PA PA PA	
Magdalene Patterson , moth-law	80 b. June 1820 PA PA PA	widow 9 children, 9 living
Keziah Lockard, aunt	81 b. Aug 1818 PA PA PA	widow 0 children [Magdalene's sister]

In 1910, Thomas' widow, Magdalene, is living with her son, William.

1910 Green, Indiana Co., PA 19 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 34)

William Patterson	60 [1850] PA PA PA	m. 31 yrs	farmer
Mary J. “, wife	51 [1859] PA	Wales Wales	m. 31 yrs 3 children, 3 living
Donald “, son	24 [1886] PA PA PA	single	public school teacher
Robert “, brother	54 [1856] PA PA PA	single	“own income”

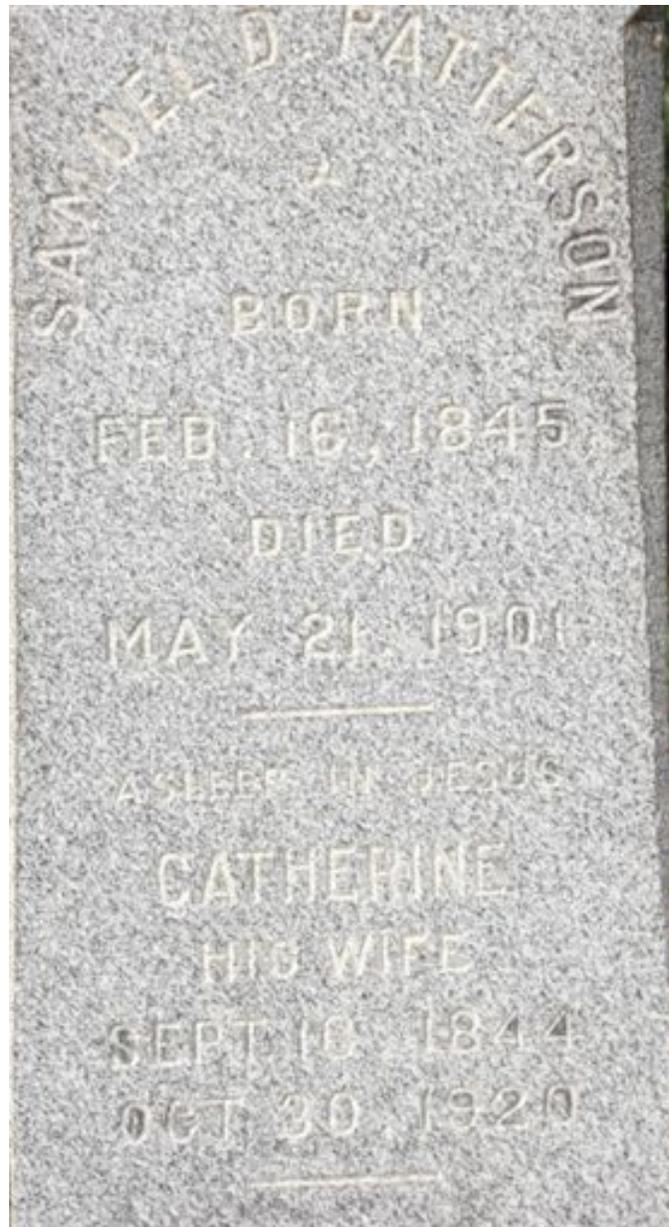
Magdalene Patterson, mother 89 [1821] PA PA PA widow [no info re # of children]

Magdalene died 1915 in Green, Indiana Co., PA.

Censuses above and *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopaedia of Cambria Co.*, p. 140 give us the names of the 9 children of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson:

- A. Samuel Dunkle Patterson b. 16 Feb 1845** in Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA; **d. 21 May 1901** in Cambria Co., PA; buried in Mount Hermon Cemetery, Ebensburg, Cambria Co., PA. On 29 Sept 1870 Samuel **married Catherine L. "Kate" Evans**. Catherine was b. 16 Sept 1844, daughter of Richard J. Evans; Catherine d. 30 Oct 1920 in Cambria Co., PA. *(All foregoing facts come from their gravestones & from Samuel's bio.)*

Gravestone at Mount Hermon Cemetery



Biographical & Portrait Cyclopaedia of Cambria Co., p. 140:

“Hon. Samuel D. Patterson, a member of the House of Representatives of Pennsylvania, from Cambria county, is a son of Thomas and Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson, and was born in Green township, Indiana county, Pennsylvania, February 16, 1845....

“Hon. Samuel D. Patterson was reared on the farm and learned the trade of shoemaker with his father. He went through the common schools and then entered Pine Flat academy, which he left in a few weeks to enter the Union army, at the early age of seventeen years. He enlisted on August 20, 1862, in company I, Sixty-seventh Pennsylvania infantry, and served until June 19, 1865, when he was honorably discharged at Harrisburg. He was taken prisoner at Milroy’s defeat at Winchester, June 15, 1863, and

spent three months in Libby prison, Castle Thunder and on Bell Island, being paroled in September. He was then sent to the parole camp at Annapolis, where he remained until exchanged in March, 1864, and sent back to his regiment, with which he served until June 20, 1864, when at the battle of White House Landing, he was captured a second time and sent to Georgia to spend ten months in Andersonville, Millen, Savannah, Thomasville and Blackshire prisons of that State. He was released April 28, 1865, at Andersonville, and sent to Harrisburg by the way of Jacksonville, Florida. Returning home, he went to school that winter, attended the Pine Flat academy one session and then taught one term in a neighbor [p. 141] -ing district. His next employment was as engineer on a steam saw-mill, which he left, in 1870, to purchase one hundred acres of woodland in Barr township, that he has cleared out and changed into a fine and productive farm.

“On September 29, 1870, Mr. Patterson married Kate Evans, a daughter of Richard J. Evans of Cambria township. To their union have been born four children: Harry E., Norman Arthur (dead), Annie M. and Roy B.”

1850 & 1860 Census – Samuel was in the household of his father, Thomas.

1870 Susquehanna, Cambria Co., PA 18 Aug 1870 (p. 25 of 28)

Samuel Patterson 25 [1845] PA farmer
(In 1870 Samuel is living in the household of Elizabeth Roberts & her children.)

Samuel married Catherine “Kate” Evans 29 Sept 1870.

1880 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 18 June 1880 (p. 17 of 20)

Samuel D. Patterson	35 [1845] PA PA PA	farmer
Catharine L. “, wife	35 [1845] PA Wales PA	
Harry E. “, son	8 [1872] PA PA PA	
Norman A. “, son	6 [1874] PA PA PA	
Annie M. “, dau	3 [1877] PA PA PA	
Nelson B. “, son	6/12 [b. Dec 1879 or Jan 1880] PA PA PA	

1900 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 10 June 1900 (p. 11 of 27)

Samuel D. Patterson	55 b. Feb 1845 PA PA PA	m. 30 yrs	farmer
Kate “, wife	55 b. Sept 1845 PA Wales PA		
Harry E. “, son	28 b. Mar 1872 PA PA PA	single	
Anne M. “, dau	23 b. [Nov?] 1876 PA PA PA	single	

Note: Where is son Nelson (Roy?) B?

Samuel died 1901.

1910 Cambria, Cambria Co., PA 5 May 1910 (p. 10 of 10)

Kate L. Patterson	65 [1845] PA Wales PA	widow
Anna “, dau	33 [1877] PA PA PA	seamstress, dressmaker

1920 Ebensburg, Cambria Co., PA 17 Jan 1920 (p. 31 of 45)

Catherine Patterson	75 [1845] PA Wales PA	widow
Annie “, dau	43 [1877] PA PA PA	sing no occupation

Catherine/Kate died 1920.

Per censuses and Samuel D.'s bio, Samuel Dunkle & Catherine "Kate" (Evans) Patterson had 4 children:

1. **Harry Evans Patterson b. 12 Mar 1872** in Cherryhill Twp., Indiana Co., PA (formed 1854 from Green Twp. & Brush Valley townships); **d. 22 Mar 1964**; **m. 1st Annette Idela "Nettie" Plummer**; about 1902. Harry **m. 2nd (widow) Emma Ellis (maiden name "Mortenson"** per gravestone—see further). Foregoing info comes from Harry's obit, transcribed and posted on "Treasures of the Past" at <http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~treasures/pa/thisandthat.htm> (accessed 15 Oct 2015; name of newspaper not supplied; published in the 24 Mar 1964 issue—see further).

First wife Annette was b. 19 Oct 1876 in Homer City, Indiana Co., PA; she d. 24 Jan 1928 in Cambria Co., PA. (*Info from photo of gravestone she shares with Harry at Mount Hermon Cemetery, posted on findagrave 10/15/13 by Jan A.; accessed 15 Oct 2015; and from Annette's death certificate, posted on findagrave 7/28/15 by Michelle; accessed 15 Oct 2015*).

Obituary of Harold Evans Patterson

"Harry Evans Patterson, 92, 213 E. Crawford St., Ebensburg [Cambria Co., PA], died 9:15 p.m. March 22, 1964 at home. Born in Cherryhill Township, Indiana County, March 12, 1872, son of Samuel & Kate Evans Patterson. Preceded in death by parents, first wife Nettie I. Plummer, second wife, Emma Ellis, 3 brothers and a sister. Survived by these children: Mrs. Gladys Miller, Cleveland, OH; Herbert, North Point; Harley, East Corinth, ME; and Kathryn Bryant, Silver Bay, MN. Friends received from 2 to 4 and 7 to 9 p.m. Tuesday at John W. Askew Funeral Home, Ebensburg, where service will be held at 2 p.m. Wednesday [by] the Rev. F. Edmund Jenkins. Interment Mt. Herman Cemetery."



Second wife Emma was born 13 Mar 1888, daughter of Isaac Ellis; and she d. 18 Oct 1958 in Spangler, Cambria Co., PA. (*Emma's info comes from photo of her gravestone in Mount Hermon Cemetery posted on findagrave 10/3/13 by Jan A.; accessed 15 Oct 2015; and from copy of her death certificate posted on findagrave 7/28/15 by Michelle; accessed 15 Oct 2015.*)



1880 & 1900 Censuses – Harry is in his father's Cambria Co., PA household.

1910 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 18 Apr 1910 (p. 5 of 56)

Harry E. Patterson	38 [1872] PA PA PA m. 8 yrs farmer
Annette “, wife	34 [1876] PA ME ME 4 children, 3 living
Gladys A. “, dau	6 [1904] PA PA PA
Samuel H. “, son	5/12 [Dec 1909?] PA PA PA
William H. “, son	5/12 [Dec 1909?] PA PA PA

1920 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 2 Jan 1920 (p. 1 of 26)

Harry E. Paterson [sic]	47 [1873] PA PA PA	farmer
Anetta [sic] “, wife	43 [1877] PA PA PA	
Gladys “, dau	16 [1904] PA PA PA	
Herbert S. “, son	11 [1909] PA PA PA	

Harlow W. “, son	11 [1909] PA PA PA
Laura C. “, dau	6 [1914] PA PA PA

Harry’s first wife, Annette, died 1928.

1930 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 29-30 Apr 1930 (p. 4 of 12)

Harry Patterson	58 [1872] PA PA PA widowed farmer
Gladys “, dau	26 [1904] PA PA PA single
Herbert “, son	21 [1909] PA PA PA single
Harley “, son	21 [1909] PA PA PA single
Kathryn “, dau	16 [1914] PA PA PA single

Harry married second wife Emma 1930-1940.

1940 Barr, Cambria Co., PA 29 Apr 1940 (p. 13 of 18)

Harry E. Patterson	68 [1872] PA lived same house 1935 farmer
Emma “, wife	52 [1888] PA
Herbert “, son	31 [1909] PA single coal miner

Censuses above show that Harold E. & Annette “Nettie” (Evans) Patterson had 5 children:

- a. **Gladys A. Patterson** b. abt. 1904 (*censuses*); no further info.
- b. **Unknown child** – d. young, by 1910
- c. **Samuel Herbert Patterson (twin)** b. abt. 1909 (*censuses*); no further info.
- d. **William Harley “Herbert” Patterson (twin)** b. abt. 1909 (*censuses*); no further info.
- e. **Laura Kathryn Patterson** b. abt. 1914 (*censuses*); no further info.

(Descendants of some of the above 5 children have been found, but they are living so they are not listed here.)

Continuing with the children of Samuel D. & Kate (Evans) Patterson:

2. **Norman Arthur Patterson b. 1874; d. [20?30?] Apr 1893 in Cambria Co., PA, unmarried;** buried in Mount Hermon Cemetery. (*All info from gravestone photo posted on findagrave 10/18/13 by Jan A.; accessed 15 Oct 2015.*) Gravestone inscription: “Norman A. / Son of / Samuel D. & K.I. / Patterson / Died / April [20? 30?] 1893 / Aged 19 Yrs [rest unreadable]. **Note:** On Norman’s findagrave page his death date is listed as “Apr. 10, 1893.” However, the gravestone photo shows an inscribed death date of either “Apr. 20” or “Apr. 30.”
3. **Annie M. Patterson b. 21 Nov 1876; d. 23 Sept 1941, unmarried;** buried in Mount Hermon Cemetery. (*All info from*

gravestone photo posted on findagrave 10/3/13 by Jan A.; accessed 10/15/15 & from death certificate posted on findagrave 9/25/15 by Michelle; accessed 10/15/15.)

4. **Nelson (“Roy”) Burton Patterson b. Dec 1879 or Jan 1880 (1880 census); d. 16 Feb 1898, apparently unmarried;** buried in Mount Hermon Cemetery. **Note:** He is listed as “Nelson B. Patterson” on the 1880 census, but Samuel D.’s bio lists this child as “Roy B. Patterson; he’s listed on findagrave as “Roy Burton Patterson.” Research of Jeff Miller lists this fourth child as “Roy B. Patterson,” b. Dec 1879. Gravestone photo posted on findagrave 10/23/13 by Jan A. (accessed 15 Oct 2015) shows inscription: “R. Burton / son of / [S. D.?] & K. L. / Patterson / Died / Feb 16, 1898 / Aged [rest unreadable].”

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson:

- B. **John W. Patterson b. 10 Dec 1846 (bio—see further); d. ____ (1910-1920—see censuses).** On 15 May 1872 John **married Mary Virginia Moorhead**, daughter of David & Lydia (Hahn) Moorhead. (*Wife’s maiden name comes from John’s bio.*) Per censuses, Mary was b. Sept 1856 & she died after 1940. As of this writing it is not known where either John or wife Mary is buried. John’s bio was published in *Indiana County Pennsylvania, Her People Past and Present*, compiled by J.T. Stewart (Chicago: J.H. Beers & Co., 1913) Vol. II, pp. 1549-1550:

“John W. Patterson, of Green township, Indiana county, has been engaged in farming all his life and has also followed lumbering. He lives on what was formerly known as the Trimmell farm. Mr. Patterson was born in Green township Dec. 10, 1846, son of Thomas and Martha [*sic*] (Dunkle) Patterson and grandson of Samuel Patterson, who came to Indiana county in pioneer days. This section was a wilderness when he settled here. He followed farming from early life, and lived and died upon the place where he located upon his arrival. His children were: William, John C., Thomas, Robert, Elizabeth and Margaret. [My note: 2 children were omitted: Nancy and Alexander.]

“Thomas Patterson, father of John W. Patterson, was born in Cherryhill township, this county, learned shoemaking, and followed that trade all his life. He was a well-known citizen in his day, having served several terms as justice of the peace in Green township. He died May 9 [*sic*], 1888. His wife, Martha [*sic*] (Dunkle), who is still living, now (1912) [p. 1550] ninety-two years, old, was born in Brushvalley township, this county, daughter of John Dunkle....

“John W. Patterson obtained his education in the common schools of Green township. He lived on the farm where he was born until he reached manhood, and subsequently spent two years at Ebensburg, Pa. He has followed lumbering as well as general farming, and since 1884 has lived at his present home in Green township, occupying what was at one time the Trimmell farm, where the famous Trimmell triplets were born. He owns a fine property, in excellent condition, giving every evidence of the intelligent care and management of the owner. Mr. Patterson has served two terms as a member of the board of school directors of his township.

“On May 15, 1872, Mr. Patterson was united in marriage to Mary Virginia Moorhead, who was born in Cherryhill township, this county, daughter of David and Lydia (Hahn) Moorhead....

“Six children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Patterson: Mabel, the eldest, is not the widow of Robert Dawson, and lives in Pittsburg, Pa.; she has had three children, Harold (deceased), Raymond and Virginia. Jessie E. lives in Pittsburg. Harold, who lives in Pittsburg, married Olive Luther, and they have one child, Norman. Thomas, who lives in Cambria county, married Elizabeth Coleman, and they have one child. Oden is living at home. Mr. and Mrs. Patterson are members of the Methodist Church, in which he has been an active worker, being at present a trustee, class leader and superintendent of the Sunday school.”

1850 Census – John is in his father’s Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA household.

1860 Census – John, age 13 (so b. abt. 1847) is in the Green Twp. household of his maternal grandparents, John & Susanna “Duncal.”

1870 Census – Cannot find John on this census.

John married Mary 1872.

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 21 June 1880 (p. 42 of 52)

John W. Patterson	33 [1847]	PA PA PA	farmer
Mary [V.?] “, wife	25 [1855]	PA PA MD	
Maggie “, dau	7 [1873]	PA PA PA	
Jesse E. “, son [error]	4 [1876]	PA PA PA	[Jessie is a daughter—see 1900 census]
Mary E. “, dau	2 [1878]	PA PA PA	

1900 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 25 June 1900 (p. 32 of 43)

John W. Patterson	53 b. Dec 1846	PA PA PA	m. 27 yrs [1873]	farmer
Mary J. “, wife	44 b. Sept 1856	PA PA PA	[error]	“ 6 children, 6 living
Jessie E. “, dau	24 b. Mar 1876	PA PA PA	single	[blank]
Alberta B. “, dau	22 b. Jan 1878	PA PA PA	single	at school
Harold C. “, son	15 b. July 1884	PA PA PA	single	at school
Thomas M. “, son	13 b. Nov 1886	PA PA PA	single	at school
Oden L. “, son	4 b. May 1896	PA PA PA		

1910 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 23 Apr 1910 (p. 16 of 34)

John W. Patterson 63 [1847] PA PA PA 1st marriage, m. 38 yrs 1872] farmer
 Mary “, wife 53 [1857] PA PA MD “ m. 38 yrs **6 children, 6 living**
 Thomas “, son 23 [1887] PA PA PA single farm laborer
 Oden “, son 14 [1896] PA PA PA single home
 (plus 1 servant)

John died 1910-1920. Mary went to live with her son Oden:

1920 Ward 12, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA 5 Jan 1920 (p. 4 of 19)

Oden L. Patterson 23 [1897] PA PA PA single lathe hand, machine shop
Mary V. “, mother 63 [1857] PA PA MD **widow**
 Gilbert “, nephew 8 [1912] PA PA PA
 Mary “, niece 6 [1914] PA PA PA
 Raymond P. Dawson, nephew 19 [1901] PA PA PA single clerk, advertising office
 Virginia Dawson, niece 16 [1904] PA PA PA single

When son Oden married about 1921, Mary continued to live w/her grandchildren:

1930 Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA 21 Apr 1930 (p. 53 of 57)

Mary Patterson 74 [1856] PA PA MD widow
 Gilbert “, grandson 18 [1912] PA PA PA no occupation
 Mary “, granddau 16 [1914] PA PA PA
 Bert Klinging, boarder

1940 Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA 5 Apr 1940 (p. 6 of 38)

Mary Patterson 80 [1860—error] PA widow lived same house in 1935
 Gilbert “, grandson 28 [1912] PA single lived same house in 1935 garage mechanic
 Mary Markavich, gr-dau 26 [1914] PA married “ no occupation
 Louis Markavich, gr-son 24 [1916] PA married “ cement worker

Per censuses, John W. & Mary V. (Moorhead) Patterson had 6 children:

1. **Maggie “Mabel” Patterson** b. abt. 1873 (*1880 census*); per her father’s bio (see above) she m. Robert Dawson & had 3 children: Harold (deceased), Raymond & Virginia. No further info.
2. **Jessie E. Patterson** (daughter) b. Mar 1876 (*1900 census*); per father’s bio she lived in Pittsburgh; no mention of a husband. No further info.
3. **Alberta B. Patterson** b. Jan 1878 (*1900 census*). In father John W.’s bio, this child is referred to as “Albert” and is said to be residing in Pittsburgh.
4. **Harold Clifton Patterson b. 10 July 1884** (*WWI Draft registration; registered in Armstrong Co., PA 12 Sept 1918 at which time he was still single*); **d. ___ (after 1930)**; **m. Olive G. Luther** (she b. 1884-1885 in PA & she d. after 1930). Per his father’s bio he married Olive Luther, “and they have one child, Norman.”

1900 Census – Harold is living in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

Harold married Olive 1907-1908.

1910 Ward 7, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA 18 Apr 1910 (p. 7 of 31)

Harold C. Patterson	25 [1885] PA PA PA m. 2 yrs wagon driver
Olive G. “, wife	26 [1884] PA PA PA 2 children, 1 living
Norman C. “, son	1 11/12 [May 1908] PA PA PA

1920 Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA 10 Jan 1920 (p. 28 of 56)

Harold C. Patterson	35 [1885] PA PA PA [occ illegible]
Olive G. “, wife	36 [1884] PA PA PA
Norman C. “, son	11 [1909] PA PA PA
[illegible] [O.?] “, son	2 5/12 [1917] PA PA PA

1930 Butler, Butler Co., PA 16 Apr 1930 (p. 31 of 55)

Harold Patterson	45 [1885] PA PA PA m. age 22 mgr. service station
Olive “, wife	45 [1885] PA PA PA m. age 22
Norman C. “, son	21 [1909] PA PA PA single
Victor “, son	12 [1918] PA PA PA

1940 Census – Cannot locate Harold or Olive with certainty

Censuses show that Harold C. & Olive (___) Patterson had 2 children:

- a. **Norman C. Patterson** b. 4 May 1908; d. Oct 1964 (*SSDI*); no further info,
- b. **Victor Patterson** b. 15 July 1917; d. Feb 1984 in Cheswick, Allegheny Co., PA (*SSDI*); enlisted 6 Nov 1944 in Pittsburgh for duration of the war; 1 year of college; civil occupation: “skilled in refining of petroleum”; no further info.

(Have not searched for descendants of above 2 children.)

Continuing with the children of John W. & Mary V. (Moorhead) Patterson:

5. **Thomas M. Patterson b. 4 Nov 1886** in “Cherrytree, Pa.” (*WWI Draft Registration*); registered 5 June 1917 at which time he was married with 2 children; occupation: night watchman. Thomas d. ____. Per his father’s bio, Thomas “**married Elizabeth Coleman and they have one child [in 1913]** and was a resident of Cambria County. *Note:* I conjecture that Thomas was the father of Gilbert (born abt. 1912) and Mary Patterson (born abt. 1914). Gilbert & Mary were living with grandmother Mary in 1920 & 1930 (see censuses above). Did Thomas perhaps die in WWI? No further info.

1900 & 1910 Censuses – Thomas was in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1920 Census – Cannot find Thomas on this census.

Continuing with the children of John W. & Mary V. (Moorhead) Patterson:

- 6. Oden L. Patterson b. 15 May 1896** in Cherry Tree, PA (*obit*);
d. 4 Jan 1957 (*obit*); **m. Twila Engle** (*obit*).

1900 & 1910 Censuses – Oden was in his father's Indiana Co. household.

1920 Census – Oden, still single, headed household in Pittsburgh; lived w/mother

1930 Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA (p. 39 of 57)

Oden L. Patterson	34 [1896] PA PA PA m. age 25 garage manager
Twila “, wife	35 [1895] JPA PA PA m. age 27
Iva J. “, dau	4 11/12 [1925] PA PA PA

1940 Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA 15 Apr 1940 (p. 19 of 37)

Oden L. Patterson	43 [1897] PA lived same house 1935 owner, garage
Twila “	45 [1895] PA
Iva J. “, dau	14 [1926] PA
Florence [I.?] “, dau	8 [1932] PA
Robert M. “, son	3 [1937] PA

Censuses show that Oden L. & Twila (Engle) Patterson had 3 children:

- a. Iva J. Patterson** b. 1925-1926 (*censuses*); no further info.
- b. Florence Patterson** b. abt. 1932 (*1940 census*); no further info.
- c. Robert M. Patterson** b. abt. 1937 (*1940 census*); no further info.

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson:

- C. Keziah N. Patterson** b. 1847-1848 (*censuses*); per her brother John W.'s bio, she m. Robert F. Templeton of Green township.
- D. William Evans Patterson b. 2 Jan 1850** (*son Dwight Donald's bio—see below*); **d. 1926** (*gravestone*); buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. On 4 July 1878 William **married Jane M. Griffith. (a/k/a “Jennie M.” & “Mary J.”)** (*see son Dwight Donald's bio below*). **Jennie was b. 7 Jan 1859** (*son Dwight Donald's bio*) **& she d. 1941** (*gravestone*). **Note:** William is listed with the middle name “Evans” in the list of burials at Salem Methodist Cemetery on “Treasures of the Past.” A photo of William & Jennie's shared gravestone was posted on findagrave 11/22/12 by “Jan A.”; accessed 12 Oct 2015:



1850, 1860 & 1870 Censuses – William is in his father's Green Twp. household.

1880 Green, Indiana Co., PA 22 June 1880 (p. 44 of 53)

Thomas Patterson	65 [1814]	PA PA PA	farmer
Magdalene “, wife	59 [1821]	PA PA PA	
William E. “, son	30 [1850]	PA PA PA	
Mary Jane “, dau-law	21 [1859]	PA Wales Wales	
Leona A. “, gr-dau	1 [1879]	PA PA PA	
Emma Kate “, dau	15 [1865]	PA PA PA	

1900 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 21 June 1900 (p. 27 of 43)

William E. Patterson	50 b. Jan 1850	PA PA PA	m. 22 yrs [1878]
farmer			
Jennie M. “, wife	42 b. Jan 1858 [error]	PA PA [error]	PA [error] 3 children, 3 living
Leona A. “, dau	20 b. June 1879	PA PA PA	single [no occupation]
Edna E. “, dau	18 b. Oct 1881	PA PA PA	single at school
Dwight D. [Donald] “, son	14 b. Jan 1886	PA PA PA	single at school
Llewellyn Griffith, nephew	18 b. Dec 1881	PA PA PA	single at school

1910 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 19 Apr 1910 (p. 6 of 34)

William Patterson	60 [1850]	PA PA PA	1 st marriage; m. 31 yrs [1879] farmer
Mary J. “, wife	51 [1859]	PA Wales Wales	1 st marriage; “ 3 children, 3 living
Donald “, son	24 [1886]	PA PA PA	single public school teacher
Robert “, brother	54 [1856]	PA PA PA	single own income
Magdalene “, mother	89 [1821]	PA PA PA	widow

1920 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 7-9 Apr 1920 (p. 10 of 29)

William E. Patterson	70 [1850]	PA PA PA	farmer
Jennie G. “, wife	60 [1860]	PA Wales Wales	

William died 1926.

1930 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 23 Apr 1930 (p. 21 of 31)

Jennie Patterson	71 [1859]	PA PA [error]	PA [error] widow farmer
Lewellyn Griffith, nephew	50 [1880]	PA PA PA	single farm laborer

1940 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 Apr 1940 (p. 20 of 47)

Jennie M. Patterson	81 [1859]	PA	widow
William Parry, grandson	30 [1910]	PA	married road laborer

Dorothy Perry, granddau-law 27 [1913] PA married
 Janet Perry, great-granddau 2 [1938] PA
 L.O. Griffith, nephew 58 [1882] PA single farmer

William's widow Jennie died 1941.

Censuses show that William Evans & Jennie M. (___) Patterson had 3 children:

1. **Leona Adeline Patterson** b. 11 June 1879; m. H.W. Cameron of Los Angeles, CA (*brother Dwight Donald's bio*). No further info.
2. **Edna Evelyn Patterson** b. 31 Oct 1881; m. E.F. Perry & resided "near Pineflats, Indiana county" (*brother Dwight Donald's bio*). No further info.
3. **Dwight Donald Patterson b. 21 Jan 1886** (*see his bio below*); **d. 1966**; buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Indiana, Indiana Co., PA. Per info posted on findagrave 8/12/10 by Barbara Masteller (substantiated by gravestone photos posted on same date; accessed 16 Oct 2015) Dwight Donald **m. 1st Martha E. (___)** who was born 1887 and who died 1953; he **m. 2nd Irene Gibson** who was born 1884 and who died 1975. The bio of "D. Donald Patterson" was published in *Indiana County Pennsylvania, Her People Past and Present*, compiled by J.T. Stewart (Chicago: J.H. Beers & Co., 1913) Vol. II, pp. 1145-1146:

"D. Donald Patterson, former principal of the school at Clymer, Indiana Co., Pa., was born in Green township, Indiana county, Jan. 21, 1886, son of William E. and Jane M. (Griffith) Patterson, and a grandson of Thomas and Magdalena Patterson and of Thomas and Margaret Griffith. Thomas Patterson was born in Cherryhill township, Indiana county, July 7, 1814, and his wife Magdalena (Dunkel) was born in Brushvalley township, this county, June 1, 1820. They were married May 9, 1844, and located near the Salem Church in Green township, where [p. 1146] they resided until his death, May 11, 1888. She still survives, being in her ninety-fourth year. Thomas Griffith and his wife Margaret (Williams) were both born in Wales, on Oct. 8, 1812 and Dec. 18, 1820, respectively. They were married Jan. 7, 1847 and came to this country in 1851, locating near the site of Salem Church.

"William E. Patterson was born in Indiana county Jan. 2, 1850, and has spent his life here, still carrying on agricultural operations on his farm in Green township. On July 4, 1878, he married Jane M. Griffith, born Jan. 8, 1859, also a native and resident of Indiana county, and they have three children, namely: Leona Adeline, born June 11, 1879, who is the wife of H.W. Cameron, of Lose Angeles, Cal.; Edna Evelyn, born Oct. 31, 1881, who is the wife of E.F. Parry, residing near Pineflats, Indiana county; and Dwight Donald.

"D. Donald Patterson attended the country schools in Green township and as a youth worked on his father's farm. Later he was a

student in the Rural normal summer school and prepared himself for teaching, entering the educational field in 1903, and since then has continued in what he has found to be congenial work. He taught two terms in the Griffith school in Pine township, later taught the East Branch school in Barr township, Cambria county, and the Gardner school in Susquehanna township, also in Cambria county, and afterward was principal of the Cherrytree schools, in Indiana county. In 1910 he was called to Clymer to become principal of the Clymer school, and this position he filled very acceptably until he went to pursue higher studies in Juniata College, at Huntingdon, Pa. He is an active member of the Presbyterian Church and is well known in the pleasant social life of Clymer. He is a constant student, and keeps well informed concerning all public affairs, taking especial interest in all movements that appear contributive to educational advancement."

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson:

- E. Martin Luther Patterson b. 3 Dec 1851; d. 14 Dec 1915;** buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. About 1877-1878 (*censuses*), Martin **married Martha "Mattie" Lewis. Note:** I think Martha was previously married (see "step daughter" on 1880 census below), so not sure if "Lewis" is Martha's maiden name, or was the surname of her previous husband. **Martha was born 16 Oct 1857 & she died __.** (She died sometime after the 1930 census, possibly in Summit Co., OH.) A photo of Martin's gravestone (inscribed with his wife's name & birth date, but no death date!) was posted on findagrave 11/22/12 by Jan A.; accessed 15 Oct 2015:



1860 & 1870 Censuses – Martin is in his father’s Green Twp., Indiana Co. household.

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 19 June 1880 (p. 40 of 52)

M. L. Patterson 27 [1853] PA Wales [error] Wales farmer
 Mattie “, wife 22 [1858] PA PA PA
 Luella “, dau 3 [1877] PA OH [??] PA
 Nora “, **step-dau** $\frac{3}{4}$ [sic] [1879? 1880?] PA PA PA

NOTE: I would guess that the enumerator made an error, and it is Luella who is the step-daughter, not Nora. Mattie was probably married before, to a man born in Ohio.

1900 Montgomery, Indiana Co., PA 23 June 1900 (p. 21 of 26)

M. L. Patterson 48 b. Dec 1851 PA PA PA m. 23 yrs [1877] farmer
 Martha W. “, wife 42 b. Oct 1873 [error] PA OH PA m. 23 yrs 9 children, 8 living
 Nora “, dau 20 b. Sept 1879 PA PA PA single servant
 Mary M. “, dau 18 b. May 1882 PA PA PA single servant
 Ada L. “, dau 14 b. Sept 1885 PA PA PA single servant
 Mary M. [Margaret] “, dau 9 b. Apr 1891 PA PA PA
 Talmage “, son 6 b. July 1893 PA PA PA
 Jesse W., son 3 b. Feb 1897 PA PA PA
 Leila M. “, dau 3/12 b. Feb 1900 PA PA PA

NOTE: Yes, there are TWO daughters listed as “Mary M.” on this census!

1910 Montgomery, Indiana Co., PA 18-19 Apr 1910 (p. 3 of 29)

Martin L. Patterson 58 [1852] PA PA PA 1st marriage m. 32 yrs [1878] farmer
 Martha M. “, wife 52 [1858] PA OH PA 1st marriage [??] m. 32 yrs 9 children, 8 living
 Nora C. “, dau 31 [1879] PA PA PA single servant, private family

Lena M. “, dau 19 [1891] PA PA PA single
 Thomas D. “, son 16 [1894] PA PA PA
 Jesse A. “, son 13 [1897] PA PA PA
 Leila M. “, dau 10 [1900] PA PA PA

Martin died 1915.

1920 Akron, Summit Co., OH 19 Jan 1920 (p. 37 of 72)

Jesse Patterson 22 [1898] PA PA PA single rubber worker
 Mrs. Martha “, mother 62 [1858] PA OH PA **widow**
 Margaret “, sister 19 [1901] PA PA PA single clerk, rubber shop
 (plus 2 roomers)

It *appears* that between 1920-1930 Martin & Martha’s daughter, Leila “Margaret,” married a Patterson man—Glen Patterson. Widow Martha is in their household in 1930:

1930 Akron, Summit Co., OH 4 Apr 1930 (p. 6 of 20)

Glen A. Patterson 31 [1899] IL IL IL 1st m. age 24 [1923] timekeeper, rubber factory
 Margaret “, wife 30 [1900] PA PA PA 1st m. age 23 meter operator, rubber factory
 Glen “ Jr., son 5 [1925] OH IL PA
 Robert H. “, son 3 [1927] OH IL PA
Martha A. “, moth-law 73 [1857] PA VA [error?] PA **widow** 1st married age 20

1940 Census – Cannot find widow Mattie/Margaret on this census.

Wife Martha died 1925 per info posted on findagrave 10/24/12 by Jan A. (accessed 15 Oct 2015); no documentation for death date.

Censuses show that Martin Luther & Martha “Mattie” (Lewis?) Patterson had as many as 8 children—possibly only 7, **if** one of Martha’s daughters was by a previous marriage:

1. **Luella Patterson** b. abt. 1877 (*1880 census*); **possibly** a daughter of Martha’s with a previous husband. No further info.
2. **Nora C. Patterson** b. Sept 1879 (*1900 census*). **Note:** Despite being listed as a “step daughter” on the 1880 census, Nora must be a daughter of Martin and Martha, because Martin and Martha married about 1877-1878. No further info.
3. **Mary M. Patterson** b. May 1882 (*1900 census*)
4. **Ada L. Patterson** b. Sept 1885 (*1900 census*)
5. **Mary M. Patterson** b. Apr 1891 (*1900 census*). **Note:** This is the 2nd daughter listed as “Mary M. Patterson” on the 1900 census!
6. **Talmadge [Thomas D.?] Patterson** b. July 1893 (*1900 census*)
7. **Jesse W. Patterson** b. Feb 1897 (*1900 census*)
8. **Leila M. [Margaret] Patterson** b. Feb 1900 (*1900 census*)

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 8 children.)

Continuing with the children of Thomas & Magdalene (Dunkle) Patterson:

- F. Robert Nelson Patterson b. 28 Aug 1854; d. 28 Jan 1934, unmarried;** buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA. **Note:** As of this writing (12 Oct 2015) Robert is not listed on findagrave as buried in Salem Methodist Cemetery. However, he is found on the list of burials in Salem Methodist Cemetery in "Treasures of the Past" (<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~treasures/pa/indiana/green/salemmeth.htm>; accessed 14 Oct 2015).

1860 & 1870 Censuses – Robert is in his father's Indiana Co., PA household.

1800 Census – Cannot locate Robert.

1900 Census – Cannot locate Robert

1910 Census – Robert, still single, is living in his brother William's household.

1920 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 & 26 Apr 1920 (p. 27 of 29)

Robert N. Patterson 65 [1855] PA PA PA single farmer

1930 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 21 Apr 1930 (p. 19 of 31)

Robert N. Patterson 75 [1855] PA PA PA single farmer

Robert died 1934, unmarried.

- G. Mary C. / Mary Ellen Patterson** b. abt. 1858 (*censuses*); no further info.
- H. Martha C. Patterson** b. abt. 1861 (*1870 census*); no further info.

Note concerning daughters G. & H. above: In the bio of John W. Patterson (see above), the 9 children of Thomas & "Martha" (Dunkle) Patterson are listed as: Samuel D., John W., Keziah, William E., Martin L, Robert, Callie, Ella M. and Emma. "Callie" might be Martha C. as listed on censuses; "Ella M." might be Mary Ellen as listed on censuses. It is written in this bio: "Callie is the wife of John L. Evans, of Ebensburg, Pa. Ella M. is the wife of Evan G. Davis and lives in Green township." No further info.

- I. Emma Catherine Patterson b. 1865; d. 1923;** buried Salem Methodist Cemetery, Indiana Co., PA (*see gravestone photo*). Emma **married William B. Douglass** (*Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co., p. 140*). William was b. 1873 & he d. ___ (*gravestone*). A photo of Emma's gravestone (on which her husband's name is inscribed with a birth date of 1873, but no death date) was posted on findagrave 10/15/12 by "Jan A."

(accessed 12 Oct 2015). **Note:** Emma is listed on findagrave with a birth date of 23 Sept 1885 (no documentation), which is an error. The birth date inscribed on her stone is clearly 1865.



Continuing with the children of Samuel & Mary/Elizabeth (Evans) Patterson:

VII. Robert Patterson b. abt. 1820? (1820 & 1830 censuses)

1820 & 1830 Censuses – Robert is accounted for in his father’s Indiana Co., PA household.

1840 & Subsequent Censuses – Cannot locate Robert with certainty.

No further info.

VIII. Alexander Patterson b. __; not accounted for on censuses; **probably died young, explaining why he was named in McIntire’s Journal but not in *Biographical & Portrait Cyclopedia of Cambria Co.* No further info.**

CHAPTER XII
MARGARET, daughter of Archibald

MARGARET PATTERSON was **born abt. 1785** in PA (*censuses*); **died 1850-1860** in Indiana Co., PA (*censuses*); it is not known where Margaret is buried.⁶⁸ Margaret m. **John Beringer** (*McIntire's Journal*). Per John's gravestone in Uniontown Cemetery, Uniontown, Indiana Co., PA⁶⁹ John was b. abt. 1785 & he d. 1867 "aged 82 years." (This agrees with census info—see further.) A photo of John's gravestone was posted on findagrave 6/6/13 by Jason Walker (accessed 15 Oct 2015). As of this writing (15 Oct 2015), Margaret is not listed on findagrave as buried in Uniontown Cemetery—or in any other Indiana Co. cemetery.



On 18 Aug 1815 Robert Weir wrote a letter to his sons in Campbell Co., KY. He speaks of their "Aunt Ann" (his sister Anna Weir, who married Archibald Patterson) and says that she is still alive, "living with her daughter Margaret."⁷⁰ So the female age > 45 in the 1820 Wheatfield Twp. household of John "Barninger" is undoubtedly Margaret's mother, Anna.

⁶⁸ On 10 Aug 2015 I mailed a letter to Jennifer Jennings, secretary of Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA. I asked her if she could give me contact information for whomever is presently overseeing Uniontown Cemetery. I told her I wanted to know if there were any extant burial records for this cemetery. As of this writing (15 Oct 2015) I've received no reply.

⁶⁹ This cemetery is also known as Cherry Tree EUB Cemetery. (EUB stands for "Evangelical United Brethren.")

⁷⁰ See Chapter I, footnote 3, for source info regarding this 1815 letter written by Robert Weir.

1790 & 1800 Censuses – Margaret is accounted for in her father Archibald's household.

Margaret married John Beringer 1800-1810.

1810 Census – Cannot locate John Beringer with certainty. He definitely is not listed in Wheatfield Twp. in 1810; I checked all 5 pages for Wheatfield.

1820 Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA 7 Aug 1820 (p. 1 of 7)

John Barninger [sic]

1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]	<i>John b. abt. 1785</i>
3 males	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Sons John b. 1811 & Thomas b. 1814 & David b 1818</i>
1 male	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Son George (IF he were the oldest son)</i>
2 fems	0-10	[1810-1820]	<i>Daughters Mary & Catherine (IF they were 2nd & 3rd daus)</i>
1 fem	10-16	[1804-1810]	<i>Daughter Ann (IF she were the oldest daughter)</i>
1 fem	26-45	[1775-1780]	<i>Wife Margaret (Patterson) b. abt. 1785</i>
1 fem	> 45	[bef. 1775]	<i>Margaret's mother, Anna (Weir) Patterson b. abt. 1737</i>

Note that in John's 1820 household above, all 7 children named in McIntire's Journal are accounted for.

1830 Wheatfield Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 1 of 36)

John Beringer

1 male	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>John b. abt. 1785</i>
1 male	10-15	[1825-1830]	<i>Unidentified (a 5th son, not listed in McIntire's Journal?)</i>
1 male	15-20	[1810-1815]	<i>Son Thomas b. abt. 1814</i>
2 fems	5-10	[1820-1825]	<i>2 of the 3 daughters</i>
1 fem	40-50	[1780-1790]	<i>Wife Margaret (Patterson) b. abt. 1785</i>

1840 Brush Valley Twp., Indiana Co., PA [Brush Valley created 1835 from Wheatfield] (p. 17 of 22)

Jno. Beringer

1 male	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>John b. abt. 1785</i>
1 fem	15-20	[1820-1825]	<i>Dau Mary b. abt. 1821</i>
1 fem	50-60	[1780-1790]	<i>Wife Margaret (Patterson) b. abt. 1785</i>

NOTE: Son David heads the next household.

1850 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 Aug 1850 (p. 34 of 55)

John Baringer	65	[1785] PA	farmer
Margaret "	65	[1785] PA	
Mary "	20 [30?]	[1830—error?] PA	
Mary Bartlebaugh	11	[1839] PA	

Margaret died 1850-1860.

1860 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15 Aug 1860 (p. 40 of 41)

John Barringer	74	[1786] PA	farmer
Mary "	39	[1821] PA	
Mary Bartlebaugh	23	[1837] PA	

John died 1867.

Per McIntire's Journal, John & Margaret (Patterson) Beringer had the 7 children listed below. It is not known if these children were listed in their birth order.

I. **Ann(a) Beringer** b. 1804-1810 (*1820 census*) **IF** she were the oldest daughter. **Note:** She is undoubtedly named after Margaret's mother, Anna (Weir). No further info.

II. **George Beringer** b. 1804-1810 **IF** he were the first-born son (*1820 census*)

1820 Census – George is accounted for in his father's Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA household.

1830 & Subsequent Censuses – Cannot locate George with certainty.

No further info.

III. **John Beringer** b. **abt. 1811** (*1850 census*); **d. 1880-1900** (*censuses*); **m. 1st Jane ___** (*censuses*). **Note:** Several trees show that "Pittman" was Jane's maiden name. Considering that John & Jane had a son named Pittman, this could well be true. John **m. 2nd Margaret Fowler** (*censuses; maiden name from her death notice—see further*). As of this writing (10/17/15) it is not known where John or either of his wives is buried.

1820 Census – John is accounted for in his father's Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA household.

1830 Census – Cannot locate John with certainty on this census.

1840 Census – Cannot locate John; definitely not in Green Twp.—I looked through all 30 pages.

1850 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 Aug 1850 (p. 34 of 55)

John Baringer [Sr.]	39 [1811] PA	farmer
Jane "	32 [1818] PA	
Jane "	17 [1833] PA	
Thomas "	15 [1835] PA	
John "	14 [1836] PA	
Mary "	12 [1838] PA	
Elizabeth "	8 [1842] PA	
Martha "	7 [1843] PA	
Barte " [male]	5 [1845] PA	
Keziah "	3 [1847] PA	
George "	1 [1849] PA	
John Williams	30 [1820] PA	carpenter

Note: John's household is listed directly after his parents' household.

1860 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 14 Aug 1860 (p. 29 of 41)

John Berringer	49 [1811] PA	farmer
Jane "	43 [1817] PA	
Barto " [male]	16 [1844] PA	farm laborer
Kesiah "	13 [1847] PA	
George "	11 [1849] PA	
Pittman "	7 [1853] PA	
William "	5 [1855] PA	
Emanuel Rummel	20 [1840] PA	farm laborer

NOTE: Listed just above John's household is the household headed by his son Thomas (age 25, so b. abt. 1835); Thomas has wife Elizabeth (age 21) & children Albert (age 3) & Margaret C. (age 1).

John's wife Jane appears to have died 1860-1870.

1870 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 Aug 1870 (pp. 43-44 of 50)

John Beringer	58 [1812] PA	farmer
Delila Isenberg	21 [1849] PA	keeping house
George Beringer	21 [1849] PA	farmer
Pittman "	17 [1853] PA	farmer
William "	15 [1855] PA	at home

NOTE: John's son Barte (age 25) heads a household on same page; married to Emily (age 25); no children.

About 1870-1871, John married a second time, to much younger Margaret (Fowler).

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 25 June 1880 (p. 52 of 52)

John Beringer	70 [1810] PA PA PA	farmer
Margaret ", wife	32 [1848] PA PA	Ireland keeping house
Clara ", dau	7 [1873] PA PA PA	[She died before 1900]
Blanch ", dau	6 [1874] PA PA PA	
Jesse ", son	4 [1876] PA PA PA	
James ", son	2 [1878] PA PA PA	

John died between 1889 (year son Harry was born) and 1900.

1900 Burnside, Clearfield Co., PA 1-2 June 1900 (p. 1 of 22)

Margret Beringer	54 b. Jan 1846 PA PA Ireland	widow 9 children, 5 living
Jessie ", son	24 b. Oct 1875 PA PA PA	single teamster
James ", son	22 b. Oct 1877 PA PA PA	single laborer
Rena [Irene] ", dau	15 b. Mar 1885 PA PA PA	single
Harry ", son	11 b. Feb 1889 PA PA PA	single

Note: Daughter Blanche married Jerry Fry about 1899. See 1900 census Clearfield Co., PA.

1910 Cherry Tree, Indiana Co., PA 18 Apr 1910 (p. 5 of 14)

Margret Berringer	64 [1846] PA PA PA	widow, m. 40 yrs [1870] 9 children, 5 living
Jesse ", son	32 [1878] PA PA PA	divorced livery man
James ", son	28 [1882] PA PA PA	1 ST marriage; m. 2 yrs livery man

[Where is James' wife?]
(Plus 1 boarder)

1920 Harrison Twp., Allegheny Co., PA 8 Jan 1920 (p. 12 of 42)

Margaret Beringer	76 [1844] PA Scotland Ireland	widow
Harry ", son	30 [1890] PA PA PA	single steel worker

Widow Margaret died 1924.

John's widow, 2nd wife Margaret, died 26 Jan 1924 per this death notice published in the 7 Feb 1924 issue of the *Indiana [County] Weekly Messenger*:

“Mrs. Margaret Beringer, aged 78 years, who died on January 26 [1924] at the home of her son, Harry Beringer of Apollo [Armstrong Co., PA], was a native of Cherryhill township, this county, and was the daughter of the late Archibald Fowler, Sr. Her clothing caught fire while standing in front of a gas stove and she was so badly burned that her death resulted the same day. She was the widow of the late John Beringer, of Uniontown, this county, who died many years ago. Besides the son living at Apollo [**Harry**] she is survived by these children: Miss **Irene** Beringer, of Springdale [Allegheny Co., PA] and **Mrs. Jerry Fry [Blanche]** and **James** and **Jesse** Beringer, residing in the vicinity of Cherry Tree. She is also survived by a brother, J.C. Fowler, of Elderton. Following the funeral services held at the Beringer home in Apollo Thursday interment was made in the Apollo cemetery.”

Censuses above show that with two wives, John Beringer had the following seventeen children:

With first wife Jane (Pittman?):

- A. **Jane Beringer** b. abt. 1833 (*1850 census*)
- B. **Thomas Beringer** b. abt. 1835 (*1850 census*)
- C. **John Beringer** b. abt. 1836 (*1850 census*)
- D. **Mary Beringer** b. abt. 1838 (*1850 census*)
- E. **Elizabeth Beringer** b. abt. 1842 (*1850 census*)
- F. **Martha Beringer** b. abt. 1843 (*1850 census*)
- G. **Barto Beringer** b. 1844-1845 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*). Per info posted on findagrave 2/23/13 by Diana Smith (no documentation), accessed 17 Oct 2015, “Barto Barbara [*sic*] Berringer [*sic*] was **b. 25 Aug 1844** & he **d. 5 Jan 1898**; buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Indiana, Indiana Co., PA. Barto **married Emily Douglass**, daughter of Barnabas Douglas. **Emily was b. 8 July 1842; d. 8 May 1903**; buried in Greenwood Cemetery with Barto. Emily’s birth & death dates, posted on findagrave 2/23/13 by Diana Smith (accessed 17 Oct 2015) are consistent with info in her obituary, published in the 13 May 1903 issue of the *Indiana [County] Progress*:
 “Mrs. Emily Beringer, widow of the late Barto Beringer, of town, died at her late home on Washington street, on Friday morning [8 May] at 7:30 o’clock of cancer of the stomach after a lingering illness, aged 60 years and 10 months. Her husband died over 5 years ago and no children survive. The deceased was born in Green township and was the daughter of the late Barnabas Douglass. She is survived by these brothers and sisters: Alexander, Deckers Point; G.W., Dunlo; Fran, Indiana; and Mrs. William Glass, Center township. The deceased was a member of the Baptist church...interment followed in Greenwood cemetery.”
- H. **Keziah Beringer** b. abt. 1847 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*)
- I. **George Beringer** b. abt. 1849 (*1850, 1860 & 1870 censuses*)
- J. **Pittman Beringer** b. abt. 1853 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*)
- K. **William Beringer** b. abt. 1855 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*)

With second wife Margaret (Fowler):

- L. Clara Beringer** b. abt. 1873 (*1880 census*); d. before 1900
- M. Blanche Beringer** b. abt. 1874 (*1880 census*); m. Jerry Fry; still living 1924 (*mother's obit*)
- N. Jesse Beringer** b. Oct 1875 (*1900 census*); still living 1924 (*mother's obit*)
- O. James Beringer** b. Oct 1877 (*1900 census*); still living 1924 (*mother's obit*)
- P. Irene "Rena" Beringer** b. Mar 1885; still living, unmarried, in 1924 (*mother's obit*)
- Q. Harry Beringer** b. Feb 1889 (*1900 census*); still living, unmarried, in 1924

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 17 children.)

Continuing with the children of John & Margaret (Patterson) Beringer:

- IV. Thomas Beringer** –He is probably the Thomas Beringer listed on findagrave as **b. abt. 1814; d. 22 Sept 1888**, aged 74 yrs., buried in Uniontown Cemetery, Uniontown, Indiana Co., PA. Thomas **married (2nd?) Hannah M. (___)**. A photo of Hannah's gravestone at Citizens Cemetery, Cherry Tree, Indiana Co., PA was posted on findagrave 9/30/14 by "Tricia"; accessed 17 Oct 2015). The inscription in unreadable in this photo, but info posted on findagrave 1/14/12 by Burke Stoughton (accessed 17 Oct 2015) gives this info: Hannah M. Beringer was b. 14 Nov 1826; d. 18 Aug 1903. No spouse mentioned. This gravestone photo was posted 6/6/13 by Jason Walker; accessed 15 Oct 2015:



1820 & 1830 Censuses – Thomas is accounted for in his father’s Wheatfield household.

1840 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 5 of 30)

Thomas Baringer

1 male	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Thomas b. 1814</i>
1 male	0-5	[1835-1840]	<i>Son John b. 1838?</i>
1 fem	20-30	[1810-1820]	<i>Unknown 1st wife</i>

Thomas’ unknown first wife died 1840-1850.

1850 Kittanning, Armstrong Co., PA 26 July 1850 (p. 55 of 66)

Thomas Beringer	32 [1818] PA	Innkeeper
John “	12 [1838] PA	
William “	10 [1840] PA	
Sarah Jane “	8 [1842] PA	
Margaret [C.?] “	5 [1845] PA	
(plus 5 other lodgers)		

Between 1850-1860 Thomas married, 2nd, Hannah (___).

1860 Cherry Tree Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15 Aug 1860 (p. 7 of 7)

Thomas Barringer	45 [1815] PA	butcher
Hannah “	32 [1828] PA	
John “	21 [1839] PA	
William “	19 [1841] PA	
Ethelinda “ [fem]	4 [1856] PA	
Lorenza S. “ [male]	2 [1858] PA	

1870 Cherry Tree Twp., Indiana Co., PA 20 July 1870 (p. 3 of 10)

Thomas Bearinger 55 [1815] PA “bucher”

Hannah " 45 [1825] PA keeping house
 Ethalinda " [fem] 14 [1856] PA
 Rolenza " [male] 11 [1859] PA
 [Cenyth?] " [fem] 8 [1862] PA

1880 Cherry Tree Twp., Indiana Co., PA 22 June 1880 (p. 2 of 8)

Thomas Berringer 65 [1815] PA PA PA butcher
 Hannah ", wife 54 [1826] PA PA PA
 Lorenzo ", son 21 [1859] PA PA PA single
 Lennie [Jennie?] ", dau 18 [1862] PA PA PA single

Thomas died 1888.

1900 Cherrytree, Indiana Co., PA 27 June 1900 (p. 5 of 7)

Hannah Berringer 74 b. Nov 1826 PA PA PA widow 3 children, 2 living

Widow Hannah died 1903.

Censuses show that with two wives Thomas had 7 children:

With first wife ____:

- A. John Beringer** b. 1838-1839 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*)
- B. William Beringer** b. 1840-1841 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*)
- C. Sarah Jane Beringer** b. abt. 1842 (*1850 census*)
- D. Margaret Beringer** b. abt. 1845 (*18*

With second wife Hannah:

- E. Ethelinda/Ethalinda Beringer**
- F. Lorenzo S. Beringer**
- G. [Cenyth?] Lennie? Jennie? Beringer (daughter)**

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of John & Margaret (Patterson) Beringer:

- V. David Beringer b. 5 Apr 1818 (death notice; see further); d. 14 Apr 1887 (death notice—see further); m. Rebecca ____ (censuses).**

1820 Census – David is accounted for in his father's Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA household.

1830 Census – Cannot locate David with certainty on this census.

1840 Brush Valley Twp., Indiana Co., PA (p. 17 of 22)

David Beringer
 1 male 20-30 [1810-1820] **David b. 1817**
 1 male 0-5 [1835-1840] **Unknown 1st son (d. young?)**
 1 fem 15-20 [1820-1825] **Wife Rebecca b. abt. 1822**

1850 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 30 Aug 1850 (p. 35 of 55)

David Baringer 30 [1820] PA [no occupation listed]
 Rebecca " 28 [1822] PA

John " 8 [1842] PA
 William " 6 [1844] PA
 Lucinda " 4 [1846] PA
 Alexander " 11/12 [b. Sept 1849] PA

1860 P.O. Taylorsville, Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 15 Aug 1860 (p. 41 of 41)

David Barringer 43 [1817] PA farmer
 Rebecca " 38 [1822] PA
 John " 18 [1842] PA
 William " 16 [1844] PA
 Loucinda " 13 [1847] PA
 Alexander " 10 [1850] PA
 Stephen " 7 [1853] PA
 Mary M. " 3 [1857] PA [died young?]

It appears that wife Rebecca died 1860-1870. David never remarried.

1870 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 16 Aug 1870 (p. 43 of 50)

David Beringer 45 [1825] PA farmer
 Lucinda " [daughter] 21 [1849] PA keeping house
 William " 24 [1846] PA farmer
 Stephen " 14 [1856] PA

NOTE: Previous household is headed by Rebecca Beringer, age [50? 52?], b. PA. She is living with Ann Bartlebough, age 70, b. PA.

1880 Green Twp., Indiana Co., PA 25 June 1880 (p. 51 of 52)

David Berringer 59 [1821] PA PA PA married [*sic*]laborer
 Susan Johnson 36 [1844] PA Unknown Unknown single keeping house

David died 1887.

Published in the 21 Apr 1887 issue of *The Indiana [County] Democrat*:

"DIED – Beringer – On Thursday, April 14 [1887] of pneumonia,
 Mr. David Beringer, of near Spruce, aged 69 years, and 9 days."

Note: This computes to a birth date of 5 Apr 1818.

Censuses above show that David & Rebecca (___) Beringer had 7 children:

- A. Unknown 1st son** b. 1835-1840; d. young (*censuses*)
- B. John Beringer** b. abt. 1842 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*)
- C. William Beringer** b. abt. 1844 (*1850 & 1860 censuses*)
- D. Lucinda Beringer** b. 1846-1849 (*censuses*)
- E. Alexander Beringer** b. abt. Sept 1849 (*1850 census*)
- F. Stephen Beringer** b. 1853-1856 (*1860 & 1870 censuses*)
- G. Mary M. Beringer** b. abt. 1857 (*1860 census*); d. young?

(Have not searched for descendants of the above 7 children.)

Continuing with the children of John & Margaret (Patterson) Beringer:

VI. Mary Beringer b. 1810-1820 (*1820 census*) **IF** Ann were the oldest daughter.
No further info.

VII. Catherine Beringer b. 1810-1820 (*1820 census*) **IF** Ann were the oldest daughter. No further info.

CHAPTER XIII
Archibald's BROTHERS

On p. 72 of William McIntire's Journal (see Chapter I), it is stated that "his [Archibald's] brothers Names were Thomas & Robert." No other information is given in McIntire's Journal about Archibald's brothers.

THOMAS

A Thomas Patterson was living in Covington, Campbell Co., KY in 1820. In 1820 Joseph Patterson, putative son of Archibald, was living in Covington, Campbell Co., KY. If Thomas and Joseph are closely related, Thomas might be Joseph's first cousin—perhaps son of Archibald's brother Thomas (or son of Archibald's brother Robert). This conjecture is based on the fact that Thomas Patterson living in Covington was born 1790-1800 (see censuses below)—too young to be Archibald's brother. This Thomas living in Covington in 1820 is currently unidentified. He is NOT Archibald's son, Thomas, who lived and died in Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA. (See Chapter IV of this paper.) Future researchers might want to investigate this Thomas living in Covington in 1820. Surely he is somehow closely related to Joseph Patterson! Thomas is listed on Campbell Co., KY tax lists through 1833 and his found as head of household in Covington on the 1820 and 1830 censuses.

1810 Census – There are no Patterson/Paterson households in Campbell Co., KY.

1820 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 18 of 20) *Note:* Joseph was listed on p. 5 of 20.

Thomas Patterson

1 male	26-45	[1775-1794]
1 male	18-26	[1794-1802]
3 males	0-10	[1810-1820]
1 fem	16-26	[1794-1804]

1830 Covington, Campbell Co., KY (p. 7 of 8)

Thos Patterson

1 male	30-40	[1790-1800]
2 males	5-10	[1820-1825]
2 males	10-15	[1815-1820]
1 fem	0-5	[1825-1830]
1 fem	5-10	[1820-1825]
1 fem	30-40	[1790-1800]

ROBERT

In a 1793 issue of the *Chambersburg Gazette* a list of unclaimed letters being held at the Chambersburg post office includes one addressed to "Archibald Patterson, shoemaker" and another addressed to "Robert Patterson, cooper." It is possible that Robert is Archibald's brother. (It is also possible, as stated in Chapter I, that this Robert is Archibald's son.) Future researchers may wish to search for records of this Robert Patterson, cooper, and try to estimate this Robert's age. Was he old enough to be Archibald's brother, rather than his son?

As stated in Chapter I, Archibald was listed on a 1788 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA tax list.⁷¹ No other Pattersons are listed on Dublin Twp. tax lists (except for Archibald's son, Thomas, listed as "single freeman" 1790-1792). However, a Robert Patterson was listed in Union Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1792. This Robert was recorded on the 1793, 1794 & 1795 lists as "Patterson,"—but as "Paxton" and "Patten" in 1796 & 1799. This Robert was a "non-resident." It cannot be said with certainty that this Robert listed on the Union Twp. lists was Archibald's brother, Robert.

It should also be mentioned that a presently-unidentified Robert Patterson was listed on the 1820 tax list of Campbell Co., KY. This is where Archibald's putative son, Joseph, was living in 1820 (in Covington). Could this be Archibald's brother? Or is this Robert a first-cousin of Joseph—son of Archibald's brother Thomas, or Robert? Joseph did have a son named Robert, but this Robert was born 1812—too young to be listed on an 1820 tax list. Robert Patterson was listed in Campbell Co., KY through 1828. He disappears in 1829.

?WILLIAM?

McIntire's Journal does NOT name a brother of Archibald named William. However, the William Patterson found living in Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA in 1790 is of interest. In 1790 Shirley Twp. abutted Dublin Twp., where Archibald was living. (Current-day Tell and Cromwell and Springfield townships were formed later, from Dublin and Shirley.)

Pattersons (besides Archibald) heading households in Huntingdon Co., PA

1790 (no twp. mentioned) Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 2 of 12)

William Patterson

1 males > 16 [bef. 1774]

3 males < 16 [aft. 1774]

3 fems

Neighbors: James Gilbreath, Robert Hunter, John Love, John Keys, John Gilbreath, Martin [Strise?], John Foley, Samuel Ramsey, James Thompsom, Susannah Dean // John Jack, James Cannon, Abraham Johnston, Robert [Hesory?], Samuel M. [Calmont?], Peter]Prescurnia?], Henry [???], Abraham Hull, Alexander [Rentles?], Thomas Mathews, John Morgan

1800 Census – No William Patterson is indexed as head of household in Huntingdon Co., PA. There is a Jane Patterson heading a household in Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA. Jane is age 26-45 (born 1755-1774). She might be William's widow. However, her neighbors are not the same as William's 1790 neighbors.

1800 Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 3 of 4)

Jane Patterson

1 fem 26-45 [1755-1774]

1 male 10-16 [1784-1790]

2 fems 0-10 [1790-1800]

1 fem 10-16 [1784-1790]

Neighbors: Ann Cluggage, Bartholomew Davis Jr., Christiana McCalmon, Edward Fogherty, // William Reed, Henry Miller, Henry Shaver, Nicholas Shaver, **Adam Lyn**, William Booth, John Warden, George Kimmerland, William Bigley, George King

⁷¹ Original Huntingdon Co., PA tax lists were examined on FHL films #1148579 & #1148580.

1810 Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 2 of 3)**J. Patterson**

1 fem 16-26 [1794-1804] [age error? Or could she be 1 of the female age 0-10 in Jane's 1800 household?]
 (No other occupants)

Neighbors: H. Arthur, H. [Betson?], J. [Corothery?], N. Pine, J. Price, M. Logan, J. Price, H. [Betesnu?],
 J. Houser // L. Smalley, N. Berkley, H. H????, J. Dan, M. McCrackacekn, J. Swope, J. Wheeler, D.
 Dickey, G. [Kins?], J. Wiley.

Also heading households Huntingdon Co., PA in 1810:

1810 Shirley Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 3 of 3)**D. [David] Patterson [See 1820 census]**

1 male 16-26 [1784-1794] [Could he be the male age 10-16 in Jane's 1800 household?]
 1 male 0-10 [1800-1810]
 1 fem 26-45 [1765-1784]

1810 Huntingdon Borough, Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 5 of 9)**S. [F.?] Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [1765-1784] [Could he be 1 of the 3 males < 16 in William's 1790 household?]
 5 males 0-10 [1800-1810]
 1 fem 0-10 [1800-1810]
 2 fems 10-16 [1794-1800]
 1 fem 26-45 [1765-1784]

There are no other Patterson / Paterson households in Huntingdon County in 1810.

1820 Shirley, Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 6 of 9)**Joseph Patterson "free colored person"**1820 Springfield, [formerly Dublin] Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 4 of 5)**David Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [1775-1794]
 2 males 0-10 [1810-1820]
 1 male 10-16 [1804-1810]
 1 fem 0-10 [1810-1820]
 1 fem 10-16 [1804-1810]
 1 fem 26-45 [1774-1794]

1820 Dublin Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 3 of 4)**John Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [1775-1794]
 1 fem 26-45 [1775-1794]

1820 Alexandria Borough, Porter Twp., Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 1 of 2)**Johnston Patterson**

1 male 26-45 [1775-1794]
 1 fem 26-45 [1775-1794]

1830 Springfield, Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 7 of 16)**David Patterson**

1 male 40-50 [1780-1790]
 1 male 5-10 [1820-1825]
 2 males 15-20 [1810-1815]
 1 fem 5-10 [1820-1825]

1 fem 10-15 [1815-1820]

1 fem 40-50 [1780-1790]

1830 Shirleysburg, Huntingdon Co., PA (p. 11 of 20)

Joseph Patterson “free colored person”

CHAPTER XIV
DNA Test Results

Preface

By Yvonne Watkin 27 July 2015

Archibald Patterson, although born in Ireland ca. 1735, was of Scottish descent. We know this through the use of DNA testing of male Patterson descendants. By using the DNA of a descendant of Archibald's son William, and the DNA of a descendant of Archibald's putative son Joseph, we were able to ascertain that these two "cousins" were very close DNA matches. In addition, a descendant of Archibald's son Thomas was tested, and his test results also were a close match.

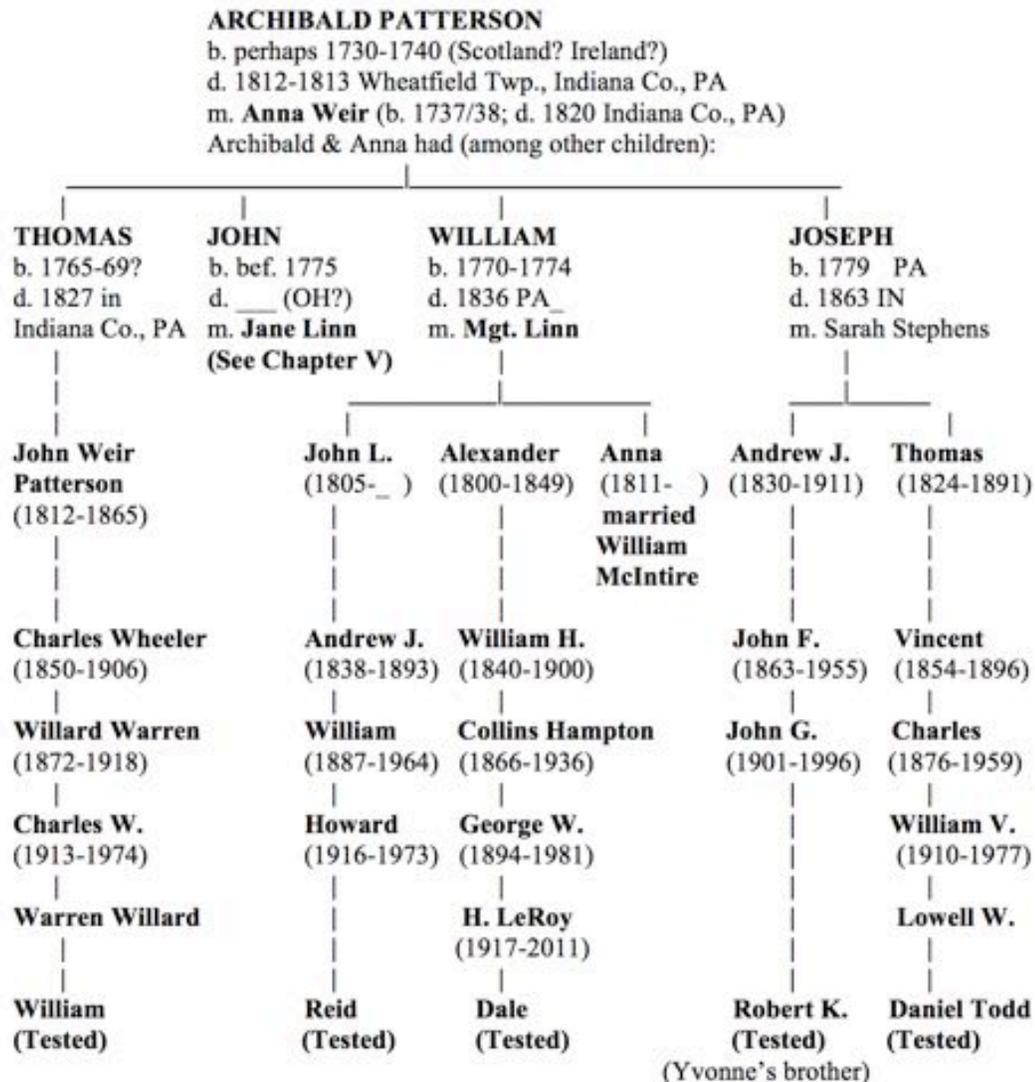
Unable to determine where Archibald's ancestors might have lived in Scotland, we contacted Dr. Tyrone Bowes (www.scottishorigenes.com) to assist us. Dr. Bowes conducted a case study, "Pinpointing the Patterson Genetic Homeland." He used DNA with matches of varying degrees and noted those surnames that were clustered near Pattersons, and he also utilized census information. It is his opinion that the area of Loch Fyne (Black Isles) is where the Pattersons lived until they likely migrated to the Argyllshire area. It is believed the Pattersons then migrated to the Ulster area in Northern Ireland in the early 1600's to 1700's.

Dr. Bowes suggested that we have a male Patterson from those areas test to see if would match with Archibald's descendants. A living Patterson man living just above Inverness was found and tested, and there was a match. This lends credence to Dr. Bowes' study. It should be noted that this match indicates "a common descendant back about 800 years ago when paternal inherited surnames were fairly well established" (quoting Dr. Bowes).

--See DNA test results on the following pages--

This chart was prepared by Janice Rosenthal 11/9/15.

Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson had 11 children, according to the journal of William McIntire who married Archibald's granddaughter, Anna (see below). Only four of Archibald's children are listed on this chart. The five men at the bottom of the chart (William, Reid, Dale, Robert and Daniel) have closely matching Y-DNA.



Y-DNA Test Results

The five alleles that vary among the 67-marker test results are highlighted in red.

These varying numbers are located at:

- (1) DYS439 --Ninth # in first row
- (2) CDY(a) – Ninth # in third row
- (3) DYS413(b) – Third # in fifth row
- (4) DYS568 – Second # in sixth row
- (5) DYS565 -- Seventh # in sixth row

ROBERT KEITH PATTERSON

(Archibald – Joseph – Andrew J. – John F. – John G.)

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 15, 12, 12, **12**, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 15, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17
 11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **36**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **23**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 11, 22, 20, 13
 12, **11**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **12**
 33, 15, 9, 16, 11, 26, 26, 22
 12, 11, 13, 12, 11, 9, 13, 12, 10, 11
 11, 30, 12, 13, 24, 13, 10, 11
 20, 15, 18, 13, 24, 17, 12, 16, 24
 12, 24, 19, 10, 14, 17, 9, 11, 11

DANIEL TODD PATTERSON

(Archibald? – Joseph – Thomas – Vincent – Charles – William V. – Lowell W.)

(66/67 w/Robert)

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 15, 12, 12, **12**, 13, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 15, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17
 11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **36**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **22**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 11, 22, 20, 13
 12, **11**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **12**

DALE PATTERSON

(Archibald – William – Alexander – William H. – Collins Hampton – George – H. LeRoy)

(66/67 w/Robert)

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 15, 12, 12, **12**, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 15, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17
 11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **37**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **23**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 11, 22, 20, 13
 12, **11**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **12**

REID PATTERSON

(Archibald – William – John L. – Andrew J. – William – Howard)

(65/67 w/Robert)

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 15, 12, 12, **12**, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 15, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17

11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **37**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **23**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 11, 22, 20, 13
 12, **12**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **12**

WILLIAM PATTERSON

**(Archibald – Thomas – John W. – Charles W. – Willard W. – Charles W. – Warren W.)
 (65/67 w/Robert)**

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 15, 12, 12, **11**, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 15, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17
 11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **36**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **23**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 11, 22, 20, 13
 12, **11**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **11**

NOTE: William is the only one with “11” at DYS439 (9th number in first row). **This could be a recent mutation.**

NOTE: William is also the only one with “11” at DYS565 (7th number in sixth row). **It would be interesting to find another living male Patterson descendant of Archibald’s son, Thomas—to see whether this man would also have “11” at DYS565.**

Another man tested, Robert William Patterson, matches 107/111 (64/67) with Yvonne’s brother, Robert Keith Patterson. Robert William is not included on the above chart. Robert William has traced his Patterson ancestry back to an Alexander Patterson b. 1760 near Dungannon, County Tyrone. Here are Robert William’s Y-DNA numbers:

ROBERT WILLIAM PATTERSON

13, 24, 14, 10, 11, 14, 12, 12, **12**, 13, 13, 30
 18, 9, 10, 11, 11, 25, 14, 19, 30, 15, 15, 17, 17
 11, 12, 19, 24, 16, 15, 18, 17, **35**, 37, 12, 12
 12, 9, 15, 16, 8, 10, 10, 8, 10, 10
 12, 22, **23**, 16, 10, 12, 12, 15, 8, 12, 22, 20, 13
 12, **11**, 13, 11, 11, 12, **12**
 33, 15, 9, 16, 11, 26, 26, 22
 12, 11, 13, 12, 11, 9, 13, 12, 10, 11
 11, 30, 12, 12, 24, 13, 10, 11
 21, 15, 18, 13, 24, 17, 12, 16, 24
 12, 24, 19, 10, 14, 17, 9, 11, 11

CHAPTER XV – VARIOUS RECORDS

Robert Weir's Letters

The five letters on the following pages were transcribed and typed by Mabel Weir Grimes. They were printed in “Weir Family Tree,” compiled by Mabel Weir Grimes, Ruth Glee McCormick and Grace Weir Aldred (Vevay, Indiana: Swiss Alps Printing, 1975) pp. 7-13. Many, many thanks to Sandy Weir of Coatesville, Indiana who owned a copy of this book, and sent me a pdf.

Attempts were made in 2012 to find Robert Weir’s *original* letters. But neither Sandy Weir nor any of the several other living descendants of Robert Weir, contacted by Yvonne Watkin and her cousin Joan Boatz, had any idea where the original letters might be.

On the first page of the “Weir Family Tree” Mabel Weir Grimes writes: “The nine old brown letters written from Robert Weir to his sons, Alexander, James and Daniel, were full of endearment, love and prayers.” Note: *Nine* letters are referred to here, but only *five* were included in the manuscript!

Two letters are of particular interest.

The first, dated 18 Aug 1815, written by Robert Weir to his sons James and Alexander, speaks of Archibald’s widow, Anna (Weir) Patterson, who was Robert Weir’s sister. Robert Weir writes: “And also you wrote, to let you know how your aunt Ann was. She is well at present, and living with her daughter Margaret.” Indeed, the 1820 census shows a female over the age of 45 in the Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA household of John Beringer. (Archibald and Anna’s daughter, Margaret, married John Beringer.)

Second is the letter dated 23 May 1821, in which Robert Weir informs his sons Robert and Alexander Weir: “Your Aunt Ann Patterson is dead. She died last Spring,--aged about 83 years.” Ann Patterson is Robert Weir’s sister, who married Archibald Patterson. This letter proves that Anna (Weir) Patterson was born 1737-1738—not “about 1750” as seen in all previous research.

Letter #2 of 5

"Wheatfield Township, Indiana County, Aug't 18, 1815

Dear Children we take this opportunity acquainting you of our well---- at present, hoping this silent message will find you all in the same state of health. Dear children we received your letters, the one bearing the date February, and the other July 1st, 1815, which was great satisfaction in general, to hear of your welfare, and of our friends. And also you wrote, to let you know how your aunt Ann was. She is well at present, and living with her daughter Margaret. And all the rest of our friends are in good health at this time. Dear Children we have nothing material to write to you at the present time, but commit our Rights of you, and yours and all your concern to God who bestowed you to us first, in your childhood. Therefore in His name we resign over, all our claim of the loan we had of you to Him. Again that if we should never meet upon earth, we may meet in Heaven where we shall never part again. (blot) could my lifetime ----- but I forbear.

No more at present, but Remain your Affectionate father till death.

Robert Weir, Margaret Weir

Direct your letters in care of James Elliot, Armagh.

N. B. Alexander, my son that place on the Franktown Road is of great value now there is not such a valueable stand as I know of on that road. I have wrote in another in this same month, by Adam Linns family and see if you do remember of that place of the Franktown Road, always giving the one-half of it in your name. Where Mr. Hanson lives, by John Linn's and James Linn, in particular. And John Patterson, and likewise your brother James who knows I allowed you the half of that place, and I will procure all I possible can. Hire, and get all their Dispositions before some justice of the peace. legally attested, fitting to be before the Court. And show some attorney this and go according to his direction.----- farewell.

The letter I wrote to Alexander, I was in some trouble when I wrote it and caused some errors and mistakes, but I hope you will look over them. Your brothers and sisters desire me to Remember their love jointly to you, but they are tired out with your letters since you left them. The next letter write more largely but not so many of them, will answer the same end .. this from your brothers and sisters till we meet again, or till death."

*Note by Mabel Weir Grimes

This paper was folded and addressed on the back side as shown ...

TO.
James Weir living near
Cincinnati Blacksmith
state of Kentucky these
with speed and care
Campbell County
Armagh August 21.

MR.

* In the upper
right of this
fold there was
a large "25"
Do you suppose
that was
postage ?

Letter #3 of 5

November 31, 1818.

Wheatfield Township.

Indiana County, Pa.

Dear Son, we take this favorable opportunity of informing you our common state of health at present. Hoping this silent message will find you all in the same, when comes to hand. Dear children, we have nothing material to write to you as I have sent about two weeks ago, a letter to each of you, my sons, but finding this favorable opportunity we fondly embrace it, by Mr. Rob't Elkins, one of our old neighbors that lives near where we live, and promised to me, he would deliver it into your hands, himself. And therefore I have wrote to you, as I think him as safe a hand. I add no more but remain your affectionate father, and mother till death.

Robert Weir, Margaret Weir

N. B. dear son this is four or five times I have wrote to you concerning that tract of land lying on both sides of Franktown Road, joining George Farmer, and Daniel Reynolds. Remark the true name of the warrent, in the name of Robert and Alexander Weir. Not Robert Weir and Alexander Weir, but Robert and Alexander. And if you will sell that tract of land to me, and give me a good conveyance of the same, I will pay you, your heirs, or assign, the full sum of six hundred dollars-- good and lawful money of Pennsylvania currancy, to be paid by me, the aforesaid Robert Weir, or my heirs or assigns. And this shall be my act and deed to him Alexander Weir, his heirs, and assigns, to be known in any court in America, or elsewhere.

Wittness my hand the year and day above written. Robert Weir.

Dear Son, as I wrote before, the payment will be six years from the time of taking possession. As I expect trouble in taking possession.

They never got any possession from me, ar any person lawfully ordered by me. Therefore, if you agree to let me have that tract of land, of two hundred, and thirty, and six acres of land, calling for George Farmer and Daniel Rynolds, lying on both sides of Franktown Road. Get a vacency let out in conveyance, done by an attorney, according to law, and signed by the Judges of your County, with the County Seal, and do it completely. Send it by the first mail.

Direct your mail and letter, to the care of Mr. Benjamin Elliot, tavern keeper, Armaugh, County of Indiana. Pray remember that name of warrent is Rob't and Alexander Weir, not Robert Weir, and Alexander Weir. Your name in full but not mine.

N. B. dear son there is another warrant in your name in the office of our County, belonging to me, that was taken out for myself. Pray send me a release for that. It calls for Alexander Weir, joining Rob't, Wheatfield Township, Indiana County. Have it signed by one of the Judges of your County, immediately, as I am old, know not how long I may live, and such should be settled, as they are land affairs. They should be settled in my lifetime, amoungst you. I have been mostly confined to my bed this six or seven weeks by Reumatic pains.

Remember us all and our love to brother James. Farewell my children, into the Hands of God your Creator, I commit all. Amen. I am not sure of the date of warrent, calling George Farmer, and Daniel Rynolds, but I am sure of the other date. It is a 200 acre warrant. Dates May the 9th, 1794. Pray send immediately.

	To	Mr.
	Alexander Weir,	
	Living near Covington	
Seal	State of Kentucky	Seal
Wax	With speed and	Wax
	care, Favored by,	
	Mr. Elkins.	

Letter #4 of 5

April 15, 1820

Dear and loving Son; We gladly embrace this favorable opportunity of informing you of our good state of health at this time. Blessed be God the Giver, for all His mercy, special and common.

Dear Son, we received your letter favored by Mr. Stephens, which gave great satisfaction to all our family, - to hear of all your welfare in general, friends and relations, - which did rejoice me to know that you live near each other, and I hope you will live in friendship, as you are very near related.

Remember me to sister Mary Weir, and all her children. (Sp. Marey)* And to John McCalaster, - not forgetting her sons-in-law and their wives.

My Dear Son, I sent letters this winter to you and to your brother James, giving you account of your sisters death. Hannah's death was the 14th of October, 1819. Aged sixteen years, six months, and six days. Give satisfaction in the belief of a sufficient Saviour, in all His offices. As Prophet, Priest, and King. Dear Children, I have nothing material, to write to you at present. Our country is in a thriving way, at present, but money is very scarce, and the banks, but few of them, will pay. --which renders trade dull. Dear Son, you wrote to me to send down a deed of conveyance, and you would sign it, which is a great satisfaction to find you have not forgotten me altogether, as yet. Blessed be God for His goodness. Your dutifullness is far above all earthly gold or riches, to me. I wrote to you that I would to you or your heirs, or assign, the full sum of six hundred dollars, good and currant of the State of Pennsylvania, in the terms of six years, after I receive feasible possession. And this is from under my hand. If possible, I will send down by Mr. Stephens, if I can hear when he goes down. And if it comes down any time, pray, hasten it to me, as fast as possible, that I may have footing to stand on. For I until, I have your authority, I cannot do anything, good or bad to my purpose. My Son, there is another warrent of 40 acres of land, lying, in Wheatfield Township, --then West Moreland County, --now Indiana County, in your name -- Alexander Weir, only, Not Robert and Alexander, --that send a conveyancy alongst with the other, I sent down for it with, Thomas Patterson, -- the time that John Fleh, and Patterson went down, in the year 1794 -- the time McCartney surveyed for me in Brush Valley. I think you will remember the time young William Brakens (? vandue) --that was along about the time. Date of warrent was May the ninth, 1794.

Your brother James reflects, that I did not write as often him, as I did to you, but I assure you I never wrote to the one, but I wrote to the other. Except, that I wrote to both in one letter, and you being the Eldest brother, and best acquainted in that country, I thought it most fitting to direct them to you. This was all the difference, as you, both, are my children. There can not be any choice between you, to me. Farewell. Direct your letters to --Mr. William Parker, Storekeeper, Armaugh, Indiana County, State of Pennsylvania. No more at present, but remember, your most affectionate father and mother, till death ---"

Robert Weir, Margaret Weir

<p>*NOTE See deed next page.</p>	<p>to Robert and Alexander Weir State of Kentucky near Cincinnati, this letter to be left at Coventon post office mouth of Licking, Campbell county, this with speed and care</p>	<p>Mr. The post mark read June 5.</p>
--	---	---

1820

*(Deed hand written from Robert Weir to his son in Kentucky.)
 Know all men, by these Presence that I Robert, and Alexander Weir, of Campbell County, State of Kentucky, yoman for the sum of six hundred dollars, good and lawful money of the State of Pennsylvania, to be paid in the terms of six years after fecable possession. I do hereby, bargain sell and make over all my rights, title and claim, and enterest of a warrant in the name of Robert, and Alexander, in Westmoreland County, State of Pennsylvania, adjoining lands of George Farmer, and Daniel Reynolds; on both sides of Franktown road, -- unto Robert Weir, farmer, living in Indiana County, his heirs, administrators, or assigns forever, from me the aforesaid, Robert and Alexander Weir, my heirs executors, administrators, or assign or any person, or persons lawfully claiming under me, and further, I do warrent and forever defend the aforesaid warrent right, and promises, and land surveyed, or may be surveyed, by virture thereof, unto him the aforesead Robert Weir, farmer, to his own use, and further I do relinquish all rights and claim from me, the aforesead Robert and Alexander Weir, my heirs executers, administrators, or assigns forever, unto him the aforesead Robert Weir farmer, Indiana County, his heirs, executors, Administrators, or assigns, in wittness where of I have set my hand and seal, in the year of our Lord, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Twenty.

Wittness present -----

N. B. and further I do autherize and impower the aforesaid Robert Weir to recover all rents due, or damages or emulements belonging to land, and premises as mentioned in the within Instrument of writing."

*Address on back read

to Mr.
 Robert and Alexander Weir

State of Kentucky,
 Coventon, Post Office
 there with speed
 and care.

Letter #5 of 5

Copy of Old Letter (Verbatim)

Indiana County, Wheatfield Township, May 23, 1821.

Dear Son; This comes with our love to you to inform you of our welfare at this time. Blessed be God for all His mercy. Hoping this silent message will find you the same. We have nothing at present, but think it very strange that you do not write more frequently to us, of your state and condition, which adds much to our happiness. As it seems to me we shall never see each other in time, therefore let us be diligent at the throne of Grace that God may be pleased with us, - that we may be found worthy to enjoy each other's company with God through a long, and endless Eternity, where we shall never part.

Daughter be diligent in bringing up your children in the fear of God, late and early; as you are God's steward over them in their infancy. May God grant you and your family His blessings, which maketh rich, and addeth no sorrow. Dear Son you wroth me in satisfaction and obedience and gratitude, and answered my letter concerning that land of yours joining George Farmer, and Daniel Rynolds, and according to the answer to me, I have sent down by young Robert Rodgers, - Isaac Rodgers son, who promised faithfully, to deliver two deeds, of conveyance into your hands, as soon as he would land. But I have never any account from you as yet. Therefore I depend on you to hasten, one to me as soon as you get this. The other conveyance was warrent in your name but the property was my own.

Do hasten and answer to me my Son. Your sisters, we heard from them, both, about one year ago. They were well, and their families, at that time. Your sister Nancy, still remains unmarried as yet, and longs to see you, all. Your brother John is married this last Spring, and lives in a town called "Blair's Vale", on Connomegh River about twelve miles distance from us, and follows his trade, - carpenter, and jointer. Your Archibal, is well and a fine thriving boy, the appearance of the stoutest son, ever we had at his age. Our friends are all well at present. Your Aunt Ann Patter son is dead. She died last Spring, -- aged about 83 years.

Dear son, it is about two years, since your brother Daniel went away from me, and I knew nothing of his going away. It is a hard thing that all my sons seem unnatural to the poor heartbroken father. The Mother knew both, of James and Daniel's going away, but I knew nothing of any of your goings. It grieves me sorely, to think of raising such a family of sons, and none to stand at my side in my old age, or distress. ★
Page 3.

If you hear anything of your brother Daniel, pray send us word, as we are deeply distressed to hear of him, alive or dead. No more, but ----- your affectionate father and mother till death.

Robert Weir, Margaret Weir. Farewell.

To Mr.
Robert and Alexander Weir

Living near Covington,
State of Kentucky,

Campbell County, this with
speed and care.

*Robert Weir,
Margaret Weir*

***Pattersons & Weirs
1794 Land Warrants
Westmoreland (later Indiana) Co., PA***

Robert Weir, Anna (Weir) Patterson's brother, received two warrants in 1792:

Robert Weir – 14 Sept 1792 – Warrant #224 to survey 200 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 201 & ½ a. returned 18 Jan 1799 to Adam Diehl; Patent Book P34, p. 338; Survey Book A69, p. 157.

Robert Weir – 14 Sept 1792 – Warrant #225 to survey 200 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 198 & ½ a. returned 18 Jan 1799 to Robert Weir; Patent Book P34, p. 340; Survey Book A69, p. 156.

Three sons of Archibald & Anna (Weir) Patterson (Thomas, John & Alexander) and Robert Weir & Robert's son Alexander Weir all received warrants on the same day-May 9, 1794:

Thomas Patterson – 9 May 1794 - Warrant #209 to survey 400 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 400 a. returned 3 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller; Patent Book P26, p. 253; Survey Book C171, p. 233.

John Patterson – 9 May 1794 – Warrant #211 to survey 400 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 400 a. returned 30 July 1795 to Joseph I. Miller; Patent Book P26, p. 249; Survey Book C171, p. 231.

Alexander Patterson – 9 May 1794 – Warrant #213 to survey 400 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 400 a. returned 3 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller; Patent Book P26, p. 275; Survey Book C171, p. 234.

Robert Weir – 9 May 1794 – Warrant #258 to survey 400 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 400 a. returned 3 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller; Patent Book P26, p. 247; Survey Book D2, p. 249. **Note:** This survey map shows Robert's land adjoining land of Thomas Patterson.

Alexander Weir – 9 May 1794 – Warrant #260 to survey 400 a. in present-day Indiana Co., PA; 429 a. returned 4 Aug 1795 to Joseph I. Miller; Patent Book P26, p. 269; Survey Book D2, p. 250. **Note:** This survey map shows Alexander's land adjoining the land of his father, Robert Weir.

Wheatfield, Indiana Co., PA Tax Lists

On 7 Aug 1815 I called the Indiana County Tax Assessor's office and spoke with County Assessor Frank Cisco. I asked him if old tax books, going back to 1803 when Indiana County was formed from Westmoreland County, were held in his office. He wasn't sure but put me on hold to ask somebody else. After a bit he came back to the phone and sounded very surprised. He said that, yes, in the "pit" (the basement of the courthouse) there were indeed old original tax books. He didn't know what years were represented in these old books, though.

I asked if anybody were available to go down to the "pit" to see what years, and for which townships, were extant. He said that his office was swamped at the moment and would be through October, and none of his staff was available to go down to the "pit" to find the old books. I then asked whether a hired researcher would be allowed to go down and search and Frank said yes, "These records are open to the public and anyone could go there and help themselves."

In the ensuing months, researcher Yvonne Watkin tried to find a local researcher willing to go down to the basement of the courthouse to search for old Wheatfield tax books but as of this writing (9 Nov 2015) no researcher has been found willing to do this.